PHA Plans

Streamlined Annual Version

U.S. Department of Housing and Urban Development
Office of Public and Indian Housing

OMB No. 2577-0226
(exp. 05/31/2006)

This information collection is authorized by Section 511 of the Quality Housing and Work Responsibility Act, which added a new section 5A to the U.S. Housing Act of 1937 that introduced 5-year and annual PHA Plans. The full PHA plan provides a ready source for interested parties to locate basic PHA policies, rules, and requirements concerning the PHA's operations, programs, and services, and informs HUD, families served by the PHA, and members of the public of the PHA's mission and strategies for serving the needs of low-income and very low-income families. This form allows eligible PHAs to make a streamlined annual Plan submission to HUD consistent with HUD's efforts to provide regulatory relief for certain types of PHAs. Public reporting burden for this information collection is estimated to average 11.7 hours per response, including the time for reviewing instructions, searching existing data sources, gathering and maintaining the data needed, and completing and reviewing the collection of information. HUD may not collect this information and respondents are not required to complete this form, unless it displays a currently valid OMB Control Number.

Privacy Act Notice. The United States Department of Housing and Urban Development, Federal Housing Administration, is authorized to solicit the information requested in this form by virtue of Title 12, U.S. Code, Section 1701 et seq., and regulations promulgated thereunder at Title 12, Code of Federal Regulations. Information in PHA plans is publicly available.

Streamlined Annual PHA Plan for Fiscal Year: 2005 PHA Name: THE HOUSING AUTHORITY OF THE CITY OF CHARLESTON

NOTE: This PHA Plan template (HUD-50075-SA) is to be completed in accordance with instructions contained in previous Notices PIH 99-33 (HA), 99-51 (HA), 2000-22 (HA), 2000-36 (HA), 2000-43 (HA), 2001-4 (HA), 2001-26 (HA), 2003-7 (HA), and any related notices HUD may subsequently issue.

Streamlined Annual PHA Plan
Agency Identification

PHA Name: The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston
PHA Number: SC001

PHA Fiscal Year Beginning: (mm/yyyy) 10/2005

PHA Programs Administered:

☒ **Public Housing and Section 8** ☐ **Section 8 Only** ☐ **Public Housing Only**

Number of public housing units: 1383
Number of S8 units: 1274

Number of S8 units:

Number of public housing units:

☐ PHA Consortia: (check box if submitting a joint PHA Plan and complete table)

Participating PHAs	PHA Code	Program(s) Included in the Consortium	Programs Not in the Consortium	# of Units Each Program
Participating PHA 1:				
Participating PHA 2:				
Participating PHA 3:				

PHA Plan Contact Information:

Name: Robin T. Snellgrove
Phone: 843-720-3971
TDD:
Email (if available): rts@chacity.org

Public Access to Information

Information regarding any activities outlined in this plan can be obtained by contacting: (select all that apply)

☒ PHA's main administrative office ☐ PHA's development management offices

Display Locations For PHA Plans and Supporting Documents

The PHA Plan revised policies or program changes (including attachments) are available for public review and inspection. ☒ Yes ☐ No.
If yes, select all that apply:

☒ Main administrative office of the PHA
☐ PHA development management offices
☐ Main administrative office of the local, county or State government
☐ Public library ☐ PHA website ☐ Other (list below)

PHA Plan Supporting Documents are available for inspection at: (select all that apply)

☒ Main business office of the PHA ☐ PHA development management offices

☐ Other (list below)

Streamlined Annual PHA Plan
Fiscal Year 2005
[24 CFR Part 903.12(c)]

Table of Contents
[24 CFR 903.7(r)]

Provide a table of contents for the Plan, including applicable additional requirements, and a list of supporting documents available for public inspection.

A. PHA PLAN COMPONENTS

☒ 1. Site-Based Waiting List Policies
903.7(b)(2) Policies on Eligibility, Selection, and Admissions
☒ 2. Capital Improvement Needs
903.7(g) Statement of Capital Improvements Needed
☒ 3. Section 8(y) Homeownership
903.7(k)(1)(i) Statement of Homeownership Programs
☒ 4. Project-Based Voucher Programs
☒ 5. PHA Statement of Consistency with Consolidated Plan. Complete only if PHA has changed any policies, programs, or plan components from its last Annual Plan.
☒ 6. Supporting Documents Available for Review
☒ 7. Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor, Annual Statement/Performance and Evaluation Report
☒ 8. Capital Fund Program 5-Year Action Plan
☒ 9. ACOP as sc001a06.doc
Admin plan as sc001b06.doc
Capital Fund P&E for 2004 as sc001c06.xls
Capital Fund P&E for 2003 as sc001d06.xls

B. SEPARATE HARD COPY SUBMISSIONS TO LOCAL HUD FIELD OFFICE

Form HUD-50076, *PHA Certifications of Compliance with the PHA Plans and Related Regulations*: *Board Resolution to Accompany the Streamlined Annual Plan* identifying policies or programs the PHA has revised since submission of its last Annual Plan, and including Civil Rights certifications and assurances the changed policies were presented to the Resident Advisory Board for review and comment, approved by the PHA governing board, and made available for review and inspection at the PHA's principal office;

For PHAs Applying for Formula Capital Fund Program (CFP) Grants:

Form HUD-50070, *Certification for a Drug-Free Workplace;*
Form HUD-50071, *Certification of Payments to Influence Federal Transactions*; and
Form SF-LLL &SF-LLLa, *Disclosure of Lobbying Activities*.

1. Site-Based Waiting Lists (Eligibility, Selection, Admissions Policies)

[24 CFR Part 903.12(c), 903.7(b)(2)]

Exemptions: Section 8 only PHAs are not required to complete this component.

A. Site-Based Waiting Lists-Previous Year

1. Has the PHA operated one or more site-based waiting lists in the previous year? If yes, complete the following table; if not skip to B. No.

Site-Based Waiting Lists				
Development Information: (Name, number, location)	**Date Initiated**	**Initial mix of Racial, Ethnic or Disability Demographics**	**Current mix of Racial, Ethnic or Disability Demographics since Initiation of SBWL**	**Percent change between initial and current mix of Racial, Ethnic, or Disability demographics**

2. What is the number of site based waiting list developments to which families may apply at one time?

3. How many unit offers may an applicant turn down before being removed from the site-based waiting list?

4. ☐ Yes ☐ No: Is the PHA the subject of any pending fair housing complaint by HUD or any court order or settlement agreement? If yes, describe the order, agreement or complaint and describe how use of a site-based waiting list will not violate or be inconsistent with the order, agreement or complaint below:

B. Site-Based Waiting Lists – Coming Year

If the PHA plans to operate one or more site-based waiting lists in the coming year, answer each of the following questions; if not, skip to next component.

1. How many site-based waiting lists will the PHA operate in the coming year?none

2. ☐ Yes ☐ No: Are any or all of the PHA's site-based waiting lists new for the upcoming year (that is, they are not part of a previously-HUD-approved site based waiting list plan)?
   If yes, how many lists?
3. ☐ Yes ☐ No: May families be on more than one list simultaneously
   If yes, how many lists?

4. Where can interested persons obtain more information about and sign up to be on the site-based waiting lists (select all that apply)?
   ☐ PHA main administrative office
   ☐ All PHA development management offices
   ☐ Management offices at developments with site-based waiting lists
   ☐ At the development to which they would like to apply
   ☐ Other (list below)

2. Capital Improvement Needs

[24 CFR Part 903.12 (c), 903.7 (g)]

Exemptions: Section 8 only PHAs are not required to complete this component.

A. Capital Fund Program

1. ☒ Yes ☐ No Does the PHA plan to participate in the Capital Fund Program in the upcoming year? If yes, complete items 7 and 8 of this template (Capital Fund Program tables). If no, skip to B.

2. ☒ Yes ☐ No: Does the PHA propose to use any portion of its CFP funds to repay debt incurred to finance capital improvements? If so, the PHA must identify in its annual and 5-year capital plans the development(s) where such improvements will be made and show both how the proceeds of the financing will be used and the amount of the annual payments required to service the debt. (Note that separate HUD approval is required for such financing activities.).

With HUD's approval, we expect payments to begin from the 2004 capital fund in January 2006.

B. HOPE VI and Public Housing Development and Replacement Activities (Non-Capital Fund)

Applicability: All PHAs administering public housing. Identify any approved HOPE VI and/or public housing development or replacement activities not described in the Capital Fund Program Annual Statement.

1. ☐ Yes ☒ No: Has the PHA received a HOPE VI revitalization grant? (if no, skip to #3; if yes, provide responses to the items on the chart located on the next page, copying and completing as many times as necessary).

2. Status of HOPE VI revitalization grant(s):

HOPE VI Revitalization Grant Status
a. Development Name: b. Development Number:
c. Status of Grant: ☐ Revitalization Plan under development ☐ Revitalization Plan submitted, pending approval ☐ Revitalization Plan approved ☐ Activities pursuant to an approved Revitalization Plan underway

3. ☐ Yes ☐ No: Does the PHA expect to apply for a HOPE VI Revitalization grant in the Plan year?
If yes, list development name(s) below:

4. ☐ Yes ☐ No: Will the PHA be engaging in any mixed-finance development activities for public housing in the Plan year? If yes, list developments or activities below:

5. ☐ Yes ☐ No: Will the PHA be conducting any other public housing development or replacement activities not discussed in the Capital Fund Program Annual Statement? If yes, list developments or activities below:

3. Section 8 Tenant Based Assistance--Section 8(y) Homeownership Program

(if applicable) [24 CFR Part 903.12(c), 903.7(k)(1)(i)]

1. ☒ Yes ☐ No: Does the PHA plan to administer a Section 8 Homeownership program pursuant to Section 8(y) of the U.S.H.A. of 1937, as implemented by 24 CFR part 982 ? (If "No", skip to the next component; if "yes", complete each program description below (copy and complete questions for each program identified.)

2. Program Description:

a. Size of Program
☐ Yes ☒ No: Will the PHA limit the number of families participating in the Section 8 homeownership option?

If the answer to the question above was yes, what is the maximum number of participants this fiscal year?

b. PHA-established eligibility criteria
☐ Yes ☒ No: Will the PHA's program have eligibility criteria for participation in its Section 8 Homeownership Option program in addition to HUD criteria? If yes, list criteria:

c. What actions will the PHA undertake to implement the program this year (list)?
Hired a homeownership coordinator to assist families in preparing to own.

3. Capacity of the PHA to Administer a Section 8 Homeownership Program:

The PHA has demonstrated its capacity to administer the program by (select all that apply):
☒ Establishing a minimum homeowner downpayment requirement of at least 3 percent of purchase price and requiring that at least 1 percent of the purchase price comes from the family's resources.
☒ Requiring that financing for purchase of a home under its Section 8 homeownership will be provided, insured or guaranteed by the state or Federal government; comply with secondary mortgage market underwriting requirements; or comply with generally accepted private sector underwriting standards.
☐ Partnering with a qualified agency or agencies to administer the program (list name(s) and years of experience below):
☐ Demonstrating that it has other relevant experience (list experience below):

4. Use of the Project-Based Voucher Program

Intent to Use Project-Based Assistance

☒ Yes ☐ No: Does the PHA plan to "project-base" any tenant-based Section 8 vouchers in the coming year? If the answer is "no," go to the next component. If yes, answer the following questions.

1. ☒ Yes ☐ No: Are there circumstances indicating that the project basing of the units, rather than tenant-basing of the same amount of assistance is an appropriate option? If yes, check which circumstances apply:

   ☒ low utilization rate for vouchers due to lack of suitable rental units
   ☒ access to neighborhoods outside of high poverty areas
   ☐ other (describe below:)

2. Indicate the number of units and general location of units (e.g. eligible census tracts or smaller areas within eligible census tracts):

200 maximum within the operational boundaries of the CHA.

5. PHA Statement of Consistency with the Consolidated Plan

[24 CFR Part 903.15]

For each applicable Consolidated Plan, make the following statement (copy questions as many times as necessary) only if the PHA has provided a certification listing program or policy changes from its last Annual Plan submission.

1. Consolidated Plan jurisdiction: (provide name here)
More than 50% is in the City of Charleston

2. The PHA has taken the following steps to ensure consistency of this PHA Plan with the Consolidated Plan for the jurisdiction: (select all that apply)

☐ The PHA has based its statement of needs of families on its waiting lists on the needs expressed in the Consolidated Plan/s.
☒ The PHA has participated in any consultation process organized and offered by the Consolidated Plan agency in the development of the Consolidated Plan.
☒ The PHA has consulted with the Consolidated Plan agency during the development of this PHA Plan.
☐ Activities to be undertaken by the PHA in the coming year are consistent with the initiatives contained in the Consolidated Plan. (list below)
☐ Other: (list below)

3. The Consolidated Plan of the jurisdiction supports the PHA Plan with the following actions and commitments: (describe below)
The City has indicated a high priority for expanding the quantity and quality of low to moderate income housing units. We are partnering with the City to create 56 units of rental housing with an adequate revenue stream to payback the necessary financing. The City has also agreed to donate land for public housing units to be brought on line in FY2006 and some non federally funded rental units in the City peninsular area.

6. Supporting Documents Available for Review for Streamlined Annual PHA Plans

PHAs are to indicate which documents are available for public review by placing a mark in the "Applicable & On Display" column in the appropriate rows. All listed documents must be on display if applicable to the program activities conducted by the PHA.

List of Supporting Documents Available for Review		
Applicable & On Display	**Supporting Document**	**Related Plan Component**
X	*PHA Certifications of Compliance with the PHA Plans and Related Regulations and Board Resolution to Accompany the Standard Annual, Standard Five-Year, and Streamlined Five-Year/Annual Plans*;	5 Year and Annual Plans
X	*PHA Certifications of Compliance with the PHA Plans and Related Regulations and Board Resolution to Accompany the Streamlined Annual Plan*	Streamlined Annual Plans
X	*Certification by State or Local Official of PHA Plan Consistency with Consolidated Plan.*	5 Year and standard Annual Plans
	Fair Housing Documentation Supporting Fair Housing Certifications: Records reflecting that the PHA has examined its programs or proposed programs, identified any impediments to fair housing choice in those programs, addressed or is addressing those impediments in a reasonable fashion in view of the resources available, and worked or is working with local jurisdictions to implement any of the jurisdictions' initiatives to affirmatively further fair housing that require the PHA's involvement.	5 Year and Annual Plans
	Housing Needs Statement of the Consolidated Plan for the jurisdiction(s) in which the PHA is located and any additional backup data to support statement of housing needs for families on the PHA's public housing and Section 8 tenant-based waiting lists.	Annual Plan: Housing Needs
X	Most recent board-approved operating budget for the public housing program	Annual Plan: Financial Resources
X	Public Housing Admissions and (Continued) Occupancy Policy (A&O/ACOP), which includes the Tenant Selection and Assignment Plan [TSAP] and the Site-Based Waiting List Procedure.	Annual Plan: Eligibility, Selection, and Admissions Policies
X	Deconcentration Income Analysis	Annual Plan: Eligibility, Selection, and Admissions Policies
X	Any policy governing occupancy of Police Officers and Over-Income Tenants in Public Housing. ☒ Check here if included in the public housing A&O Policy.	Annual Plan: Eligibility, Selection, and Admissions Policies
X	Section 8 Administrative Plan	Annual Plan: Eligibility, Selection, and Admissions Policies
X	Public housing rent determination policies, including the method for setting public housing flat rents. ☒ Check here if included in the public housing A & O Policy.	Annual Plan: Rent Determination
X	Schedule of flat rents offered at each public housing development. ☒ Check here if included in the public housing A & O Policy.	Annual Plan: Rent Determination
X	Section 8 rent determination (payment standard) policies (if included in plan, not	Annual Plan: Rent

List of Supporting Documents Available for Review		
Applicable & On Display	**Supporting Document**	**Related Plan Component**
	necessary as a supporting document) and written analysis of Section 8 payment standard policies. ☒ Check here if included in Section 8 Administrative Plan.	Determination
X	Public housing management and maintenance policy documents, including policies for the prevention or eradication of pest infestation (including cockroach infestation).	Annual Plan: Operations and Maintenance
X	Results of latest Public Housing Assessment System (PHAS) Assessment (or other applicable assessment).	Annual Plan: Management and Operations
	Follow-up Plan to Results of the PHAS Resident Satisfaction Survey (if necessary)	Annual Plan: Operations and Maintenance and Community Service & Self-Sufficiency
X	Results of latest Section 8 Management Assessment System (SEMAP)	Annual Plan: Management and Operations
X	Any policies governing any Section 8 special housing types ☐ Check here if included in Section 8 Administrative Plan	Annual Plan: Operations and Maintenance
X	Public housing grievance procedures ☒ Check here if included in the public housing A & O Policy	Annual Plan: Grievance Procedures
X	Section 8 informal review and hearing procedures. ☒ Check here if included in Section 8 Administrative Plan.	Annual Plan: Grievance Procedures
X	The Capital Fund/Comprehensive Grant Program Annual Statement /Performance and Evaluation Report for any active grant year.	Annual Plan: Capital Needs
	Most recent CIAP Budget/Progress Report (HUD 52825) for any active CIAP grants.	Annual Plan: Capital Needs
	Approved HOPE VI applications or, if more recent, approved or submitted HOPE VI Revitalization Plans, or any other approved proposal for development of public housing.	Annual Plan: Capital Needs
	Self-evaluation, Needs Assessment and Transition Plan required by regulations implementing Section 504 of the Rehabilitation Act and the Americans with Disabilities Act. See PIH Notice 99-52 (HA).	Annual Plan: Capital Needs
	Approved or submitted applications for demolition and/or disposition of public housing.	Annual Plan: Demolition and Disposition
	Approved or submitted applications for designation of public housing (Designated Housing Plans).	Annual Plan: Designation of Public Housing
	Approved or submitted assessments of reasonable revitalization of public housing and approved or submitted conversion plans prepared pursuant to section 202 of the 1996 HUD Appropriations Act, Section 22 of the US Housing Act of 1937, or Section 33 of the US Housing Act of 1937.	Annual Plan: Conversion of Public Housing
	Documentation for required Initial Assessment and any additional information required by HUD for Voluntary Conversion.	Annual Plan: Voluntary Conversion of Public Housing
	Approved or submitted public housing homeownership programs/plans.	Annual Plan: Homeownership
X	Policies governing any Section 8 Homeownership program (Section _____of the Section 8 Administrative Plan)	Annual Plan: Homeownership
X	Public Housing Community Service Policy/Programs ☒ Check here if included in Public Housing A & O Policy	Annual Plan: Community Service & Self-Sufficiency
	Cooperative agreement between the PHA and the TANF agency and between the PHA and local employment and training service agencies.	Annual Plan: Community Service & Self-Sufficiency
X	FSS Action Plan(s) for public housing and/or Section 8.	Annual Plan: Community Service & Self-Sufficiency
X	Section 3 documentation required by 24 CFR Part 135, Subpart E for public housing.	Annual Plan: Community Service & Self-Sufficiency
X	Most recent self-sufficiency (ED/SS, TOP or ROSS or other resident services grant) grant program reports for public housing.	Annual Plan: Community Service & Self-Sufficiency
X	Policy on Ownership of Pets in Public Housing Family Developments (as required by regulation at 24 CFR Part 960, Subpart G).	Annual Plan: Pet Policy

List of Supporting Documents Available for Review		
Applicable & On Display	**Supporting Document**	**Related Plan Component**
	☒ Check here if included in the public housing A & O Policy.	
X	The results of the most recent fiscal year audit of the PHA conducted under the Single Audit Act as implemented by OMB Circular A-133, the results of that audit and the PHA's response to any findings.	Annual Plan: Annual Audit
	Other supporting documents (optional) (list individually; use as many lines as necessary)	(specify as needed)
	Consortium agreement(s) and for Consortium Joint PHA Plans Only: Certification that consortium agreement is in compliance with 24 CFR Part 943 pursuant to an opinion of counsel on file and available for inspection.	Joint Annual PHA Plan for Consortia: Agency Identification and Annual Management and Operations

8. Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan

Annual Statement/Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFP/CFPRHF) Part I: Summary

PHA Name: The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston	Grant Type and Number Capital Fund Program Grant No: SC16P00150105 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:	Federal FY of Grant: 2005

☐Original Annual Statement ☐Reserve for Disasters/ Emergencies ☐Revised Annual Statement (revision no:)
☐Performance and Evaluation Report for Period Ending: ☐Final Performance and Evaluation Report

Line No.	Summary by Development Account	Total Estimated Cost		Total Actual Cost	
		Original	Revised	Obligated	Expended
1	Total non-CFP Funds				
2	1406 Operations	349,434.20	0	0	0
3	1408 Management Improvements	93,500.00	0	0	0
4	1410 Administration	161,477.00	0	0	0
5	1411 Audit				
6	1415 Liquidated Damages				
7	1430 Fees and Costs	5,000.00	0	0	0
8	1440 Site Acquisition				
9	1450 Site Improvement	212,500.00	0	0	0
10	1460 Dwelling Structures	348,878.80	0	0	0
11	1465.1 Dwelling Equipment—Nonexpendable	80,000.00	0	0	0
12	1470 Nondwelling Structures	12,958.00	0	0	0
13	1475 Nondwelling Equipment	88,052.00	0	0	0
14	1485 Demolition				
15	1490 Replacement Reserve				
16	1492 Moving to Work Demonstration				
17	1495.1 Relocation Costs				
18	1499 Development Activities				
19	1501 Collaterization or Debt Service funding subject to approval of bond financing application	666,304.00	0	0	0
20	1502 Contingency	1,000.00	0	0	0
21	Amount of Annual Grant: (sum of lines 2 – 20)	2,019,104.00	0	0	0
22	Amount of line 21 Related to LBP Activities				
23	Amount of line 21 Related to Section 504 compliance				
24	Amount of line 21 Related to Security – Soft Costs				
25	Amount of Line 21 Related to Security – Hard Costs				
26	Amount of line 21 Related to Energy Conservation Measures				

8. Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan

Annual Statement/Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFP/CFPRHF)
Part II: Supporting Pages

PHA Name: The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston		**Grant Type and Number** Capital Fund Program Grant No: SC16P00150105 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:				**Federal FY of Grant:** 2005		
Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Dev. Acct No.	Quantity	Total Estimated Cost		Total Actual Cost		Status of Work
				Original	Revised	Funds Obligated	Funds Expended	
HA Wide-1406	Operations			349,434.20				
HA Wide-1408	Vehicle Replacement			25,000.00				
“	Resident Programs			5,000.00				
“	Professional Development – Admin			11,000.00				
“	Professional Development – Housing			6,500.00				
“	Professional Development – Maint			6,500.00				
“	Software Upgrades			17,500.00				
“	Software Licenses			22,000.00				
HA Wide-1410	Accountant			24,400.00				
“	MOD Coordinator			53,302.00				
“	Asst MOD Coordinator			45,190.00				
“	Capital Fund Training			3,000.00				
“	Advertising			7,000.00				
“	Capital Fund Specialist			28,585.00				
HA Wide-1430	Energy Contract			5,000.00				

8. Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan

Annual Statement/Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFP/CFPRHF)
Part II: Supporting Pages

PHA Name: The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston		**Grant Type and Number** Capital Fund Program Grant No: SC16P00150105 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:				**Federal FY of Grant:** 2005		
Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Dev. Acct No.	Quantity	Total Estimated Cost		Total Actual Cost		Status of Work
				Original	Revised	Funds Obligated	Funds Expended	
HA Wide-1450	Exterior Iron Rail Fence Preservation			10,000.00				
HA Wide-1460	Bathroom Fixture Restoration			20,086.80				
“	Interior Cycle Painting			50,000.00				
“	Roof Renovations			190,542.00				
HA Wide-1465.1	Appliance			80,000.00				
HA Wide-1470	562 Meeting Street Renovations, 20 Franklin Street, 545 Meeting Street Renovations			9,458.00				
HA Wide-1475	PC Replacement			15,000.00				
“	Laser Printers			5,000.00				
“	Vehicle Replacement – Maint			53,000.00				
“	Maint. Equipment/Tools			9,052.00				

8. Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan

Annual Statement/Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFP/CFPRHF)
Part II: Supporting Pages

PHA Name: The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston		**Grant Type and Number** Capital Fund Program Grant No: SC16P00150105 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:				**Federal FY of Grant:** 2005		
Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Dev. Acct No.	Quantity	Total Estimated Cost		Total Actual Cost		Status of Work
				Original	Revised	Funds Obligated	Funds Expended	
"	Network Server Upgrades			6,000.00				
HA Wide-1501	Debt service Funding subject to approval of bond financing application			666,304.00				
HA Wide-1502	Change Orders			1,000.00				
Project Based								
Robert Mills Manor-1450	Landscaping	16 1		1,000.00				
Robert Mills Manor-1470	Community Center Renovation	16 1		1,500.00				
Wraggsboroug Homes-1450	Landscaping	16 4		1,000.00				
Wraggsboroug Homes-1470	Community Center Renovation	16 4		1,000.00				
Wraggsboroug Homes-1460	Exterior Painting & Renovations	16 4		42,250.00				

8. Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan

Annual Statement/Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFP/CFPRHF)
Part II: Supporting Pages

PHA Name: The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston		**Grant Type and Number** Capital Fund Program Grant No: SC16P00150105 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:				**Federal FY of Grant:** 2005		
Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Dev. Acct No.	Quantity	Total Estimated Cost		Total Actual Cost		Status of Work
				Original	Revised	Funds Obligated	Funds Expended	
Gadsden Green-1450	Landscaping	16 5		1,500.00				
Gadsden Green-1470	Community Center Renovation	16 5		1,000.00				
Robert Mills Manor Ext-1450	Landscaping	16 6		1,500.00				
Cooper River Court-1450	Landscaping	16 8		1,500.00				
Cooper River Court-1450	Repaving Parking Lot/Curbing	16 8		150,000.00				
Edmund Jenkins-1450	Landscaping	16 9		1,500.00				
Edmund Jenkins-1460	Exterior Painting & Renovations	16 9		10,000.00				
Meeting Street Manor-1450	Landscaping	16 10		1,000.00				
Kiawah Homes-1450	Landscaping	16 12		1,000.00				

8. Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan

Annual Statement/Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFP/CFPRHF)
Part II: Supporting Pages

PHA Name: The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston		**Grant Type and Number** Capital Fund Program Grant No: SC16P00150105 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:				**Federal FY of Grant:** 2005		
Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Dev. Acct No.	Quantity	Total Estimated Cost		Total Actual Cost		Status of Work
				Original	Revised	Funds Obligated	Funds Expended	
Kiawah Homes-1460	Exterior Painting & Renovations	16 12		36,000.00				
Extensions-1450	Erosion Control	16 13		36,500.00				
Extensions-1450	Landscaping	16 13		1500.00				
Scattered Sites-1450	Landscaping	16 15		1500.00				
Scattered Sites-1450	Landscaping	16 16		1500.00				
Scattered Sites-1450	Landscaping	16 23		1500.00				

8. Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan

Annual Statement/Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFP/CFPRHF)
Part II: Supporting Pages

PHA Name: The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston		**Grant Type and Number** Capital Fund Program Grant No: SC16P00150105 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:				**Federal FY of Grant:** 2005		
Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Dev. Acct No.	Quantity	Total Estimated Cost		Total Actual Cost		Status of Work
				Original	Revised	Funds Obligated	Funds Expended	
				2,019,104				

Annual Statement/Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFP/CFPRHF)
Part III: Implementation Schedule

PHA Name: The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston				**Grant Type and Number** Capital Fund Program No: SC16P00150105 Replacement Housing Factor No:			**Federal FY of Grant:** 2005
Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	All Fund Obligated (Quarter Ending Date)			All Funds Expended (Quarter Ending Date)			Reasons for Revised Target Dates
	Original	Revised	Actual	Original	Revised	Actual	
HA-Wide Management Improvements	3/30/06			9/30/07			
HA-Wide Administration	3/30/06			9/30/07			
HA Wide Fees & Costs	3/30/06			9/30/07			

8. Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan

Annual Statement/Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFP/CFPRHF)
Part III: Implementation Schedule

PHA Name: The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston	**Grant Type and Number** Capital Fund Program No: SC16P00150105 Replacement Housing Factor No:	**Federal FY of Grant:** 2005

Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	All Fund Obligated (Quarter Ending Date)			All Funds Expended (Quarter Ending Date)			Reasons for Revised Target Dates
	Original	Revised	Actual	Original	Revised	Actual	
HA-Wide Nondwelling Equipment	3/30/06			9/30/07			
HA-Wide Appliances	3/30/06			9/30/07			
HA-Wide Sidewalks	3/30/06			9/30/07			
HA-Wide Bathroom Fixture Renovations	3/30/06			9/30/07			
HA-Wide Interior Cycle Painting	3/30/06			9/30/07			
HA-Wide HVAC installation	3/30/06			9/30/07			
SC16-01 Robert Mills Manor	3/30/06			9/30/07			
SC16-04 Wraggsborough Homes	3/30/06			9/30/07			
SC16-05 Gadsden Green Homes	3/30/06			9/30/07			
SC16-06 Robert Mills Manor Extension	3/30/06			9/30/07			
SC16-08 Cooper River Court	3/30/06			9/30/07			
SC16-09 Edmund Jenkins	3/30/06			9/30/07			
SC16-10 Meeting Street Manor	3/30/06			9/30/07			
SC16-12 Kiawah Homes	3/30/06			9/30/07			

8. Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan

Annual Statement/Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFP/CFPRHF)
Part III: Implementation Schedule

PHA Name: The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston	**Grant Type and Number** Capital Fund Program No: SC16P00150105 Replacement Housing Factor No:	**Federal FY of Grant:** 2005

Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	All Fund Obligated (Quarter Ending Date)			All Funds Expended (Quarter Ending Date)			Reasons for Revised Target Dates
	Original	Revised	Actual	Original	Revised	Actual	
SC16-13 The Extension	3/30/06			9/30/07			
SC16-15 Scattered Sites	3/30/06			9/30/07			
SC16-16 Scattered Sites	3/30/06			9/30/07			
SC-16-26 Scattered Sites	3/30/06			9/30/07			

8. Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan

Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan **Part I: Summary**					
PHA Name The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston				☐**Original 5-Year Plan** ☐**Revision No:**	
Development Number/Name/ HA-Wide	Year 1	Work Statement for Year 2 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2006	Work Statement for Year 3 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2007	Work Statement for Year 4 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2008	Work Statement for Year 5 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2009
	Annual Statement				
1406-Operations		349,183.80	357,110.20	372,475.20	380,620.20
1408-Vehicle Replacement		26,000.00	26,000.00	26,000.00	26,000.00
Resident Programs		5,000.00	5,000.00	5,000.00	5,000.00
Professional Development – Admin		11,000.00	11,000.00	11,000.00	11,000.00
Professional Development – Housing		7,000.00	7,000.00	7,000.00	7,000.00
Professional Development – Maint		7,000.00	7,000.00	7,000.00	7,000.00
Software Upgrades		0	0	0	0
Software Licenses		10,000.00	10,000.00	10,000.00	10,000.00
1410-Accountant		25,132.00	25,886.00	26,663.00	27,463.00
MOD Coordinator		54,901.00	56,548.00	58,244.00	59,991.00
Asst MOD Coordinator		46,546.00	47,942.00	49,380.00	50,861.00

8. Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan

Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan Part I: Summary					
PHA Name The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston				☐Original 5-Year Plan ☐Revision No:	
Development Number/Name/ HA-Wide	Year 1	Work Statement for Year 2 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2006	Work Statement for Year 3 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2007	Work Statement for Year 4 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2008	Work Statement for Year 5 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2009
	Annual Statement				
Capital Fund Training		5,000.00	1,000.00	4,000.00	4,000.00
Advertising Costs		7,000.00	7,000.00	500.00	500.00
Capital Fund Specialist		29,443.00	30,326.00	31,263.00	32,173.00
1430-Fees and Costs		10,000.00	5,000.00	5,000.00	0
Energy Contract		0	0	0	10,000.00
1450-Sidewalks		5,500.00	0	1,000.00	5,000.00
Exterior Iron Rail Fence Preservation		11,000.00	5,000.00	2,500.00	0
Landscaping		18,650.00	17,500.00	14,150.00	14,000.00
Erosion Control Measures		1,500.00	0	54,500.00	23,000.00
Land Conservation		0	0	15,000.00	0
Playground equipment		4,000.00	2,000.00	0	0
Fences-Wrought Iron		1,000.00	0	0	0
Sewer line		0	0	0	37,000.00

8. Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan

Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan Part I: Summary					
PHA Name The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston				☐Original 5-Year Plan ☐Revision No:	
Development Number/Name/ HA-Wide	Year 1	Work Statement for Year 2 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2006	Work Statement for Year 3 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2007	Work Statement for Year 4 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2008	Work Statement for Year 5 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2009
	Annual Statement				
1460-Bathroom Fixture Restoration		35,000.00	25,643.00	20,000.00	20,000.00
Interior Cycle Painting		55,000.00	85,000.00	55,000.00	55,000.00
Roof Renovations		180,000.00	236,651.80	200,000.00	200,000.00
Emergency warning system		15,000.00	0	0	0
Rewire Units		0	100,000.00	0	0
Exterior Painting & Renovations		66,500.00	93,550.00	127,500.00	130,000.00
Interior Painting & Renovations		115,000.00	0	0	0
Window Replacements		11,000.00	0	5,000.00	4,000.00
Termite Elimination		0	0	5,000.00	500.00
Sewer Line		0	0	10,000.00	14,891.80
Paint Screen Doors		7,000.00	0	0	0
Sewer Replacement		14,000.00	10,000.00	0	0
Renovation of Water Lines/cutoff valves		55,000.00	0	50,000.00	21,000.00
Gas Lines		13,944.20	0	0	0

8. Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan

Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan Part I: Summary					
PHA Name The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston				☐ **Original 5-Year Plan** ☐ **Revision No:**	
Development Number/Name/ HA-Wide	Year 1	Work Statement for Year 2 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2006	Work Statement for Year 3 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2007	Work Statement for Year 4 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2008	Work Statement for Year 5 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2009
	Annual Statement				
Floor Tile Replacement		0	0	10,000.00	15,000.00
Rotten Wood		2,000.00	0	0	0
Drainage behind Comm. Center		0	15,000.00	0	0
HVAC, Plumbing & Rewiring		0	2,000.00	0	0
Playground		0	0	6,651.80	0
Retile Floor		0	0	14,000.00	12,000.00
Land Conservation		0	0	0	5,000.00
1465.10 Appliances		80,000.00	80,000.00	80,000.00	80,000.00
1470-Non Dwelling Structures		0	0	0	0
Marion Stroble		1,000.00	1,500.00	0	0
Community Center Renovation		5,000.00	4,000.00	5,000.00	4,500.00
1475-PC Replacement		15,000.00	15,000.00	15,000.00	15,000.00

8. Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan

Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan Part I: Summary					
PHA Name The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston				☐ **Original 5-Year Plan** ☐ **Revision No:**	
Development Number/Name/ HA-Wide	Year 1	Work Statement for Year 2 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2006	Work Statement for Year 3 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2007	Work Statement for Year 4 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2008	Work Statement for Year 5 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2009
	Annual Statement				
Laser Printers		5,000.00	5,000.00	5,000.00	5,000.00
Furniture		3,000.00	3,000.00	1,000.00	1,000.00
Vehicle Replacement - Maintenance		30,000.00	27,643.00	20,000.00	35,000.00
Maintenance Equipment/Tools		2,000.00	20,000.00	11,000.00	11,000.00
Network Server Upgrades		6,000.00	6,000.00	11,000.00	11,000.00
Furniture		0	0	500.00	500.00
1501-debt service funding is subject to approval of bond financing application		666,304.00	666,304.00	666,304.00	666,304.00
1502-Change Orders		1,500.00	1,500.00	500.00	
Emergency Repairs		0	0	0	1,800.00

8. Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan

Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan Part II: Supporting Pages—Work Activities						
Activities for Year 1	Activities for Year : 2 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2006			Activities for Year: 3 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2007		
	Development Name/Number	**Major Work Categories**	**Estimated Cost**	**Development Name/Number**	**Major Work Categories**	**Estimated Cost**
See	SC16-1 Robert Mills Manor	Landscaping	1,500.00	SC16-1 Robert Mills Manor	Landscaping	1,500.00
Annual		Exterior Painting & Renovations	0		Exterior Painting & Renovations	40,000.00
Statement		Community Center Renovation	1,500.00		Community Center Renovation	1,500.00
		Termite Elimination	0		Termite Elimination	0
		Erosion Control Measures	0		Erosion Control Measures	0
	SC-16-4 Wraggsborough Homes	Drainage behind Community Center	0	SC-16-4 Wraggsborough Homes	Drainage behind Community Center	15,000.00
		Landscaping	1,500.00		Landscaping	1,500.00
		Community Center	1,500.00		Community Center	1,500.00
		Sewer Line	0		Sewer Line	0
		Playground	0		Playground	0
		Exterior Painting & Renovations	0		Exterior Painting & Renovations	0
		Termite Elimination	0		Termite Elimination	0
		Erosion Control Measures	0		Erosion Control Measures	0

8. Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan

Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan Part II: Supporting Pages—Work Activities						
Activities for Year 1	Activities for Year : 2 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2006			Activities for Year: 3 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2007		
	Development Name/Number	**Major Work Categories**	**Estimated Cost**	**Development Name/Number**	**Major Work Categories**	**Estimated Cost**
	SC16-5 Gadsden Green	Landscaping	1,500.00	SC16-5 Gadsden Green	Landscaping	1,500.00
		Community Center	1,000.00		Community Center	1,000.00
	SC16-6 Robert Mills Manor Ext.	Fence-Wrought Iron	1,000.00	SC16-6 Robert Mills Manor Ext.	Fence-Wrought Iron	0
		Landscaping	1,500.00		Landscaping	1,500.00
		Exterior Painting & Renovations	0		Exterior Painting & Renovations	10,000.00
		Community Center	0		Community Center	0
		Erosion Control Measures	1,500.00		Erosion Control Measures	0
	SC16-8 Cooper River Court	Landscaping	1,500.00	SC16-8 Cooper River Court	Landscaping	1,500.00
		Paint Screen Doors	7,000.00		Paint Screen Doors	0
		Exterior Painting & Renovations	24,500.00		Exterior Painting & Renovations	0
		Repaving Parking lot/curbing	0		Repaving Parking lot/curbing	0
		Sewer Replacement	14,000.00		Sewer Replacement	10,000.00

8. Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan

Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan Part II: Supporting Pages—Work Activities						
Activities for Year 1	Activities for Year : 2 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2006			Activities for Year: 3 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2007		
	Development Name/Number	**Major Work Categories**	**Estimated Cost**	**Development Name/Number**	**Major Work Categories**	**Estimated Cost**
		Erosion Control Measures	0		Erosion Control Measures	0
	SC16-9 Edmund Jenkins	Interior Painting & Renovations	28,000.00	16-9 Edmund Jenkins	Interior Painting & Renovations	0
		Landscaping	1,000.00		Landscaping	1,000.00
		Playground equipment-replacement	2,000.00		Playground equipment-replacement	2,000.00
		Retile Floor	0		Retile Floor	0
		Sewer Line	0		Sewer Line	0
		Exterior Painting & Renovations	0		Exterior Painting & Renovations	17,050.00
	SC16-10 Meeting Street Manor	Landscaping	1,000.00	SC16-10 Meeting Street Manor	Landscaping	1,000.00
		Exterior Painting & Renovations	0		Exterior Painting & Renovations	0
		Marion Stroble	1,000.00		Marion Stroble	1,500.00
		Renovation of Water Lines/cutoff valves	55,000.00		Renovation of Water Lines/cutoff valves	0
	SC16-12 Kiawah Homes	Interior Painting & Renovations	87,000.00	SC16-12 Kiawah Homes	Interior Painting & Renovations	0

8. Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan

Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan Part II: Supporting Pages—Work Activities						
Activities for Year 1	Activities for Year : 2 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2006			Activities for Year: 3 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2007		
	Development Name/Number	**Major Work Categories**	**Estimated Cost**	**Development Name/Number**	**Major Work Categories**	**Estimated Cost**
		HVAC, Plumbing & Rewiring	0		HVAC, Plumbing & Rewiring	2,000.00
		Landscaping	1,000.00		Landscaping	1,000.00
		Community Center	1,000.00		Community Center	0
		Playground Equipment	2,000.00		Playground Equipment	0
		Exterior Painting & Renovations	40,000.00		Exterior Painting & Renovations	0
	SC16-13 Meeting St.	Erosion Control	0	SC16-13 Meeting St.	Erosion Control	0
	Gadsden Street	Landscaping	1,500.00	Gadsden Street	Landscaping	1,500.00
	Wraggsborough Extension	Floor Tile Replacement	0	Wraggsborough Extension	Floor Tile Replacement	0
		Gas lines	13,944.20		Gas lines	0
	SC16-15 Scattered Sites	Landscaping	2,150.00	SC16-15 Scattered Sites	Landscaping	1,000.00
		Rotten Wood	2,000.00		Rotten Wood	0
		Exterior Painting & Renovations	0		Exterior Painting & Renovations	6,500.00
		Window Replacements	11,000.00		Window Replacements	0

8. Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan

Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan Part II: Supporting Pages—Work Activities						
Activities for Year 1	Activities for Year : 2 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2006			Activities for Year: 3 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2007		
	Development Name/Number	**Major Work Categories**	**Estimated Cost**	**Development Name/Number**	**Major Work Categories**	**Estimated Cost**
	SC16-16 Scattered Sites	Landscaping	1,500.00	SC16-16 Scattered Sites	Landscaping	1,500.00
		Exterior Painting & Renovations	2,000.00		Exterior Painting & Renovations	5,000.00
		Window Replacement	0		Window Replacement	0
	SC16-16 Scattered Sites	Landscaping	3,000.00	SC16-16 Scattered Sites	Landscaping	3,000.00
		Exterior Painting & Renovations	0		Exterior Painting & Renovations	15,000.00
Total CFP Estimated Cost			$315,594.20			$145,550

8. Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan

Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan Part II: Supporting Pages—Work Activities					
Activities for Year :4 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2008			Activities for Year: 5 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2009		
Development Name/Number	**Major Work Categories**	**Estimated Cost**	**Development Name/Number**	**Major Work Categories**	**Estimated Cost**
SC16-1 Robert Mills Manor	Landscaping	1,000.00	SC16-1 Robert Mills Manor	Landscaping	1,000.00
	Exterior Painting & Renovations	40,000.00		Exterior Painting & Renovations	0
	Community Center Renovation	1,500.00		Community Center Renovation	1,000.00
	Termite Elimination	0		Termite Elimination	500.00
	Erosion Control Measures	500.00		Erosion Control Measures	0
	Land Conservation	15,000.00		Land Conservation	5,000.00
SC-16-4 Wraggsborough Homes	Drainage behind Community Center	0	SC-16-4 Wraggsborough Homes	Drainage behind Community Center	0
	Landscaping	1,000.00		Landscaping	1,000.00
	Community Center	1,500.00		Community Center	1,500.00
	Sewer Line	0		Sewer Line	37,000.00
	Playground	6,651.80		Playground	0
	Exterior Painting & Renovations	1,500.00		Exterior Painting & Renovations	0

8. Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan

Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan Part II: Supporting Pages—Work Activities					
Activities for Year :4 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2008			Activities for Year: 5 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2009		
Development Name/Number	**Major Work Categories**	**Estimated Cost**	**Development Name/Number**	**Major Work Categories**	**Estimated Cost**
	Termite Elimination	5,000.00		Termite Elimination	0
	Erosion Control Measures	23,000.00		Erosion Control Measures	0
SC16-5 Gadsden Green	Landscaping	1,000.00	SC16-5 Gadsden Green	Landscaping	1,000.00
	Community Center	1,000.00		Community Center	1,000.00
SC16-6 Robert Mills Manor Ext.	Fence-Wrought Iron	0	SC16-6 Robert Mills Manor Ext.	Fence-Wrought Iron	0
	Landscaping	1,500.00		Landscaping	1,500.00
	Exterior Painting & Renovations	21,000.00		Exterior Painting & Renovations	55,000.00
	Community Center	1,000.00		Community Center	1,000.00
	Erosion Control Measures	0		Erosion Control Measures	0
SC16-8 Cooper River Court	Landscaping	0	SC16-8 Cooper River Court	Landscaping	0
	Paint Screen Doors	0		Paint Screen Doors	0
	Exterior Painting & Renovations	0		Exterior Painting & Renovations	35,000.00

8. Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan

Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan Part II: Supporting Pages—Work Activities					
Activities for Year :4 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2008			Activities for Year: 5 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2009		
Development Name/Number	**Major Work Categories**	**Estimated Cost**	**Development Name/Number**	**Major Work Categories**	**Estimated Cost**
	Repaving Parking lot/curbing	0		Repaving Parking lot/curbing	0
	Sewer Replacement	0		Sewer Replacement	0
	Erosion Control Measures	6,000.00		Erosion Control Measures	5,000.00
SC16-9 Edmund Jenkins	Interior Painting & Renovations	0	SC16-9 Edmund Jenkins	Interior Painting & Renovations	0
	Landscaping	1,000.00		Landscaping	1,000.00
	Playground equipment-replacement	0		Playground equipment-replacement	0
	Retile Floor	14,000.00		Retile Floor	12,000.00
	Sewer Line	10,000.00		Sewer Line	14,891.80
	Exterior Painting & Renovations	0		Exterior Painting & Renovations	0
SC16-10 Meeting Street Manor	Landscaping	1,500.00	SC16-10 Meeting Street Manor	Landscaping	1,500.00
	Exterior Painting & Renovations	50,000.00		Exterior Painting & Renovations	25,000.00
	Marion Stroble	0		Marion Stroble	0

8. Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan

Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan Part II: Supporting Pages—Work Activities					
Activities for Year :4 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2008			Activities for Year: 5 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2009		
Development Name/Number	**Major Work Categories**	**Estimated Cost**	**Development Name/Number**	**Major Work Categories**	**Estimated Cost**
	Renovation of Water Lines/cutoff valves	50,000.00		Renovation of Water Lines/cutoff valves	21,000.00
SC16-12 Kiawah Homes	Interior Painting & Renovations	0	SC16-12 Kiawah Homes	Interior Painting & Renovations	0
	HVAC, Plumbing & Rewiring	0		HVAC, Plumbing & Rewiring	0
	Landscaping	1,000.00		Landscaping	1,000.00
	Community Center	0		Community Center	0
	Playground Equipment	0		Playground Equipment	0
	Exterior Painting & Renovations	0		Exterior Painting & Renovations	0
SC16-13 Meeting St.	Erosion Control	25,000.00	SC16-13 Meeting St.	Erosion Control	18,000.00
Gadsden Street	Landscaping	0	Gadsden Street	Landscaping	0
Wraggsborough Extension	Floor Tile Replacement	10,000.00	Wraggsborough Extension	Floor Tile Replacement	15,000.00
	Gas lines	0		Gas lines	0
SC16-15 Scattered Sites	Landscaping	2,150.00	SC16-15 Scattered Sites	Landscaping	2,000.00
	Rotten Wood	0		Rotten Wood	0

8. Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan

Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan Part II: Supporting Pages—Work Activities					
Activities for Year :4 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2008			Activities for Year: 5 FFY Grant: PHA FY: 2009		
Development Name/Number	**Major Work Categories**	**Estimated Cost**	**Development Name/Number**	**Major Work Categories**	**Estimated Cost**
	Exterior Painting & Renovations	0		Exterior Painting & Renovations	0
	Window Replacements	0		Window Replacements	4,000.00
SC16-16 Scattered Sites	Landscaping	1,000.00	SC16-16 Scattered Sites	Landscaping	1,000.00
	Exterior Painting & Renovations	0		Exterior Painting & Renovations	0
	Window Replacement	5,000.00		Window Replacement	0
SC16-16 Scattered Sites	Landscaping	3,000.00	SC16-16 Scattered Sites	Landscaping	SC16-16 Scattered Sites
	Exterior Painting & Renovations	15,000.00		Exterior Painting & Renovations	
Total CFP Estimated Cost		$316,801.80			$262,875.80

ADMISSIONS AND CONTINUED OCCUPANCY POLICY

FOR THE

PUBLIC HOUSING PROGRAM

Approved by the PHA Board of Commissioners: June 2005

Submitted to HUD:

Copyright 2004 by Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.

All rights reserved

Permission to reprint granted only to the Public Housing Authority that has purchased this plan from Nan McKay & Associates, Inc. This document may not be reprinted or distributed to any other person or entity other than the purchasing agency without the express written permission of Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.

Chapter 1
STATEMENT OF POLICIES AND OBJECTIVES

A. HOUSING AUTHORITY MISSION STATEMENT [OR HISTORICAL INFORMATION ON THE AGENCY] 1-1
B. LOCAL OBJECTIVES 1-3
C. PURPOSE OF THE POLICY 1-4
D. FAIR HOUSING POLICY 1-4
E. SERVICE AND ACCOMMODATIONS POLICY 1-6
F. TRANSLATION OF DOCUMENTS 1-10
G. LANGUAGE ASSISTANCE 1-10
H. PUBLIC HOUSING ASSESSMENT SYSTEM (PHAS) OBJECTIVES 1-11
I. FAMILY OUTREACH 1-11
J. PRIVACY RIGHTS 1-12
K. POSTING OF REQUIRED INFORMATION 1-13
L. TERMINOLOGY 1-15

Chapter 2
ELIGIBILITY FOR ADMISSION

A. QUALIFICATION FOR ADMISSION 2-2
B. FAMILY COMPOSITION 2-3
C. MANDATORY SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBERS 2-7
D. CITIZENSHIP/ELIGIBLE IMMIGRATION STATUS 2-8
E. OTHER ELIGIBILITY CRITERIA 2-9
F. DENIAL OF ADMISSION FOR DRUG-RELATED AND/OR OTHER CRIMINAL ACTIVITY 2-11
G. SCREENING FOR SUITABILITY 2-22
H. HEARINGS 2-30

Chapter 3
APPLYING FOR ADMISSION

A. HOW TO APPLY 3-1
B. "INITIAL" APPLICATION PROCEDURES 3-3
C. NOTIFICATION OF APPLICANT STATUS 3-5
D. COMPLETION OF A FULL APPLICATION 3-6
E. PROCESSING APPLICATIONS 3-10
F. FINAL DETERMINATION AND NOTIFICATION OF ELIGIBILITY 3-10

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Chapter 4
TENANT SELECTION AND ASSIGNMENT PLAN

A. MANAGEMENT OF THE WAITING LIST 4-3
B. SITE BASED WAITING LISTS 4-7
C. WAITING LIST PREFERENCES 4-9
D. ORDER OF SELECTION FOR GENERAL OCCUPANCY (FAMILY) DEVELOPMENTS 4-19
E. ORDER OF SELECTION FOR MIXED POPULATION DEVELOPMENTS 4-20
F. VERIFICATION OF PREFERENCE QUALIFICATION 4-21
G. PREFERENCE DENIAL 4-22
H. FACTORS OTHER THAN PREFERENCES THAT AFFECT SELECTION OF APPLICANTS 4-22
I. INCOME TARGETING 4-23
J. UNITS DESIGNATED FOR THE ELDERLY 4-24
K. UNITS DESIGNATED FOR THE DISABLED 4-26
L. DECONCENTRATION OF POVERTY AND INCOME-MIXING 4-27
M. PROMOTION OF INTEGRATION 4-31
N. OFFER OF PLACEMENT ON THE SECTION 8 WAITING LIST 4-31
O. REMOVAL FROM WAITING LIST AND PURGING 4-32
P. OFFER OF ACCESSIBLE UNITS 4-33
Q. PLAN FOR UNIT OFFERS 4-34
R. CHANGES PRIOR TO UNIT OFFER 4-35
S. APPLICANT STATUS AFTER FINAL UNIT OFFER 4-35
T. TIME-LIMIT FOR ACCEPTANCE OF UNIT 4-36
U. REFUSAL OF OFFER 4-37

Chapter 5
OCCUPANCY GUIDELINES

A. DETERMINING UNIT SIZE 5-1
B. EXCEPTIONS TO OCCUPANCY STANDARDS 5-3
C. INCENTIVES TO ATTRACT HIGHER INCOME FAMILIES TO LOWER INCOME DEVELOPMENTS 5-5
D. ACCESSIBLE UNITS 5-5
E. FAMILY MOVES 5-6

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Chapter 6
INCOME AND RENT DETERMINATIONS

PART 1: ANNUAL INCOME

I. A. OVERVIEW....6-2
I. B. HOUSEHOLD COMPOSITION AND INCOME.... 6-3
I. C. ANTICIPATING ANNUAL INCOME.... 6-7
I. D. EARNED INCOME.... 6-9
I. E. EARNED INCOME DISALLOWANCE.... 6-13
I. F. BUSINESS INCOME.... 6-16
I. G. ASSETS.... 6-18
I. H. PERIODIC PAYMENTS.... 6-26
I. I. PAYMENTS IN LIEU OF EARNINGS.... 6-28
I. J. WELFARE ASSISTANCE.... 6-29
I. K. PERIODIC AND DETERMINABLE ALLOWANCES.... 6-30
I. L. ADDITIONAL EXCLUSIONS FROM ANNUAL INCOME.... 6-31

PART II: ADJUSTED INCOME

II. A. INTRODUCTION.... 6-33
II. B. DEPENDENT DEDUCTION.... 6-34
II. C. ELDERLY OR DISABLED FAMILY DEDUCTION.... 6-34
II. D. MEDICAL EXPENSES DEDUCTION.... 6-35
II. E. DISABILITY ASSISTANCE EXPENSES DEDUCTION.... 6-37
II. F. CHILD CARE EXPENSE DEDUCTION....6-40
II.G. PERMISSIVE DEDUCTIONS....6-44

PART III: CALCULATING FAMILY SHARE AND PHA SUBSIDY

III. A. OVERVIEW OF INCOME-BASED RENT CALCULATION....6-45
III. B. FINANCIAL HARDSHIPS AFFECTING MINIMUM RENT....6-48
III. C. UTILITY ALLOWANCES....6-53
III. D. PRORATED RENT FOR MIXED FAMILIES....6-55
III. E. FLAT RENTS AND FAMILY CHOICE....6-56

EXHIBITS

6-1 ANNUAL INCOME INCLUSIONS....6-61
6-2 ANNUAL INCOME EXCLUSIONS....6-63
6-3 TREATMENT OF FAMILY ASSETS....6-66
6-4 EARNED INCOME DISALLOWANCE FOR PERSONS WITH DISABILITIES....6-67
6-5 THE EFFECT OF WELFARE BENEFIT REDUCTION....6-69

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Chapter 7
VERIFICATION

PART I: GENERAL VERIFICATION REQUIREMENTS

I. A. FAMILY CONSENT TO RELEASE OF INFORMATION 7-1
I. B. OVERVIEW OF VERIFICATION REQUIREMENTS 7-2
I. C. ENTERPRISE INCOME VERIFICATION (EIV) 7-4
I. D. THIRD-PARTY WRITTEN AND ORAL VERIFICATION 7-5
I. E. REVIEW OF DOCUMENTS 7-8
I. F. SELF-CERTIFICATION 7-8

PART II: VERIFYING FAMILY INFORMATION

II. A. VERIFICATION OF LEGAL IDENTITY 7-9
II. B. SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBERS 7-10
II. C. DOCUMENTATION OF AGE 7-11
II. D. FAMILY RELATIONSHIPS 7-12
II. E. VERIFICATION OF STUDENT STATUS 7-14
II. F. DOCUMENTATION OF DISABILITY 7-15
II. G. CITIZENSHIP OR ELIGIBLE IMMIGRATION STATUS 7-16
II. H. VERIFICATION OF PREFERENCE STATUS 7-18

PART III: VERIFYING INCOME AND ASSETS

III. A. EARNED INCOME 7-19
III. B. BUSINESS AND SELF EMPLOYMENT INCOME 7-19
III. C. PERIODIC PAYMENTS AND PAYMENTS IN LIEU OF EARNINGS 7-20
III. D. ALIMONY OR CHILD SUPPORT 7-21
III. E. ASSETS AND INCOME FROM ASSETS 7-22
III. F. NET INCOME FROM RENTAL PROPERTY 7-22
III. G. RETIREMENT ACCOUNTS 7-23
III. H. INCOME FROM EXCLUDED SOURCES 7-24
III. I. ZERO ANNUAL INCOME STATUS 7-24

PART IV: VERIFYING MANDATORY DEDUCTIONS

IV. A. DEPENDENT AND ELDERLY/DISABLED HOUSEHOLD DEDUCTIONS 7-25
IV. B. MEDICAL EXPENSE DEDUCTION 7-26
IV. C. DISABILITY ASSISTANCE EXPENSES 7-28
IV. D. CHILD CARE EXPENSES 7-30

EXHIBITS

7-1 EXCERPT FROM HUD VERIFICATION GUIDANCE NOTICE 7-33
7-2 SUMMARY OF DOCUMENTATION REQUIREMENTS FOR NONCITIZENS 7-37

Chapter 8
TRANSFER POLICY

A. GENERAL STATEMENT 8-1
B. ELIGIBILITY FOR TRANSFER 8-3
C. PRIORITY OF TRANSFERS 8-4
D. EMERGENCY TRANSFER 8-6
E. SPECIAL CIRCUMSTANCES TRANSFER 8-7
F. MANDATORY TRANSFERS 8-8
G. NON-MANDATORY TRANSFERS 8-9
H. MOVING COSTS 8-10

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

I. SECURITY DEPOSITS 8-10
J. PROCESSING TRANSFERS 8-11
K. TRANSFER REQUEST PROCEDURE 8-12
L. RENT ADJUSTMENTS OF TRANSFERRED RESIDENTS 8-13
M. REEXAMINATION DATE 8-13

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Chapter 9

LEASING

A. LEASE ORIENTATION 9-1
B. LEASE REQUIREMENTS 9-2
C. EXECUTION OF LEASE 9-3
D. ADDITIONS TO THE LEASE 9-5
E. LEASING UNITS WITH ACCESSIBLE OR ADAPTABLE FEATURES 9-8
F. UTILITY SERVICES 9-8
G. SECURITY DEPOSITS 9-9
H. RENT PAYMENTS 9-11
I. FEES AND NONPAYMENT PENALTIES 9-11
J. SCHEDULES OF SPECIAL CHARGES 9-12
K. MODIFICATIONS TO THE LEASE 9-12
L. CANCELLATION OF THE LEASE 9-12
M. INSPECTIONS OF PUBLIC HOUSING UNITS 9-13

Chapter 10

PET POLICY – ELDERLY/DISABLED PROJECTS

A. MANAGEMENT APPROVAL OF PETS 10-2
B. STANDARDS FOR PETS 10-4
C. PETS TEMPORARILY ON THE PREMISES 10-6
D. DESIGNATION OF PET/NO PET AREAS 10-6
E. ADDITIONAL FEES AND DEPOSITS FOR PETS 10-7
F. ALTERATIONS TO UNIT 10-8
G. PET WASTE REMOVAL CHARGE 10-8
H. PET AREA RESTRICTIONS 10-8
I. NOISE 10-9
J. CLEANLINESS REQUIREMENTS 10-9
K. PET CARE 10-10
L. RESPONSIBLE PARTIES 10-10
M. INSPECTIONS 10-10
N. PET RULE VIOLATION NOTICE 10-11
O. NOTICE FOR PET REMOVAL 10-12
P. TERMINATION OF TENANCY 10-12
Q. PET REMOVAL 10-12
R. EMERGENCIES 10-13

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Chapter 11

PET POLICY – FAMILY PROJECTS

A. ANIMALS THAT ASSIST, SUPPORT OR PROVIDE SERVICE TO PERSONS WITH DISABILITIES 11-2
B. STANDARDS FOR PETS 11-2
C. REGISTRATION OF PETS 11-5
D. PET AGREEMENT 11-7
E. LIMITATIONS ON PET OWERNSHIP 11-9
F. DESIGNATION OF PET-FREE AREAS 11-10
G. PETS TEMPORARILY ON THE PREMISES 11-10
H. DEPOSITS FOR PETS 11-11
I. ADDITIONAL PET FEES 11-13
J. PET WASTE REMOVAL CHARGE 11-14
K. PET AREA RESTRICTIONS 11-14
L. CLEANLINESS REQUIREMENTS 11-15
M. PET CARE 11-15
N. RESPONSIBLE PARTIES 11-15
O. INSPECTIONS 11-15
P. PET RULE VIOLATION NOTICE 11-16
Q. NOTICE FOR PET REMOVAL 11-17
R. TERMINATION OF TENANCY 11-17
S. PET REMOVAL 11-17
T. EMERGENCIES 11-18

Chapter 12

REEXAMINATIONS

A. ELIGIBILITY FOR CONTINUED OCCUPANCY 12-1
B. ANNUAL REEXAMINATION 12-2
C. REPORTING INTERIM CHANGES 12-8
D. INCOME CHANGES RESULTING FROM WELFARE PROGRAM REQUIREMENTS 12-11
E. OTHER INTERIM REPORTING ISSUES 12-14
F. TIMELY REPORTING OF CHANGES IN INCOME (AND ASSETS) 12-15
G. REPORTING OF CHANGES IN FAMILY COMPOSITION 12-17
H. REMAINING MEMBER OF TENANT FAMILY - RETENTION OF UNIT 12-24
I. CHANGES IN UNIT SIZE 12-24
J. CONTINUANCE OF ASSISTANCE FOR "MIXED" FAMILIES 12-25

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Chapter 13

LEASE TERMINATIONS

A. TERMINATION BY TENANT 13-1
B. TERMINATION BY PHA 13-2
C. NOTIFICATION REQUIREMENTS 13-4
D. RECORD KEEPING 13-7
E. TERMINATIONS DUE TO INELIGIBLE IMMIGRATION STATUS 13-8

Chapter 14

COMPLAINTS, GRIEVANCES AND APPEALS

A. COMPLAINTS 14-1
B. APPEALS BY APPLICANTS 14-2
C. APPEALS BY TENANTS 14-2
D. HEARING AND APPEAL PROVISIONS FOR "RESTRICTIONS ON ASSISTANCE TO NONCITIZENS" 14-3
E. GRIEVANCE PROCEDURES 14-5

Chapter 15

FAMILY DEBTS TO THE PHA

A. PAYMENT AGREEMENT FOR FAMILIES 15-2
B. DEBTS DUE TO FRAUD/NON-REPORTING OF INFORMATION 15-4
C. WRITING OFF DEBTS 15-5

Chapter 16

COMMUNITY SERVICE

A. REQUIREMENT 16-1
B. EXEMPTIONS 16-2
C. DEFINITION OF ECONOMIC SELF-SUFFICIENCY PROGRAM 16-3
D. ANNUAL DETERMINATIONS 16-4
E. NONCOMPLIANCE 16-4
F. PHA RESPONSIBILITY 16-5
G. PHA IMPLEMENTATION OF COMMUNITY SERVICE REQUIREMENT 16-6

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Chapter 17

UPFRONT INCOME VERIFICATION SYSTEM SECURITY PROCEDURES

GLOSSARY

I. TERMS USED IN DETERMINING RENT GL-1
II. GLOSSARY OF HOUSING TERMS GL-9
III. GLOSSARY OF TERMS USED IN THE NONCITIZENS RULE GL-20

PROGRAM INTEGRITY ADDENDUM

A. CRITERIA FOR INVESTIGATION OF SUSPECTED FRAUD AND ABUSE ..... PI Addendum-2
B. STEPS THE PHA WILL TAKE TO PREVENT PROGRAM ABUSE AND FRAUD ..... PI Addendum-3
C. STEPS THE PHA WILL TAKE TO DETECT PROGRAM ABUSE AND FRAUD ..... PI Addendum-4
D. THE PHA'S HANDLING OF ALLEGATIONS OF POSSIBLE ABUSE AND FRAUD ..... PI Addendum-5
E. HOW THE PHA WILL INVESTIGATE ALLEGATIONS OF ABUSE AND FRAUD ..... PI Addendum-6
F. PLACEMENT OF DOCUMENTS, EVIDENCE AND STATEMENTS OBTAINED BY THE PHA ..... PI Addendum-7
G. CONCLUSION OF THE PHA'S INVESTIGATIVE REVIEW ..... PI Addendum-7
H. EVALUATION OF THE FINDINGS ..... PI Addendum-7
I. ACTION PROCEDURES FOR VIOLATIONS THAT HAVE BEEN DOCUMENTED ..... PI Addendum-8

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Chapter 1

STATEMENT OF POLICIES AND OBJECTIVES

INTRODUCTION

The Public Housing Program was created by the U.S. Housing Act of 1937.

Administration of the Public Housing Program and the functions and responsibilities of the Public Housing Authority (PHA) staff shall be in compliance with the PHA's Personnel Policy, Annual 5 Year Plan, and this Admissions and Continued Occupancy Policy. The administration of this PHA's housing program will also meet the requirements of the Department of Housing and Urban Development. Such requirements include any Public Housing Regulations, Handbooks, and applicable Notices. All applicable Federal, State and local laws, including Fair Housing Laws and regulations also apply. Changes in applicable federal laws or regulations shall supersede provisions in conflict with this policy. Federal regulations shall include those found in Volume 24 CFR, Parts 1, 5, 8, 100 and 900-966 (Code of Federal Regulations).

A. HOUSING AUTHORITY MISSION STATEMENT

The mission of the Housing Authority of the City of Charleston is the same as the Department of Housing and Urban Development: To promote adequate and affordable housing, economic opportunity and suitable living environment free from discrimination.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

”Page Intentionally Left Blank”

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

B. LOCAL OBJECTIVES

This Admissions and Continued Occupancy Plan for the Public Housing Program is designed to demonstrate that the PHA is managing its program in a manner that reflects its commitment to improving the quality of housing available to its public, and its capacity to manage that housing in a manner that demonstrates its responsibility to the public trust. In addition, this Admissions and Continued Occupancy Policy is designed to achieve the following objectives:

To provide improved living conditions for very low and low income families while maintaining their rent payments at an affordable level.

To operate a socially and financially sound public housing agency that provides decent, safe, and sanitary housing within a drug free, suitable living environment for tenants and their families.

To avoid concentrations of economically and socially deprived families in any one or all of the PHA's public housing developments.

To lawfully deny the admission of applicants, or the continued occupancy of residents, whose habits and practices reasonably may be expected to adversely affect the health, safety, comfort or welfare of other residents or the physical environment of the neighborhood, or create a danger to PHA employees.

To attempt to house a tenant body in each development that is composed of families with a broad range of incomes and rent-paying abilities that are representative of the range of incomes of low-income families in the PHA's jurisdiction.

To provide opportunities for upward mobility for families who desire to achieve self-sufficiency.

To facilitate the judicious management of the PHA inventory, and the efficient management of the PHA staff.

To ensure compliance with Title VI of the Civil Rights Act of 1964 and all other applicable Federal laws and regulations so that the admissions and continued occupancy are conducted without regard to race, color, religion, creed, sex, national origin, handicap or familial status.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

C. PURPOSE OF THE POLICY

The purpose of this Admissions and Continued Occupancy Policy (ACOP) is to establish guidelines for the Public Housing Authority (PHA) staff to follow in determining eligibility for admission and continued occupancy. These guidelines are governed by the requirements of the Department of Housing and Urban Development (HUD) with latitude for local policies and procedures. These policies and procedures for admissions and continued occupancy are binding upon applicants, residents, and the PHA.

The PHA Board of Commissioners must approve the original policy and any changes. Required portions of this Plan will be provided to HUD.

D. FAIR HOUSING POLICY

It is the policy of the Housing Authority to comply fully with all Federal, State and local nondiscrimination laws and with rules and regulations governing Fair Housing and Equal Opportunity in housing and employment. The PHA will comply with all laws relating to Civil Rights, including:

Title VI of the Civil Rights Act of 1964
Title VIII of the Civil Rights Act of 1968 (as amended by the Community Development Act of 1974 and the Fair Housing Amendments Act of 1988)
Executive Order 11063
Section 504 of the Rehabilitation Act of 1973
The Age Discrimination Act of 1975
Title II of the Americans with Disabilities Act (to the extent, that it applies, otherwise Section 504 and the Fair Housing Amendments govern)
Any applicable State laws or local ordinances and any legislation protecting individual rights of tenants, applicants or staff that may subsequently be enacted.

The PHA shall not discriminate because of race, color, sex, religion, familial status, disability, national origin, **marital status, or sexual orientation** in the leasing, rental, or other disposition of housing or related facilities, including land, that is part of any project or projects under the PHA's jurisdiction covered by a contract for annual contributions under the United States Housing Act of 1937, as amended, or in the use or occupancy thereof.

Posters and housing information are displayed in locations throughout the PHA's office in such a manner as to be easily readable from a wheelchair.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

The PHA's **Housing Authority of the City of Charleston, 550 Meeting Street, Charleston, SC 29403 are** accessible to persons with disabilities. Accessibility for the hearing impaired is provided by the TDD telephone service provider.

The PHA shall not, on account of race, color, sex, religion, familial status, disability, national origin, **marital status, or sexual orientation**:

Deny to any family the opportunity to apply for housing, nor deny to any qualified applicant the opportunity to lease housing suitable to its needs;

Provide housing that is different from that provided to others;

Subject a person to segregation or disparate treatment;

Restrict a person's access to any benefit enjoyed by others in connection with the housing program;

Treat a person differently in determining eligibility or other requirements for admission; or

Deny a person access to the same level of services.

The PHA shall not automatically deny admission to a particular group or category of otherwise qualified applicants (e.g., families with children born to unmarried parents, elderly families with pets).

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

E. SERVICE AND ACCOMMODATIONS POLICY

It is the policy of the Housing Authority of the City of Charleston to provide courteous and efficient service to all applicants for housing assistance. In that regard, the PHA will endeavor to accommodate persons with disabilities, as well as those persons with language and literacy barriers.

This policy is applicable to all situations described in this Admissions and Continued Occupancy Policy when a family initiates contact with the PHA, when the PHA initiates contact with a family including when a family applies, and when the PHA schedules or reschedules appointments of any kind.

It is the policy of this PHA to be service-directed in the administration of our housing programs, and to exercise and demonstrate a high level of professionalism while providing housing services to the families within our jurisdiction.

The PHA's policies and practices will be designed to provide assurances that all persons with disabilities will be provided reasonable accommodation so that they may fully access and utilize the housing program and related services. The availability of specific accommodations will be made known by including notices on PHA forms and letters to all families, and all requests will be verified so that the PHA can properly accommodate the need presented by the disability.

Federal Americans with Disabilities Act of 1990

With respect to an individual, the term "disability," as defined by the 1990 Act means:

> A physical or mental impairment that substantially limits one or more of the major life activities of an individual; or
>
> A record of such impairment, or
>
> Being regarded as having such impairment.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Undue Hardship

Requests for reasonable accommodation from persons with disabilities will be granted upon verification that they meet the need presented by the disability and they do not create an "undue financial and administrative burden" for the PHA, meaning an action requiring "significant difficulty or expense."

In determining whether accommodation would create an undue hardship, the following guidelines will apply:

> The nature and cost of the accommodation needed;
>
> The overall current financial resources of the facility or facilities involved in the provision of the reasonable accommodation; and
>
> The number of persons currently employed at such facility, the number of families likely currently to need such accommodation, the effect on expenses and resources, or the likely impact on the operation of the facility as a result of the accommodation.

Verification of a Request for Accommodation

All requests for accommodation or modification of a unit will be verified with a reliable, knowledgeable, professional.

Requests for reasonable accommodation from persons with disabilities will be granted upon verification that they meet the need presented by the disability.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Reasonable Accommodation

Reasonable accommodation will be made for persons with a disability who require an advocate or accessible offices. A designee will be allowed to provide some information, but only with the permission of the person with the disability.

All PHA mailings will be made available in an accessible format upon request, as a reasonable accommodation.

Application Process

For purposes of this section, the Housing Authority of the City of Charleston will make the following types of accommodations to persons with disabilities to facilitate the application process:

> **Permitting the submission of applications or certification forms via mail.**
>
> **Permitting an authorized designee to participate in the application or certification process.**

Recertification by Mail

If there is more than one adult member in the household, but only one is disabled, recertifications will not be processed through the mail. In such cases, [the family may choose to have the PHA conduct the recertification by a home visit or to have] **the able adult family members come in for the appointment and then take the necessary forms home to the member with a disability for completion and signature.**

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Home Visits

When requested and where the need for reasonable accommodation has been established, the PHA will conduct home visits to residents to conduct annual and interim recertifications.

Requests for home visit recertifications must be received by the PHA at least 60 days before the scheduled appointment date in order for the request to be considered.

The PHA will consider home visit recertifications which are requested after the scheduled appointment has been missed, according to the number of allowed rescheduled appointments noted in the chapter on Recertifications.

Other Accommodations

Families will be offered an accessible unit, upon request by the family, when an accessible unit is available.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

F. TRANSLATION OF DOCUMENTS

In determining whether it is feasible to translate documents into other languages, the PHA will consider the following factors:

Estimated cost to the PHA per client of translation of English written documents into the other language.

The availability of local organizations to provide translation services to non- English speaking families.

G. LANGUAGE ASSISTANCE

The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston will provide readers to assist persons with literacy barriers in completing the application and certification process.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

H. PUBLIC HOUSING ASSESSMENT SYSTEM (PHAS) OBJECTIVES

[24 CFR 901 & 902]

The PHA operates its public housing program with efficiency and can demonstrate to HUD or independent auditors that the PHA is using its resources in a manner that reflects its commitment to quality and service. The PHA policies and practices are consistent with the new Public Housing Assessment System (PHAS) outlined in the 24 CFR Parts 901 and 902 final published regulations.

I. FAMILY OUTREACH

The PHA will publicize and disseminate information to make known the availability of housing units and housing-related services for very low income families on a regular basis.

The PHA will communicate the status of housing availability to other service providers in the community. The PHA will advise them of housing eligibility factors and guidelines in order that they can make proper referrals for those who seek housing.

When the PHA's waiting list is open, the PHA will periodically publicize the availability and nature of housing assistance for very low income and low income families in a newspaper of general circulation, including local minority publications and other suitable means.

To reach persons who cannot read the newspapers, the PHA will distribute fact sheets to the broadcast media and utilize public service announcements.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

J. PRIVACY RIGHTS

Applicants and participants, including all adults in their households, are required to sign the form HUD-9886, "Authorization for Release of Information and Privacy Act Notice." This document incorporates the Federal Privacy Act Statement and describes the conditions under which HUD will release family information.

The PHA's policy regarding release of information is in accordance with State and local laws that may restrict the release of family information.

Any and all information that would lead one to determine the nature and/or severity of a person's disability must be kept in a separate folder and marked "confidential." The personal information in this folder must not be released except on an "as needed" basis in cases where an accommodation is under consideration. All requests for access and granting of accommodations based on this information must be approved by the staff person designated by the Chief Operating Officer**.**

The PHA's practices and procedures are designed to safeguard the privacy of applicants and tenants.

Files will never be left unattended or placed in common areas.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

K. POSTING OF REQUIRED INFORMATION

The PHA will maintain a bulletin board in a conspicuous area of the **central office** that will contain:

Statement of policies and procedures governing Admissions and Continued Occupancy Policy (ACOP) or a notice of where the policy is available

A notice of where the PHA 5-year Plan and PHA Annual Plan are available

Information on application taking

Directory of the PHA's housing sites including names, address of offices and office hours at each facility.

Income limits for Admission

Current schedule of routine maintenance charges

A copy of the lease

The PHA's grievance procedures

A Fair Housing Poster

An Equal Opportunity in Employment poster

Current Resident Notices

Required public notices

Schedule of Utility Allowances (if applicable)

Information on Screening and Eviction for Drug Abuse and other Criminal Activity.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Site development will maintain a bulletin board in a conspicuous place which will contain:

Tenant Selection policies (960.202 and 960.203)

Information on application taking

Income limits for admission

Current schedule of maintenance charges

Copy of lease

PHA's grievance procedures

Fair Housing poster

Equal Opportunity in Employment poster

Current Resident Notices

Zero Tolerance Policy (sexual harassment)

Fraud Hotline Information

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

L. TERMINOLOGY

The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston is referred to as "PHA" or "Housing Authority" or "HA" throughout this document.

"Family" is used interchangeably with "Applicant," "Resident" or "Participant" or and can refer to a single-person family.

"Tenant" is used to refer to participants in terms of their relation as a lessee to the PHA as the landlord.

"Landlord" refers to the PHA.

"Disability" is used where "handicap" was formerly used.

"Noncitizens Rule" refers to the regulation effective June 19, 1995, restricting assistance to U.S. citizens and eligible immigrants.

See Glossary for other terminology.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Chapter 2

ELIGIBILITY FOR ADMISSION

[24 CFR Part 960, Subpart B]

INTRODUCTION

This Chapter defines both HUD's and the PHA's criteria for admission and denial of admission to the program. The policy of this PHA is to strive for objectivity and consistency in applying these criteria to evaluate the qualifications of families who apply. The PHA staff will review all information provided by the family carefully and without regard to factors other than those defined in this Chapter. Families will be provided the opportunity to explain their circumstances, to furnish additional information, if needed, and to receive an explanation of the basis for any decision made by the PHA pertaining to their eligibility.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

A. QUALIFICATION FOR ADMISSION

It is the PHA's policy to admit qualified applicants only. An applicant is qualified if he or she meets the following criteria:

Is a family as defined in this Chapter;

Heads a household where at least one member of the household is either a citizen or eligible non-citizen. (24 CFR Part 5, Subpart E).

Has an Annual Income at the time of admission that does not exceed the **low** income limit for occupancy established by HUD and posted separately in the PHA offices.

Provides a Social Security number for all family members, age 6 or older, or will provide written certification that they do not have Social Security numbers;

Meets or exceeds the Tenant Selection and Suitability Criteria as set forth in this policy. **[including the attendance and successful completion of the PHA's New Resident Orientation class**.

Timing for the Verification of Qualifying Factors

The qualifying factors of eligibility will not be verified until the family is in a position on the waiting list to be offered a housing unit.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

B. FAMILY COMPOSITION

Definition of Family

The applicant must qualify as a family. A family may be a single person or a group of persons.

A group of persons is defined by the PHA as two or more persons who intend to share residency whose income and resources are available to meet the family's needs and will live together in PHA housing.

Elderly, disabled, and displaced families are defined by HUD in CFR 5.403.

The term "Family" also includes, but is not limited to:

A family with or without children;

An elderly family;

A disabled family;

A displaced family;

The remaining member of a tenant family;

A single person who is not elderly, displaced, or a person with disabilities, or the remaining member of a tenant family;

Two or more elderly or disabled persons living together, or one or more elderly or disabled persons living with one or more live-in aides is a family;

Two or more near-elderly persons living together, or one or more near-elderly persons living with one or more live-in aides.

The temporary absence of a child from the home due to placement in foster care shall not be considered in determining the family composition and family size.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Head of Household

The head of household is the adult member of the household who is designated by the family as head, is wholly or partly responsible for paying the rent, and has the legal capacity to enter into a lease under State/local law.

Emancipated minors who qualify under State law will be recognized as head of household if there is a court order recognizing them as an emancipated minor.

Spouse of Head

Spouse means the husband or wife of the head.

For proper application of the Noncitizens Rule, the definition of spouse is: the marriage partner who, in order to dissolve the relationship, would have to be divorced. It includes the partner in a common law marriage. The term "spouse" does not apply to boyfriends, girlfriends, significant others, or co-heads.

Co-head

An individual in the household who is equally responsible for the lease with the Head of Household. A household may have either a spouse or co-head, but not both. A co-head never qualifies as a dependent.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Live-In Attendants

A Family may include a live-in aide provided that such live-in aide:

> Is determined by the PHA to be essential to the care and well being of an elderly person, a near-elderly person, or a person with disabilities,
>
> Is not obligated for the support of the person(s), and
>
> Would not be living in the unit except to provide care for the person(s).

A live-in aide is not considered to be an assisted family member and has no rights or benefits under the program:

> Income of the live-in aide will not be counted for purposes of determining eligibility or level of benefits.
>
> Live-in aides are not subject to Non-Citizen Rule requirements.
>
> Live-in aides may not be considered as a remaining member of the tenant family.

Relatives are not automatically excluded from being live-in aides, but they must meet all of the elements in the live-in aide definition described above.

Family members of a live-in attendant may also reside in the unit, providing doing so does not increase the subsidy by the cost of an additional bedroom and that the presence of the family member(s) does not overcrowd the unit.

A Live-in Aide may only reside in the unit with the approval of the PHA. Written verification will be required from a reliable, knowledgeable professional, such as a doctor, social worker, or caseworker. The verification provider must certify that a live-in aide is needed for the care of the family member who is elderly, near-elderly (50-61) or disabled.

A specific live-in aide may only reside in the unit with the approval of the PHA. The PHA shall make the live-in aide subject to the agency's normal screening criteria.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

If the live-in aide or their family members participate in drug-related or criminal activity, the PHA will rescind the aide's right to occupy the unit. When the agency takes such action against the live-in aide, the aide is not entitled to the grievance hearing process of the agency.

The PHA has the right to disapprove a request for a live-in aide based on the "Other Eligibility Criteria" described in this Chapter.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

C. MANDATORY SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBERS [24 CFR 5.216]

Families are required to provide verification of Social Security Numbers for all family members age 6 and older prior to admission, if they have been issued a number by the Social Security Administration. This requirement also applies to persons joining the family after admission to the program.

Failure to furnish verification of social security numbers is grounds for denial of admission or termination of tenancy.

If a member does not have a Social Security Number they must sign a certification stating that they do not have one. The certification shall:

state the individual's name,

state that the individual has not been issued a Social Security Number;

state that the individual will disclose the Social Security Number, if they obtain one at a later date;

be signed and dated.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

D. CITIZENSHIP/ELIGIBLE IMMIGRATION STATUS

In order to receive assistance, a family member must be a U.S. citizen or eligible immigrant. Individuals who are neither may elect not to contend their status. Eligible immigrants are persons who are in one of the six immigrant categories as specified by HUD.

For the Citizenship/Eligible Immigration requirement, the status of each member of the family is considered individually before the family's status is defined.

Mixed Families. A family is eligible for assistance as long as at least one member is a citizen or eligible immigrant. Families that include eligible and ineligible individuals are called "mixed". Such applicant families will be given notice that their income-based assistance (TTP) will be pro-rated and that they may request a hearing if they contest this determination. If such a family chooses flat rent, the flat rent will not be pro-rated if the flat rent is greater than the Public Housing Maximum Rent. If the Public Housing Maximum Rent is greater than the flat rent, and the family chooses flat rent, the flat rent will be pro-rated.

No eligible members. Applicant families that include no eligible members will be ineligible for assistance. Such families will be denied admission and offered an opportunity for a hearing.

Noncitizen students defined by HUD in the noncitizen regulations are not eligible for assistance.

The PHA will establish and verify eligibility no later than the date of the family’s annual reexamination following October 21, 1998.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

E. OTHER ELIGIBILITY CRITERIA

All applicants will be processed in accordance with HUD's regulations (24 CFR Part 960) and sound management practices. Applicants will be required to demonstrate ability to comply with essential provisions of the lease as summarized below.

All applicants must demonstrate through an assessment of current and past behavior the ability:

to pay rent and other charges as required by the lease in a timely manner;

to care for and avoid damaging the unit and common areas;

to use facilities, appliances and equipment in a reasonable way;

to create no health or safety hazards, and to report maintenance needs in a timely manner;

not to interfere with the rights and peaceful enjoyment of others and to avoid damaging the property of others;

not to engage in criminal activity or alcohol abuse that threatens the health, safety or right to peaceful enjoyment of other residents or staff and not to engage in drug-related criminal activity on or off the PHA premises;

not to have ever been convicted of manufacturing or producing methamphetamine, also known as "speed," on the premises of assisted housing;

not to contain a household member subject to lifetime sex offender registration requirement under a State Sex offender registration program;

to comply with necessary and reasonable rules and program requirements of HUD and the PHA; and,

to comply with local health and safety codes.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Denial of Admission for Previous Debts to This or Any Other PHA

At the time of initial application, the applicant must pay any previous debt prior to being placed on the waiting list.

Either spouse is responsible for the entire debt incurred as a previous PHA tenant. Children of the head or spouse who had incurred a debt to the PHA will not be held responsible for the parent's previous debt.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

F. DENIAL OF ADMISSION FOR DRUG-RELATED AND/OR OTHER CRIMINAL ACTIVITY

Purpose

All federally assisted housing is intended to provide a place to live and raise families, not a place to commit crime, to use or sell drugs or terrorize neighbors. It is the intention of the Housing Authority of the City of Charleston to fully endorse and implement a policy that is designed to:

Help create and maintain a safe and drug-free community;

Keep our program participants free from threats to their personal and family safety;

Support parental efforts to instill values of personal responsibility and hard work;

Help maintain an environment where children can live safely, learn and grow up to be productive citizens; and

Assist families in their vocational/educational goals in the pursuit of self-sufficiency.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Administration

All screening procedures shall be administered fairly and in such a way as not to discriminate on the basis of race, color, nationality, religion, sex, familial status, disability or against other legally protected groups, and not to violate right to privacy.

To the maximum extent possible, the PHA will involve other community and governmental entities in the promotion and enforcement of this policy.

This policy will be posted on the PHA's bulletin board and copies made readily available to applicants and tenants upon request.

HUD Definitions

"Drug-related criminal activity" is the illegal manufacture, sale, distribution, use, or possession with intent to manufacture, sell, distribute or use a controlled substance (as defined in section 102 of the Controlled Substances Act (21 U.S.C. 802)).

Drug-related criminal activity means *on or off the* premises, *not just on or near the* premises.

"Covered person" means a tenant, any member of the tenant's household, a guest, or another person under the tenant's control.

"Criminal activity" includes any criminal activity that threatens the health, safety or right to peaceful enjoyment of the resident's public housing premises by other residents or employees of the PHA.

"Drug" means a controlled substance as defined in section 102 of the Controlled Substances Act (21 U.S.C. 802).

"Guest" for purposes of this Chapter, means a person temporarily staying in the unit with the consent of a tenant or other member of the household who has express or implied authority to so consent on behalf of the tenant.

"Household" means the family and PHA-approved live-in aide.

"Other person under the tenant's control," for the purposes of the definition of "covered person", means that the person, although not staying as a guest (as defined above) in the unit is, or was at the time of the activity in question, on the premises (as defined in this section) because of an invitation from the tenant or other member of the household who has express or implied authority to so consent on behalf of the tenant.

"Premises" means the building or complex or development in which the public housing dwelling unit is located, including common areas and grounds.

"Violent criminal activity" means any criminal activity that has as one of its elements the use, attempted use, or threatened use of physical force substantial enough to cause, or be reasonably likely to cause, serious bodily injury or property damage.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Screening for Drug Abuse and Other Criminal Activity

In an effort to prevent drug related and other criminal activity, as well as other patterns of behavior that pose a threat to the health, safety or the right to peaceful enjoyment of the premises by other residents, the PHA will endeavor to screen applicants as thoroughly and fairly as possible.

If in the past the PHA initiated a lease termination, which may or may not have resulted in eviction for any reason cited under the Screening and Eviction for Drug Abuse and Other Criminal Activity Notice, for a family, as a prior resident of public housing, the PHA shall have the discretion to consider all circumstances of the case regarding the extent of participation by non-involved family members.

If as a result of the standardized inquiry, or the receipt of a verifiable referral, there is indication that the family or any family member is engaged in drug-related criminal or violent criminal activity, the PHA will conduct closer inquiry to determine whether the family should be denied admission.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Use of [FBI and**] Law Enforcement Records**

The PHA will check criminal history for all **applicants/applicants who are 13 years of age and older** to determine whether any member of the family has engaged in violent or drug-related criminal activity**.**

The PHA will check criminal history for all **applicants who are 13 years of age and older** to determine whether any member of the family is subject to a lifetime sex offender registration requirement.

Verification of any past activity will be done prior to final eligibility and will **include a check of conviction records.**

The PHA has contracted with the City of Charleston Police Department, an FBI approved channeling agent, to process and funnel requests in order to obtain National Crime Information Center (NCIC) data for the purpose of accessing FBI criminal records.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Standard for Violation

Persons evicted from public housing, Indian housing, Section 23, or any Section 8 program because of drug-related criminal activity are ineligible for admission to Public Housing for a **four-year** period beginning on the date of such eviction.

The PHA will not waive this requirement.

No member of the applicant's family may have engaged in drug related or violent criminal activity within the past 3 years.

The PHA will deny participation in the program to applicants where the PHA determines there is reasonable cause to believe that the person is illegally using a controlled substance or engages in drug-related or other criminal activity. The same will apply if it is determined that the person abuses alcohol in a way that may interfere with the health, safety or right to peaceful enjoyment of the premises by other residents. This includes cases where the PHA determines that there is a pattern of illegal use of controlled substances or a pattern of alcohol abuse.

The PHA will consider the use of a controlled substance or alcohol to be a *pattern* if there is more than one incident during the previous 12 months.

"Engaged in or engaging in or recent history of" drug-related criminal activity means any act within the past 3 years by applicants or participants, household members, or guests which involved drug-related criminal activity including, without limitation, drug-related criminal activity, possession and/or use of narcotic paraphernalia, which did or did not result in the arrest and/or conviction of the applicant or participant, household members, or guests.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

"Engaged in or engaging in or recent history of" criminal activity means any act within the past 3 years by applicants or participants, household members, or guests which involved criminal activity that would threaten the health, safety or right to peaceful enjoyment of the public housing premises by other residents or employees of the PHA, which did or did not result in the arrest and/or conviction of the applicant or participant, household members, or guests.

In evaluating evidence of negative past behavior, the PHA will give fair consideration to the seriousness of the activity with respect to how it would affect other residents, and/or likelihood of favorable conduct in the future which could be supported by evidence of rehabilitation.

The PHA <u>may</u> waive the requirement regarding drug-related criminal activity if:

> **The person demonstrates successful completion of a credible rehabilitation program approved by the PHA; or**
>
> **The person demonstrates consistent participation in professional rehabilitation for two of the past three years; or**
>
> **The individual involved in drug-related criminal activity is no longer in the household because the person is incarcerated.**

The PHA may permit eligibility for occupancy and impose conditions that the involved family member(s) does not reside in the unit. The PHA will consider evidence that the person is no longer in the household such as [divorce decree/incarceration/death/copy of a new lease with the owner's telephone number and address/or other substantiating evidence**].**

<u>Permanent Denial of Admission</u>

The PHA will permanently deny admission to public housing persons convicted of manufacturing or producing methamphetamine on the premises of the assisted housing project in violation of any Federal or State law. "Premises" is defined as the building or complex in which the dwelling unit is located, including common areas and grounds. The PHA will not waive this requirement.

Prohibition on Persons Subject to Lifetime Sex Offender Registration Requirement

The PHA will deny admission to public housing to any family in which a family member is subject to a lifetime sex offender registration requirement. This provision will not be waived. The PHA shall perform necessary criminal history background checks in the State where the housing is located and in any other States where household members are known to have resided.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Other criminal activity

"Other criminal activity" means a history of criminal activity involving crimes of actual or threatened violence to persons or property, or a history of other criminal acts, conduct or behavior which would adversely affect the health, safety, or welfare of other residents.

For the purposes of this policy, this is construed to mean that a member of the current family has been arrested or convicted **of any criminal or drug-related criminal activity within the past 36** months/time in months or years**.**

HUD defines violent criminal activity as any criminal activity that has as one of its elements the use, attempted use, or threatened use of physical force against a person or property, and the activity is being engaged in by any family member.

Applicants and/or their household members who have been convicted of criminal sexual conduct, including but not limited to sexual assault, incest, statutory sexual seduction, open and gross lewdness, or child abuse, and are required by law to register as a sex offender will be prohibited from participation in the public housing program.

No family member may have engaged in or threatened abusive or violent behavior toward PHA personnel within the past 3 years**.**

No family member may have committed fraud, bribery, or any other corrupt or criminal act in connection with any federal housing program in the last 3 years.

If the only sentence was probation, a year must have elapsed, without incident, since completion of probation, in order to be considered eligible for public housing.

A person who is released from jail with no probation requirement would have to operate on the outside for one year with no further evidence of the prohibited activities in order to be considered eligible for admission.

A person who has been convicted of any crime involving bodily injury would not be considered for admission until a year has passed since full repaying of the social debt.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Evidence

The PHA must have evidence of the violation.

"Preponderance of evidence" is defined as evidence which is of greater weight or more convincing than the evidence which is offered in opposition to it; that is, evidence which as a whole shows that the fact sought to be proved is more probable than not. The intent is not to prove criminal liability, but to establish that the act(s) occurred.

> Preponderance of evidence is not to be determined by the number of witnesses, but by the greater weight of all evidence.

"Credible evidence" may be obtained from police and/or court records. Testimony from neighbors, when combined with other factual evidence, can be considered credible evidence. Other credible evidence includes documentation of drug raids or arrest warrants, evidence gathered by PHA inspectors and/or investigators, and evidence gathered from the PHA Hotline.

The PHA may pursue fact-finding efforts as needed to obtain credible evidence.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

~~Obtaining Information From Drug Abuse Treatment Centers~~

~~* The PHA will:~~

~~Request for all families.~~ ~~The PHA will inquire of all applicants whether they are currently using or in the past have ever engaged in the illegal use of a controlled substance.~~

~~The PHA will inquire of all applicants who respond in the affirmative whether they are currently receiving treatment or have ever received treatment at a drug abuse treatment facility.~~

~~Request for certain household members.~~ ~~The PHA shall submit a request to a drug abuse treatment facility only with respect to each proposed household member:~~

~~Whose criminal record indicates prior arrest or conviction for any criminal activity that may be a basis for denial of admission; or~~

~~Whose prior tenancy records indicate that the proposed household member:~~

~~Engaged in the destruction of property;~~

~~Engaged in violent activity against another person; or~~

~~Interfered with the right of peaceful enjoyment of the premises of other residents.~~

~~The written consent form shall authorize the PHA to receive information from the drug abuse treatment facility stating only whether the facility has reasonable cause to believe that the applicant is currently engaging in the illegal use of a controlled substance.~~

~~The authorization will be sent to the drug abuse treatment facility with a PHA postage paid return addressed envelope addressed to the attention of the [~~~~PHA staff title~~~~]~~.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Confidentiality of Criminal Records

The PHA will ensure that any criminal record received is maintained confidentially, not misused or improperly disseminated, and destroyed once the purpose for which it was requested is accomplished.

All criminal reports, while needed by the Tenant Selection Coordinator for screening for criminal behavior, will be housed in a locked file with access restricted to individuals responsible for such screening.

Misuse of the above information by any employee will be grounds for termination of employment. [Penalties for misuse are contained in Section 14/Employee Guideline.

If the family is determined eligible for initial or continued assistance, the PHA's copy of the criminal report shall be shredded as soon as the information is no longer needed for eligibility or continued assistance determination.

If the family's assistance is denied or terminated, the criminal record information shall be shredded immediately upon completion of the review or hearing procedures and a final decision has been made.

The PHA will document in the family's file that the family was denied admission or the tenancy was terminated due to findings in the Criminal History Report

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Disclosure of Criminal Records to Family

Before the PHA takes any adverse action based on a criminal conviction record, the applicant and subject of record will be provided with a copy of the criminal record and an opportunity to dispute the record. Applicants will be provided an opportunity to dispute the record at an informal hearing. Tenants may contest such records at the grievance hearing or court hearing in the case of evictions.

Hearings

(See Chapter titled "Complaints, Grievances and Appeals")

If information is revealed that would cause the PHA to deny admission to the household and the person disputes the information, s/he shall be given an opportunity for an informal hearing according to the PHA's hearing procedures outlined in the Chapter on Complaints, Grievances and Appeals.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

G. SCREENING FOR SUITABILITY [24 CFR 960.203, 960.204, 960.205]

In developing its admission policies, the aim of the PHA is to attain a tenant body composed of families with a broad range of incomes and to avoid concentrations of the most economically deprived families and families with serious social problems. Therefore, it is the policy of the PHA to deny admission to applicants whose habits and practices may reasonably be expected to have a detrimental effect on the operations of the development or neighborhood, or on the quality of life for its residents.

The PHA will conduct a detailed interview of all applicants. The interview form will contain questions designed to evaluate the qualifications of applicants to meet the essential requirements of tenancy. Answers will be subject to third party verification.

An applicant's intentional misrepresentation of any information related to eligibility, award of preference for admission, housing history, allowances, family composition or rent will result in denial of admission.

Applicants must be able to demonstrate the ability and willingness to comply with the terms of the lease, either all or with assistance that they can demonstrate that they have or will have at the time of admission. (24 CFR 8.3, Definition: Qualified Individual with Handicaps) The availability of assistance is subject to verification by the PHA.

The PHA does not permit a parent or legal guardian to co-sign the lease on the applicant's behalf if the head of household is under 18 and, under State/local law, does not have the legal capacity to enter into a legally binding contract

As a part of the final eligibility determination, the PHA will screen each applicant household to assess their suitability as renters.

The PHA will complete a rental history check on all applicants.

The PHA may complete a credit check on all applicants.

The PHA shall rely upon sources of information which may include, but are not limited to, PHA records, personal interviews with the applicant or tenant, interviews with previous landlords, employers, family social workers, parole officers, criminal and court records, clinics, physicians or the police department, and home visits for persons who have had negative landlord reference(s) for poor housekeeping habits.

This will be done in order to determine whether the individual attributes, prior conduct, and behavior of a particular applicant is likely to interfere with other tenants in such a manner as to diminish their enjoyment of the premises by adversely affecting their health, safety or welfare.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

The PHA may complete a home visit at the current residence of all applicants who have had landlord verifications returned to the PHA with unfavorable comments concerning their housekeeping habits. Applicants shall have at least two working days advance written notice of home visits.

Factors to be considered in the screening are housekeeping habits, rent paying habits, prior history as a tenant, criminal records, the ability of the applicant to maintain the responsibilities of tenancy, and whether the conduct of the applicant in present or prior housing has been such that admission to the program would adversely affect the health, safety or welfare of other residents, or the physical environment, or the financial stability of the project.

The PHA's examination of relevant information pertaining to past and current habits or practices will include, but is not limited to, an assessment of:

The applicant's past performance in meeting financial obligations, especially rent.

Eviction or a record of disturbance of neighbors sufficient to warrant a police call, destruction of property, or living or housekeeping habits at present or prior residences which may adversely affect the health, safety, or welfare of other tenants or neighbors.

Any history of criminal activity on the part of any applicant family member involving criminal acts, including drug-related criminal activity.

Any history or evidence of repeated acts of violence on the part of an individual, or a pattern of conduct constituting a danger to peaceful occupancy by neighbors.

Any history of initiating threats or behaving in a manner indicating an intent to assault employees or other tenants.

Any history of alcohol or substance abuse that would threaten the health, welfare, or right to peaceful enjoyment of the premises by other residents.

The ability and willingness of an applicant to comply with the essential lease requirements will be verified and documented by the PHA. The information to be considered in the screening process shall be reasonably related to assessing the conduct of the applicant and other family members listed on the application in present and prior housing.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

The history of applicant conduct and behavior must demonstrate that the applicant family can reasonably be expected not to:

> Interfere with other residents in such a manner as to diminish their peaceful enjoyment of the premises by adversely affecting their health, safety, or welfare. [24CFR 960.203(c)]
>
> Adversely affect the physical environment or financial stability of the project. [24CFR 960.203(c)]
>
> Violate the terms and conditions of the lease. [24CFR 960.203(c)].
>
> Require services from PHA staff that would alter the fundamental nature of the PHA's program. [24 CFR 8.3]

Rent Paying Habits

The PHA will examine any Housing Authority records from a prior tenancy, and will request written references from the applicant's current landlord and may request written references from former landlords **for up to the past 3 years.**

Based upon these verifications, the PHA will determine if the applicant was chronically late with rent payments, was evicted at any time **during the past 3 years** for nonpayment of rent, or had other legal action initiated against him/her for debts owed. Any of these circumstances could be grounds for an ineligibility determination, depending on the amount of control the applicant had over the situation.

The PHA will undertake a balancing test that will consider: (1) amount of former rent; (2) loss of employment; (3) death or divorce from primary support; (4) illness or other circumstances beyond applicant's control. Any of these circumstances could be grounds for an ineligibility determination, depending on the amount of control the applicant had over the situation.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Screening Applicants Who Claim Mitigating Circumstances

Mitigating circumstances are facts relating to the applicant's record of unsuitable rental history or behavior, which, when verified would indicate both: (1) the reason for the unsuitable rental history and/or behavior; and (2) that the reason for the unsuitable rental history and behavior is no longer in effect or is under control, and the applicant's prospect for lease compliance is an acceptable one, justifying admission.

If unfavorable information is received about an applicant, consideration shall be given to the time, nature, and extent of the applicant's conduct and to factors that might indicate a reasonable probability of favorable future conduct. In order to be factored into the PHA's screening assessment of the applicant, mitigating circumstances must be verifiable.

If the mitigating circumstances claimed by the applicant relate to a change in disability, medical condition or course of treatment, the PHA shall have the right to refer such information to persons who are qualified and knowledgeable to evaluate the evidence and to verify the mitigating circumstance. The PHA shall also have the right to request further information reasonably needed to verify the mitigating circumstance, even if such information is of a medically confidential nature. Such inquiries will be limited to the information necessary to verify the mitigating circumstances or, in the case of a person with disabilities, to verify a reasonable accommodation.

Examples of Mitigating Circumstances

Evidence of successful rehabilitation;

Evidence of the applicant family's participation in and completion of social service or other appropriate counseling service approved by the PHA;

Evidence of successful and sustained modification of previous disqualifying behavior.

Consideration of mitigating circumstances does not guarantee that the applicant will qualify for admission. The PHA will consider such circumstances in light of:

> The applicant's ability to substantiate through verification the claim of mitigating circumstances and his/her prospects for improved future behavior; and
>
> The applicant's overall performance with respect to all the screening requirements.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Qualified and Unqualified Applicants

Information that has been verified by the PHA will be analyzed and a determination will be made with respect to:

The eligibility of the applicant as a *family;*

The eligibility of the applicant with respect to income limits for admission;

The eligibility of the applicant with respect to citizenship or eligible immigration *status*;

Any local preference to which the family is entitled.

Assistance to a family may not be delayed, denied or terminated on the basis of the family's ineligible immigration status unless and until the family completes all the verification and appeals processes to which they are entitled under both INS and PHA procedures, except for a pending PHA hearing.

Applicants who are determined to be unqualified for admission will be promptly notified with a Notice of Denial of Admission stating the reason for the denial. The PHA shall provide applicants an opportunity for an informal hearing (see Chapter titled "Complaints, Grievances, and Appeals.")

Applicants who have requested a reasonable accommodation as a person with a disability and who have been determined eligible, but fail to meet the Applicant Selection Criteria, will be offered an opportunity for a second meeting to have their cases examined to determine whether mitigating circumstances or reasonable accommodations will make it possible for them to be housed in accordance with the screening procedures.

The PHA will make every effort to accurately estimate an approximate date of occupancy. However, the date given by the PHA does not mean that applicants should expect to be housed by that date. The availability of a suitable unit to offer a family is contingent upon factors not directly controlled by the PHA, such as turnover rates, and market demands as they affect bedroom sizes and project location.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Documenting Findings

An authorized representative of the PHA shall document any pertinent information received relative to the following:

Criminal Activity - includes the activities listed in the definition of criminal activity in this Chapter.

Pattern of Violent Behavior - includes evidence of repeated acts of violence on the part of an individual, or a pattern of conduct constituting a danger to peaceful occupancy of neighbors.

Pattern of Drug Use - includes a determination by the PHA that the applicant has exhibited a pattern of illegal use of a controlled substance which might interfere with the health, safety, or right to peaceful enjoyment of the premises by other residents.

Drug-Related Criminal Activity - includes a determination by the PHA that the applicant has been involved in the illegal manufacture, sale, distribution, use or possession of a controlled substance.

Pattern of Alcohol Abuse - includes a determination by the PHA that the applicant's pattern of alcohol abuse might interfere with the health, safety or right to peaceful enjoyment of the premises by other residents.

Initiating Threats - or behaving in a manner indicating an intent to assault employees or other tenants.

Abandonment of a Public Housing Unit - without advising PHA officials so that staff may secure the unit and protect its property from vandalism.

Non-Payment of Rightful Obligations - including rent and/or utilities and other charges owed to the PHA [or any other PHA**].**

Intentionally Falsifying an Application for Leasing - including uttering or otherwise providing false information about family income and size, using an alias on the application for housing, or making any other material false statement or omission intended to mislead.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Record of Serious Disturbances of Neighbors, Destruction of Property or Other Disruptive or Dangerous Behavior - consists of patterns of behavior which endanger the life, safety, or welfare of other persons by physical violence, gross negligence or irresponsibility; which damage the equipment or premises in which the applicant resides, or which are seriously disturbing to neighbors or disrupt sound family and community life, indicating the applicant's inability to adapt to living in a multi-family setting. Includes judicial termination of tenancy in previous housing on the grounds of nuisance or objectionable conduct, or frequent loud parties, which have resulted in serious disturbances of neighbors.

Grossly Unsanitary or Hazardous Housekeeping - includes the creation of a fire hazard through acts such as hoarding rags, papers, or other materials; severe damages to premises and equipment, if it is established that the family is responsible for the condition; seriously affecting neighbors by causing infestation, foul odors, depositing garbage in halls; or serious neglect of the premises. This category does not include families whose housekeeping is found to be superficially unclean or due to lack of orderliness, where such conditions do not create a problem for neighbors.

Destruction of Property from previous rentals.

In the event of the receipt of unfavorable information with respect to an applicant, consideration shall be given to the time, nature, and extent of the applicant's conduct and to factors which might indicate a reasonable probability of favorable future conduct or financial prospects.

The PHA may waive the policies prohibiting admission in these circumstances if the person demonstrates to the PHA's satisfaction that the person is no longer engaging in illegal use of a controlled substance or abuse of alcohol and has successfully completed a supervised drug or alcohol rehabilitation program.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Prohibited Criteria for Denial of Admission

Applicants will NOT be rejected because they:

Have no income;

Are not employed;

Do not participate in a job training program;

Will not apply for various welfare or benefit programs;

Have children;

Have children born out of wedlock;

Are on welfare;

Are students.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

H. HEARINGS

If information is revealed that would cause the PHA to deny admission to the household and the person disputes the information, s/he shall be given an opportunity for an informal hearing according to the PHA's hearing procedures outlined in the Chapter on Complaints, Grievances and Appeals.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Chapter 3
APPLYING FOR ADMISSION

INTRODUCTION

The policy of the PHA is to ensure that all families who express an interest in housing assistance are given an equal opportunity to apply, and are treated in a fair and consistent manner. This Chapter describes the policies and procedures for completing an initial application for assistance, placement and denial of placement on the waiting list, and limitations on who may apply. The primary purpose of the intake function is to gather information about the family, but the PHA will also utilize this process to provide information to the family so that an accurate and timely decision of eligibility can be made. Applicants will be placed on the waiting list in accordance with this Policy.

A. HOW TO APPLY

Families who wish to apply for any of the PHA's programs must complete a written application form when application-taking is open. Applications will be made available in an accessible format upon request from a person with a disability.

Persons with disabilities may call the PHA to receive an application through the mail or make other arrangements to complete their preapplication as a reasonable accommodation.

Applications will be accepted at a central location for all waiting lists.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

The application process will involve two phases.

1. The first is the "initial" application for admission (referred to as a preapplication). This first phase is to determine the family's eligibility for, and placement on, the waiting list.
   The preapplication will be dated, time-stamped, and referred to the PHA's office where tenant selection and assignment is processed.
2. The second phase is the "final determination of eligibility for admission" (referred as the full application). The full application takes place when the family reaches the top of the waiting list. At this time the PHA ensures that verification of all HUD and PHA eligibility factors is current in order to determine the family's eligibility for an offer of a suitable unit.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

B. "INITIAL" APPLICATION PROCEDURES

The PHA will utilize a preliminary-application form (pre-application) for the initial application for public housing. The application is taken in person and the data is entered into the computer. The application may also be mailed to the applicant and, if requested, it will be mailed in an accessible format.

The purpose of the preapplication is to permit the PHA to preliminarily assess family eligibility or ineligibility and to determine placement on the waiting list.

The preapplication will contain questions designed to obtain the following information:

Names of head and spouse
Names of adult members and age of all members
Number of family members (used to estimate bedroom size needed)
Street address and phone numbers
Mailing address (if PO Box or other permanent address)
Annual income
Source(s) of income received by household members to determine preference qualification

Sufficient additional information to determine preference qualification

Information regarding request for reasonable accommodation or for accessible unit
Social Security Numbers
Race/ethnicity
[Arrests/Convictions] **for Drug Related or Violent Criminal Activity**

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Preapplications will not require interviews. Information on the application will not be verified until the applicant has been selected for final eligibility determination. Final eligibility will be determined when the full application process is completed and all information is verified.

Applicants are requested to inform the PHA **[in writing/ over the phone]** of changes in family composition, income, and address, **[as well as any changes in their Preference status]**. Applicants are also required to respond to requests from the PHA to update information on their application, or to determine their continued interest in assistance.

Failure to provide information or to respond to mailings will result in the applicant being removed from the waiting list. (See Chapter on Complaints, Grievances and Appeals.)

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

C. NOTIFICATION OF APPLICANT STATUS

If after a review of the preapplication the family is determined to be preliminarily eligible, they will be notified in writing (in an accessible format upon request, as a reasonable accommodation).

This written notification of preliminary eligibility will be **[given to the applicant at the time the preapplication is submitted]**.

If the family is determined to be ineligible based on the information provided in the preapplication, the PHA will notify the family in writing (in an accessible format upon request as a reasonable accommodation), state the reason(s), and inform them of their right to an informal hearing. Persons with disabilities may request to have an advocate attend the informal hearing as an accommodation. See Chapter on "Complaints, Grievances and Appeals."

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

D. COMPLETION OF A FULL APPLICATION

The application will contain questions designed to obtain the following information:

Names of head and spouse
Names of adult members and age of all members
Number of family members (used to estimate bedroom size needed)
Street address and phone numbers
Mailing address (if PO Box or other permanent address)
Annual income
Source(s) of income received by household members to determine preference qualification

Sufficient additional information to determine preference qualification

Information regarding request for reasonable accommodation or for accessible unit
Social Security Numbers
Race/ethnicity
[Arrests/Convictions] **for Drug Related or Violent Criminal Activity**
Previous addresses
Names and addresses of current and previous landlords
Emergency contact person and address
Questions regarding previous participation in HUD programs

All preferences claimed on the application or while the family is on the waiting list will be verified:

Whenever the family claims a preference.

If a preference cannot be verified, said applicant will be returned to their proper place on the waiting list and preference removed.

The qualification for preference must exist at the time the preference is verified regardless of the length of time an applicant has been on the waiting list because the preference is based on current status.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Applicants on the waiting list who will be selected in the near future will be sent a [preference verification and][eligibility appointment] **letter (see Chapter on Tenant Selection and Assignment Plan). The letter will** [notify the applicant of] **an application interview and request the applicant to bring all documents which verify all factors to be verified. Factors to be verified will be listed in the letter.**
These documents will be used for verification only if third party verification cannot be obtained.
After the preference is verified, when the PHA is ready to select applicants, the PHA will [send the applicant a letter notifying him/her of**] an appointment. Applicants will be required to:**

> **Complete a full application in their own handwriting, unless assistance is needed, or a request for accommodation is made by a person with a disability. Applicant will then be interviewed by PHA staff to review the information on the full application form.**

The full application will be **[mailed/communicated as requested as an accommodation to a person with a disability] [completed when the applicant attends the interview.]**

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Requirement to Attend Interview

The PHA utilizes the full application interview to discuss the family's circumstances in greater detail, to clarify information that has been provided by the family, and to ensure that the information is complete. The interview is also used as a vehicle to meet the informational needs of the family by providing information about the application and verification process, as well as to advise the family of other PHA services or programs which may be available.

The head and spouse are both required to attend the interview.

It is the applicant's responsibility to reschedule the interview if s/he misses the appointment. If the applicant does not reschedule or misses **[two]** scheduled meeting(s), the PHA will reject the application.

If an applicant fails to appear for a pre-scheduled appointment, the PHA will automatically schedule a second appointment. If the applicant misses the second appointment without prior approval, the application is denied.

Reasonable accommodation will be made for persons with a disability who requires an advocate or accessible offices. A designee will be allowed to provide some information, but only with permission of the person with a disability.

If an application is denied due to failure to attend the full application interview, the applicant will be notified in writing and offered an opportunity to request an informal hearing. (See Chapter on Complaints, Grievances and Appeals.)

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

All adult members, and head of household and spouse regardless of age, must sign form HUD-9886, "Release of Information," the declarations and consents related to citizenship/immigration status and any other documents required by the PHA. Applicants will be required to sign specific verification forms for information that is not covered by the HUD-9886. Failure to do so will be cause for denial of the application for failure to provide necessary certifications and releases as required by the PHA.

Information provided by the applicant will be verified, including information related to family composition, income, allowances and deductions, assets, eligible immigration status, full time student status and other factors related to **[preferences,]** eligibility and rent calculation.

If the PHA determines at or after the interview that additional information or document(s) are needed, the PHA will request the document(s) or information in writing. The family will be given **[10]** working days to supply the information.

If the information is not supplied in this time period, the PHA will provide the family a notification of denial for assistance. (See Chapter on Complaints, Grievances and Appeals.)

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

E. PROCESSING APPLICATIONS

As families approach the top of the waiting list, the following items will be verified to determine qualification for admission to the PHA's housing:

Preference verification
Family composition and type (elderly/non elderly)
Annual Income
Assets and Asset Income
Deductions from Annual Income
Social Security Numbers of all family members
Information used in applicant screening
Citizenship or eligible immigration status
Criminal History Report

F. FINAL DETERMINATION AND NOTIFICATION OF ELIGIBILITY

After the verification process is completed, the PHA will make a final determination of eligibility. This decision is based upon information provided by the family, the verification completed by the PHA, and the tenant suitability determination (see Chapter on Eligibility for Admission).

Because HUD can make changes in rules or regulations and family circumstances may have changed during the review process that affect an applicant's eligibility, it is necessary to make final eligibility determination.

The household is not actually eligible for a unit offer until this final determination has been made, even though they may have been preliminarily determined eligible and may have been listed on the waiting list.

Any time after final eligibility determination, applicants must report changes in family status, including income, family composition, and address, in writing, within [3 other] **days of the change. If the family did not report the change within the required time frame, the family will be determined ineligible and offered an opportunity for informal hearing.**

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Chapter 4

TENANT SELECTION AND ASSIGNMENT PLAN

(Includes Preferences and Managing the Waiting List)

[24 CFR 960.203, 960.204, 960.205, 960.206]

INTRODUCTION

It is the PHA's policy that each applicant shall be assigned an appropriate place **on a jurisdiction-wide waiting list**.

Applicants will be listed in sequence based upon:

date and time the application is received,

the size and type of unit they require,

[and factors of preference or priority]

In filling an actual or expected vacancy, the PHA will offer the dwelling unit to an applicant in the appropriate sequence. The PHA will offer the unit until it is accepted. This Chapter describes the PHA's policies with regard to the number of unit offers that will be made to applicants selected from the waiting list.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

PHA's Objectives

PHA policies will be followed consistently and will affirmatively further HUD's fair housing goals.

It is the PHA's objective to ensure that families are placed in the proper order on the waiting list so that the offer of a unit is not delayed to any family unnecessarily or made to any family prematurely. This chapter explains the policies for the management of the waiting list.

When appropriate units are available, families will be selected from the waiting list in their preference-determined sequence.

By maintaining an accurate waiting list, the PHA will be able to perform the activities which ensure that an adequate pool of qualified applicants will be available to fill unit vacancies in a timely manner. Based on the PHA's turnover and the availability of appropriate sized units, groups of families will be selected from the waiting list to form a final eligibility "pool." Selection from the pool will be based on completion of verification.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

A. MANAGEMENT OF THE WAITING LIST

The PHA will administer its waiting list as required by 24 CFR Part 5, Part 945 and Part 960, Subparts A and B. The waiting list will be maintained in accordance with the following guidelines:

The application will be a permanent file.

All applicants in the pool will be maintained **in order of preference**.

Applications equal in preference will be maintained by **date and time sequence**.

All applicants must meet applicable income eligibility requirements as established by HUD.

Opening and Closing the Waiting Lists

The PHA, at its discretion, may restrict application intake, suspend application intake, and close waiting lists in whole or in part. **[The PHA may open or close the list by local preference category]**.

The decision to close the waiting list will be based on the number of applications available for a particular size and type of unit, **[the number of applicants who qualify for a local preference]**, and the ability of the PHA to house an applicant in an appropriate unit within a reasonable period of time.

When the PHA opens the waiting list, the PHA will advertise through public notice in the following newspapers, minority publications and media entities. location(s), and program(s) for which applications are being accepted in the local paper of record, "minority" newspapers, and other media including:

The Chronicle (Minority Publication) and The Post and Courier, N. Charleston Housing Authority, Charleston County Housing, WCSCTV5, WTMA, NECO Talk, 1390, 95SX, Trident United Way, Television Public Service Announcement, Magic 101.7, Z93, My Sister's House, PAR, SCESC (South Carolina Employment Security Commission)

To reach persons with disabilities, the PHA will provide separate notice to local organizations representing the interests and needs of the disabled**. This will include notice to the following organizations:**

Department of Mental Health, Department of Social Services, Social Security Administration, Elderly Support Live, Goodwill Industries, Charleston Memorial Hospital, The Reid House, Roper Hospital, Low Country Aids Services,

Human Service Commission, Our Lady of Mercy Community Outreach, Sea Island

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Comprehensive Health Care, Senior Citizen Services, Inc., Adult Sickle Cell Program, Community Long Term Care, American Red Cross, Vocational Rehabilitation, Crisis Interfaith Ministries, Family Services, Inc., Churches, Center for Women, Resource Center, Home Health Service, Health Care Park West, Community Resource Center, Handicapped Services Information, Sign Conservation, Lions Club, Franklin C. Fetter, Sea Island Health Care, MUSC, Department of Psychiatry, Family Assistant Management, Good Neighbor Center, Mary K. Center for Special Children, Commission for the Blind – South Carolina, Coastal Center, MUSC Speech and Hearing, SC Department of Mental Retardation, Disabled American Veterans, Association for the Blind, Dialysis Clinic, Inc., Ronald McDonald House, Salvation Army, Meals on Wheels

The notice will contain:

The dates, times, and the locations where families may apply.

The programs for which applications will be taken.

A brief description of the program.

Limitations, if any, on who may apply.

The notices will be made in an accessible format if requested. They will provide potential applicants with information that includes the PHA address and telephone number, how to submit an application, information on eligibility requirements **and the availability of local preferences**.

Upon request from a person with a disability, additional time will be given as an accommodation for submission of an application after the closing deadline. This accommodation is to allow persons with disabilities the opportunity to submit an application in cases when a social service organization provides inaccurate or untimely information about the closing date.

When Application Taking is Suspended

The waiting list may not be closed if it would have a discriminatory effect inconsistent with applicable civil rights laws.

During the period when the waiting list is closed, the PHA **will not** maintain a list of individuals who wish to be notified when the waiting list is open.

Suspension of application taking is announced in the same way as opening the waiting list by public notice.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

The open period shall be long enough to achieve a waiting list adequate to cover projected turnover over the next **[time limit between 12** months. **[The PHA will give at least [5 days** not less than three**] days' notice prior to closing the list.]** When the period for accepting applications is over, the PHA will add the new applicants to the list by:

Unit size, [local preferences priority,**] and/or [**date and time of application receipt**].**

The PHA will update the waiting list **at least annually** by removing the names of those families who are no longer interested, no longer qualify for housing, or cannot be reached by mail or telephone. At the time of initial intake, the PHA will advise families of their responsibility to notify the PHA when mailing address or telephone numbers change.

Reopening the List

If the waiting list is closed and the PHA decides to open the waiting list, the PHA will publicly announce the opening.

Any reopening of the list is done in accordance with the HUD requirements.

Even though there are enough applicants on the waiting list to fill the turnover within the next 18 months, if there are not enough applicants who claim a local preference, the PHA may elect to accept applications from applicants who claim a local preference ONLY, and continue to keep the waiting list closed.

PHA may open the list to applications from families qualified for the Singles Preference and not Other Singles if families with the Singles preference will absorb available program openings.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Limits on Who May Apply

When the waiting list is open,

> **Any family asking to be placed on the waiting list for Public Housing rental assistance will be given the opportunity to complete [**a preapplication/an application**] provided application are being accepted for the unit size required by the family.**
>
> **If there are sufficient applications from elderly, disabled, homeless, and displaced singles, applications will not be accepted from other singles.**

When the application is submitted to the PHA:

> **It establishes the family's date and time of application for placement order on the waiting list.**

Multiple Families in Same Household

When families apply that consist of two families living together, (such as a mother and father, and a daughter with her own husband or children), if they apply as a family unit, they will be treated as a family unit.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

~~* B. SITE BASED WAITING LISTS~~

~~*** The PHA offers a system of site-based waiting lists.**~~

~~*** Applicants may choose on which site-based waiting list they wish to be placed, regardless of the application site. Applicants may apply directly at or otherwise designate the project or projects in which they seek to reside.**~~

~~***Applicants may apply directly at the project or projects in which they seek to reside.**~~

~~*** When there are insufficient applicants on a site-based waiting list, the PHA will contact applicants on other site-based waiting lists who may qualify for the type of housing with insufficient applicants. "Insufficient applicants" on a list will be defined as not enough families to fill vacancies for at least [**~~state time~~**], based on anticipated turnover at the development.**~~

~~Every reasonable action will be taken by the PHA to assure that applicants can make informed choices regarding the project(s) in which they wish to reside. The PHA will disclose information to applicants regarding the location of available sites, occupancy number and size of accessible units. The PHA will also include basic information relative to amenities such as day care, security, transportation, training programs, and an estimate of the period of time the applicant will likely have to wait to be admitted to units of different types.~~

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

~~Monitoring Site-Based Waiting Lists~~

~~[INSTRUCTION: If the PHA chooses to implement a system of site-based waiting lists, the below language should be included.]~~

~~The system of site-based waiting lists will be carefully monitored to assure that civil rights and fair housing are affirmatively furthered.~~

~~* The PHA's adoption of site-based waiting lists is not in violation of any court order or settlement agreement, and is not inconsistent with any pending complaint brought by HUD.~~

~~The PHA will at least every three years use independent testers or other means satisfactory to HUD to assure that the site-based waiting list is not being implemented in a discriminatory manner, and that no patterns or practices of discrimination exist. The PHA will take immediate steps to remedy any problems.~~

~~* The PHA will provide results of any such test or review to HUD.~~

~~* The PHA will assess changes in racial, ethnic or disability-related tenant composition at each PHA site that has occurred during the implementation of the site-based waiting lists. The PHA will make this assessment based on MTCS data that has been confirmed to be complete and accurate by an independent audit.~~

~~* This independent audit may be the PHA's annual independent audit.~~

~~* The PHA has established site-based waiting lists for the following properties:~~

~~[*list properties by either Name/Street address/Project number]~~

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

C. WAITING LIST PREFERENCES

A preference does not guarantee admission to the program. Preferences are used to establish the order of placement on the waiting list. Every applicant must meet the PHA's Selection Criteria as defined in this policy.

The PHA's preference system will work in combination with requirements to match the characteristics for the family to the type of unit available, including units with targeted populations, and further deconcentration of poverty in public housing. When such matching is required or permitted by current law, the PHA will give preference to qualified families.

Families who reach the top of the waiting list will be contacted by the PHA to verify their preference and, if verified, the PHA will complete a full application for occupancy. Applicants must complete the application for occupancy and continue through the application processing and may not retain their place on the waiting list if they refuse to complete their processing when contacted by the PHA.

Among applicants with equal preference status, the waiting list will be organized by **date and time.**

Local Preferences

Local preferences will be used to select among applicants on the waiting list. Public hearing/ public notice with opportunity for public comment **will be held before the PHA adopts any local preference.**

The PHA uses the following Local Preferences:

Date and time of receipt of a completed [pre-application/application**].**

Displaced person(s) – individuals or families displaced by government actions or whose dwelling has been extensively damaged or destroyed as a result of a disaster declared or otherwise formally recognized pursuant to Federal Relief Laws.

This includes adult family members enrolled in an employment graduates of or participants in educational and training programs designed to prepare the individual for the job market, currently working 20 hours a week or attending school on a full time basis.

Working preference (24 CFR 960.206(b)(2)): for families where the head, spouse or sole member is employed and has been employed for 6 months. This preference is automatically extended to elderly families or families whose head or spouse meets the HUD/Social Security definition of disability.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Treatment of Single Applicants

All families with children, elderly families and disabled families will have an admission preference over "Other Singles".

Singles Preference

Definition of Singles Preference: * Single applicants who are elderly, disabled, handicap or displaced will be given a selection priority over all "Other Single" applicants regardless of preference status.

"Other Singles" denotes a one-person household in which the individual member is neither elderly, disabled, displaced by government action. Such applicants will be placed on the waiting list in accordance with their preferences, but cannot be selected for assistance before any elderly, disabled, handicap or displaced one-person family regardless of local preferences.

Descriptions of these Preferences and "definitional options" (or sub-categories) follow.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Displacement Preference

Families are considered to be involuntarily displaced if they are required to vacate housing as a result of one of the following situations.

1. A disaster (fire, flood, earthquake, etc.) that has caused the unit to be uninhabitable.

2. Federal, state or local government action related to code enforcement, public improvement or development.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

~~Definition of Standard Replacement Housing~~

~~In order to receive the displacement preference, applicants who have been displaced must not be living in "standard, permanent replacement housing."~~

> **~~* Standard replacement housing is defined as housing that is decent, safe and sanitary [~~according to Housing Quality Standards/ local housing code/ other list**~~], that is adequate for the family size according to [~~Housing Quality Standards/ local/ state/ BOCA code**~~], and that the family is occupying pursuant to a written or oral lease or occupancy agreement.~~**
>
> **~~* Standard replacement housing does not include transient facilities, hotels, motels, temporary shelters, and (in the case of Victims of Domestic Violence) housing occupied by the individual who engages in such violence. It does not include any individual imprisoned or detained pursuant to State Law or an Act of Congress.~~**
>
> **~~* Shared housing with family or friends [~~is/ is not**~~] considered temporary and~~ [~~is/ is not~~] ~~**considered standard replacement housing**~~.**

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

~~* 4. Actual or threatened physical violence directed against the applicant or the applicant's family by a spouse or other household member who lives in the unit with the family.~~

~~* The actual or threatened violence must have occurred within the past [number of] days or be of a continuing nature.~~

~~* An applicant who lives in a violent neighborhood or is fearful of other violence outside the household is not considered involuntarily displaced.~~

~~* To qualify for this preference, the abuser must still reside in the unit from which the victim was displaced. The applicant must certify that the abuser will not reside with the applicant unless the PHA gives prior written approval.~~

~~* The PHA will approve the return of the abuser to the household under the following conditions:~~

> ~~* The PHA verifies that the abuser has received therapy or counseling that appears to minimize the likelihood of recurrence of violent behavior.~~
>
> ~~* A counselor, therapist or other knowledgeable professional recommends in writing that the individual be allowed to reside with the family.~~

~~*If the abuser returns to the family without approval of the PHA, the PHA will deny or terminate assistance for breach of the certification.~~

~~* The PHA will take precautions to ensure that the new location of the family is concealed in cases of domestic abuse.~~

~~* 5. To avoid reprisals because the family provided information on criminal activities to a law enforcement agency and, after a threat assessment, the law enforcement agency recommends rehousing the family to avoid or reduce risk of violence against the family.~~

~~* The family must be part of a Witness Protection Program, or the HUD Office or law enforcement agency must have informed the PHA that the family is part of a similar program.~~

~~* The PHA will take precautions to ensure that the new location of the family is concealed in cases of witness protection.~~

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

~~* 6. By hate crimes~~ ~~if a member of the family has been the victim of one or more hate crimes, and the applicant has vacated the unit because of the crime or the fear of such a crime has destroyed the applicant's peaceful enjoyment of the unit.~~

> **~~* A hate crime is actual or threatened physical violence or intimidation that is directed against a person or his property and is based on the person's race, color, religion, sex, national origin, disability or familial status [including sexual orientation] and occurred within the last [~~number of~~] days or is of a continuing nature.~~**

~~* 7. Displacement by non-suitability of the unit~~ ~~when a member of the family has a mobility or other impairment that makes the person unable to use critical elements of the unit and the owner is not legally obligated to make changes to the unit.~~

~~* Critical elements are~~

> **~~*entry and egress of unit and building,~~**
>
> **~~*a sleeping area,~~**
>
> **~~*a full bathroom,~~**
>
> **~~*a kitchen if the person with a disability must do their own food preparation,~~**
>
> **~~*other - list.~~**

~~*8 Due to HUD disposition~~ ~~of a multifamily project under Section 203 of the Housing and Community Development Amendments Act of 1978.~~

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

~~Definition of Standard Replacement Housing~~

~~In order to receive the displacement preference, applicants who have been displaced must not be living in "standard, permanent replacement housing."~~

> **~~* Standard replacement housing is defined as housing that is decent, safe and sanitary [~~according to Housing Quality Standards/ local housing code/ other list**~~], that is adequate for the family size according to [~~Housing Quality Standards/ local/ state/ BOCA code**~~], and that the family is occupying pursuant to a written or oral lease or occupancy agreement.~~**
>
> **~~* Standard replacement housing does not include transient facilities, hotels, motels, temporary shelters, and (in the case of Victims of Domestic Violence) housing occupied by the individual who engages in such violence. It does not include any individual imprisoned or detained pursuant to State Law or an Act of Congress.~~**
>
> **~~* Shared housing with family or friends [~~is/ is not**~~] considered temporary and~~ [~~is/ is not~~] ~~**considered standard replacement housing**~~.**

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

~~* Substandard Housing Preference~~

~~* Applicants who live in substandard housing are families whose dwelling meets one or more of the following criteria~~ ~~[provided that the family did not cause the condition]~~**~~:~~**

> **~~* Is dilapidated, [~~**~~as cited by officials of a code enforcement office~~**~~] and does not provide safe, adequate shelter; has one or more critical defects or a combination of defects requiring considerable repair; endangers the health, safety, and well-being of family.~~**
>
> **~~* Does not have operable indoor plumbing.~~**
>
> **~~* Does not have usable flush toilet in the unit for the exclusive use of the family.~~**
>
> **~~* Does not have usable bathtub or shower in unit for exclusive family use.~~**
>
> **~~* Does not have adequate, safe electrical service.~~**
>
> **~~* Does not have an adequate, safe source of heat.~~**
>
> **~~* Should, but does not, have a kitchen. Single Room Occupancy (SRO) Housing is not substandard solely because it does not contain sanitary and/or food preparation facilities in the unit.~~**
>
> **~~* Has been declared unfit for habitation by a government agency.~~**
>
> **~~* Is overcrowded according to [~~**~~HQS/ local/ state/ BOCA code~~**~~].~~**
>
> **~~* Applicants living in Public Housing [~~**~~or publicly assisted housing~~**~~] shall not be denied this preference if unit meets the criteria for the substandard preference.~~**

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

~~* An applicant who is a "Homeless Family" is considered to be living in substandard housing. "Homeless Families":~~

~~Lack a fixed, regular and adequate nighttime residence; AND~~

~~Have a primary nighttime residence that is a supervised public or private shelter providing temporary accommodations (including welfare hotels, congregate shelters and transitional housing), or an institution providing temporary residence for individuals intended to be institutionalized, or a public or private place not ordinarily used as a sleeping accommodation for human beings.~~

~~* Homeless families [~~~~may/ may not~~~~] maintain their place on the waiting list while completing a transitional housing program.~~

~~* Families who are residing with friends or relatives on a temporary basis [~~~~will/ will not~~~~] be included in the substandard definition.~~

~~* Persons who reside as part of a family unit shall not be considered a separate household.~~

~~*Families living in overcrowded conditions~~ ~~[will/will not]~~ **~~be included in the substandard definition.~~**

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

~~* Rent Burden Preference~~

~~* Families paying more than [~~60%/50%/other~~] of their income for rent and utilities for at least 90 days [commencing before they were selected from the Waiting List] [~~and continuing through the verification of preference**~~] will receive this preference.~~**

~~For purposes of this preference, "Family Income" is Gross Monthly Income as defined in the regulations.~~

~~"Rent" is defined as the actual amount due under a lease or occupancy agreement calculated on a monthly basis without regard to the amount actually paid, plus the monthly amount of tenant-supplied utilities which can be either:~~

> ~~The PHA's reasonable estimate of the cost of such utilities, using the Section 8 Utility Allowance Schedule; or~~
>
> ~~The average monthly payments the family actually made for these utilities in the most recent 12-month period, or if information is not obtainable for the entire period, the average of at least the past **[number of/ any representative sampling of]** months.~~

~~An applicant family may choose which method to use to calculate utility expenses. Any amounts paid to or on behalf of a family under any energy assistance program must be subtracted from the total rent burden if included in Family Income. *** [The applicant must show that they actually paid the utility bills, regardless of whose name the service is under.]**~~

> **~~* To qualify for the Rent Burden preference, the applicant must pay rent directly to the landlord or agent.~~**
>
> **~~* If the applicant pays their share of rent to a cohabitant and is not named on the lease, the PHA will require both verification from the Landlord that the applicant resides in the unit, and verification from the cohabitant of the amount of rent paid by the applicant.~~**
>
> **~~* If the applicant is subletting, the lessor must have the legal right to sublet.~~**
>
> ~~Members of a cooperative are "renters" for the purposes of qualifying for the preference. In this case, "Rent" would mean the charges under the occupancy agreement.~~

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

D. ORDER OF SELECTION FOR GENERAL OCCUPANCY (FAMILY) DEVELOPMENTS

The PHA has established the following local admissions preferences for general occupancy (family) developments:

Date and time of receipt of a completed ***pre-application/application****, and [****list other local preferences****].*

The PHA has established the following system to apply local preferences:

1. Local preferences will be aggregated using the following system. *:*

2. Local preferences will be numerically ranked, with number 3 being the highest preference, in the following order:

3: Displaced person(s): Individuals or families displaced by government action or whose dwelling has been extensively damaged or destroyed as a result of a disaster declared or otherwise formally recognized pursuant to Federal Disaster Relief Laws.

2: Working preference: Applicants with an adult family member enrolled in a employment training program, currently working 20 hours a week, or attending school on a full-time basis. This preference is also extended equally to all elderly families and all families whose head or spouse is receiving income based on their inability to work.

1: All other applicants.

Based on the above preferences, all families in preference 3 will be offered housing before any families in preference 2, preference 2 families will be offered housing before any families in preference 1.

The date and time of application will be noted and utilized to determine the sequence within the above prescribed preferences.

Not withstanding the above, families who are elderly, handicap, disabled or displaced will be offered housing before near elderly families and near elderly families will be offered before other single person.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

E. ORDER OF SELECTION FOR MIXED POPULATION DEVELOPMENTS

A mixed population project is a public housing project, or portion of a project that was reserved for elderly families and disabled families at its inception (and has retained that character).

In accordance with the 1992 Housing Act, elderly families whose head spouse or sole member is at least 62 years of age, and disabled families whose head, co-head or spouse or sole member is a person with disabilities, will receive equal preference to such units.

No limit will be established on the number of elderly or disabled families that may occupy a mixed population property. All other PHA preferences will be applied.

The PHA has established the following local admissions preferences for Mixed Population developments. Per HUD regulations, equal preference must be given to Elderly Families and Disabled Families:

Currently not applicable for The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

F. VERIFICATION OF PREFERENCE QUALIFICATION

The PHA will verify all preference claims at the time they are made.

If the preference verification indicates that an applicant does not qualify for the preference, the applicant will be returned to the waiting list and ranked without the Local Preference **and given an opportunity for a review**.

Change in Circumstances

Changes in an applicant's circumstances while on the waiting list may affect the family's entitlement to a preference. Applicants are required to notify the PHA in writing when their circumstances change. When an applicant claims an additional preference, s/he will be placed on the waiting list in the proper order of their newly-claimed preference.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

G. PREFERENCE DENIAL

If the PHA denies a preference, the applicant will be placed on the waiting list without benefit of the preference.

The PHA will notify the applicant in writing of the reasons why the preference was denied and offer the applicant an opportunity for **a review**. The applicant will have **[10]** working days to request the meeting **in writing**. If the preference denial is upheld as a result of the meeting, or the applicant does not request a meeting, the applicant will be placed on the waiting list without benefit of the preference. Applicants may exercise other rights if they believe they have been discriminated against.

Any applicant who falsifies documents or makes false statements in order to qualify for any preference will be removed from the waiting list with notification to the family.

H. FACTORS OTHER THAN PREFERENCES THAT AFFECT SELECTION OF APPLICANTS

Before applying its preference system, the PHA will first match the characteristics of the available unit to the applicants available on the waiting lists. Factors such as unit size, accessible features, deconcentration or income mixing, income targeting, or units in housing designated for the elderly limit the admission of families to those characteristics that match the characteristics and features of the vacant unit available.

By matching unit and family characteristics, it is possible that families who are lower on the waiting list may receive an offer of housing ahead of families with an earlier date and time of application.

The PHA's Deconcentration Policy, as described in the PHA Plan, may include skipping of families on the waiting list in order to bring families above the established income range into developments below the established income range, and to bring families below the established income range into developments above the established income range.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

I. INCOME TARGETING

The PHA will monitor its admissions to ensure that at least 40 percent of families admitted to public housing in each fiscal year shall have incomes that do not exceed 30% of area median income of the PHA's jurisdiction.

Hereafter families whose incomes do not exceed 30% of area median income will be referred to as "extremely low income families."

The PHA shall have the discretion, at least annually, to exercise the “fungibility” provision of the QHWRA by admitting less than 40 percent of “extremely low income families” to public housing in a fiscal year, to the extent that admissions of extremely low income families to the PHA's voucher program during a PHA fiscal year exceeds the 75 percent minimum targeting requirement for the PHA's Section 8 Voucher Program. This fungibility provision discretion by the PHA is also reflected in the PHA's Administrative Plan.

The fungibility credits will be used to drop the annual requirement below 40 percent of admissions to public housing for extremely low income families by the lowest of the following amounts:

> The number of units equal to 10 percent of the number of newly available vouchers in the fiscal year; or
>
> The number of public housing units that 1) are in public housing projects located in census tracts having a poverty rate of 30% or more, and 2) are made available for occupancy by and actually occupied in that year by, families other than extremely low-income families.

The Fungibility Floor: Regardless of the above two amounts, in a fiscal year, at least 30% of the PHA's admissions to public housing will be to extremely low-income families. The fungibility floor is the number of units that cause the PHA's overall requirement for housing extremely low-income families to drop to 30% of its newly available units.

Fungibility shall only be utilized if the PHA is anticipated to fall short of its 40% goal for new admissions to public housing.

Low Income Family Admissions

The PHA will admit only families whose incomes do not exceed 80% of the HUD approved area median income.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

*J. UNITS DESIGNATED FOR THE ELDERLY – NOT APPLICABLE FOR THIS AGENCY

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Procedure to Be Used When There Are Insufficient Applicants on the List – Not Applicable At This Present Time

When there are insufficient applicants on the waiting list for the elderly-designated development, the development will contact applicants on other waiting lists to determine their interest in applying for the waiting list of the development with insufficient applicants on it. If an interested elderly family is located, the housing management staff of the development with no waiting list will place the applicant on its waiting list, also, and will contact them to verify their preference and complete a full application when their name is close to the top of the waiting list.

Where the PHA anticipates that there are insufficient elderly or near-elderly families on the waiting list for these units the PHA will notify local senior service centers [and local media sources aimed at the elderly] **to recruit elderly families for the waiting list for these projects.**

When there are no elderly applicants from other sites interested in the elderly-designated development, after conducting outreach, near-elderly applicants who are 50-61 years of age can be admitted to the elderly-designated development. If there are no near-elderly applicants on the list, the development housing management staff will contact near-elderly applicants on other development lists to determine interest and add to their list, if applicable.

When there are no near-elderly applicants from other sites interested in the elderly-designated development, after conducting outreach, single applicants who are below 50 years of age can be admitted to the elderly-designated development.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

K. UNITS DESIGNATED FOR THE DISABLED

In accordance with the 1992 Housing Act, disabled families with a head, spouse or sole member who qualifies as a person with disabilities as defined in 24 CFR 945.105 will receive a preference for admission to units that are covered by a HUD-approved Allocation Plan.

The PHA has units designed for persons with mobility, sight and hearing impairments (referred to as accessibility units). These units were designed and constructed specifically to meet the needs of persons requiring the use of wheelchairs and persons requiring other modifications.

Preference for occupancy of these units will be given to families with disabled family members who require the modifications or facilities provided in the units.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

L. DECONCENTRATION OF POVERTY AND INCOME-MIXING

The PHA's admission policy is designed to provide for deconcentration of poverty and income-mixing by bringing higher income tenants into lower income projects and lower income tenants into higher income projects.

Nothing in the deconcentration policy relieves the PHA of the obligation to meet the income targeting requirement.

Gross annual income is used for income limits at admission and for income-mixing purposes.

Deconcentration and Income-Mixing Goals

The PHA's deconcentration and income-mixing goal, in conjunction with the requirement to target at least 40 percent of new admissions to public housing in each fiscal year to "extremely low-income families", will be to admit families above the PHA's Established Income Range (EIR) to developments below the EIR, and families below the PHA's EIR to developments above the EIR.

Deconcentration applies to transfer families as well as applicant families.

Deconcentration Applicability

The PHA has covered developments (general occupancy, family developments) subject to the deconcentration requirement. These covered developments are described in the PHA Plan.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Project Designation Methodology

Annually, the PHA will determine the average income of all families residing in general occupancy developments

The PHA will then determine the average income of all families residing in each general occupancy development.

The PHA will then determine whether each general occupancy development falls above, within or below the Established Income Range (EIR).

> The EIR is 85 percent to 115 percent (inclusive of 85 percent and 115 percent) of the PHA-wide average income for general occupancy developments.

If a covered development is both below the 30 percent area-wide median and above the 115 percent income average for PHA-wide covered developments, it will be considered to be within the EIR.

The PHA will then determine whether or not developments outside the EIR are consistent with local goals and strategies in the PHA Plan. Any deconcentration policy as needed is described in the PHA Plan.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Deconcentration Policy

If, at annual review, there are found to be development(s) with average income above or below the EIR, and where the income profile for a general occupancy development above or below the EIR is not explained or justified in the PHA Plan, the PHA shall list these covered developments in the PHA Annual Plan.

The PHA shall adhere to the following policies for deconcentration of poverty and income mixing in applicable developments:

Skipping a family on the waiting list to reach another family in an effort to further the goals of the PHA's deconcentration policy:

If a unit becomes available at a development below the EIR, the first eligible family on the waiting list [or transfer list] with income above the EIR will be offered the unit. If that family refuses the unit, the next eligible family on the waiting list [or transfer list] with income above the EIR will be offered the unit. The process will continue in this order. For the available unit at the development below the EIR, if there is no family on the waiting list [or transfer list] with income above the EIR, or no family with income above the EIR accepts the offer, then the unit will be offered to the first eligible family on the waiting list [or transfer list] in preference order regardless of income.

If a unit becomes available at a development above the EIR, the first eligible family on the waiting list [or transfer list] with income below the EIR will be offered the unit. If that family refuses the unit, the next eligible family on the waiting list [or transfer list] with income below the EIR will be offered the unit. The process will continue in this order. For the available unit at the development above the EIR, if there is no family on the waiting list [or transfer list] with income below the EIR, or no family with income below the EIR accepts the offer, then the unit will be offered to the first eligible family on the waiting list [or transfer list] in preference order regardless of income.

Skipping of families for deconcentration purposes will be applied uniformly to all families.

A family has the sole discretion whether to accept an offer of a unit made under the PHA's deconcentration policy. The PHA shall not take any adverse action toward any eligible family for choosing not to accept an offer of a unit under the PHA's deconcentration policy. However, the PHA shall uniformly limit the number of offers received by applicants [and transfer families], described in this Chapter.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Deconcentration Compliance

If, at annual review, the average incomes at all general occupancy developments are within the Established Income Range, the PHA will be considered to be in compliance with the deconcentration requirement.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

M. PROMOTION OF INTEGRATION

Beyond the basic requirement of nondiscrimination, PHA shall affirmatively further fair housing to reduce racial and national origin concentrations.

The PHA shall not require any specific income or racial quotas for any development or developments.

A PHA shall not assign persons to a particular section of a community or to a development or building based on race, color, religion, sex, disability, familial status or national origin for. purposes of segregating populations

N. OFFER OF PLACEMENT ON THE SECTION 8 WAITING LIST

The PHA will not merge the waiting lists for public housing and Section 8. However, if the Section 8 waiting list is open when the applicant is placed on the public housing list, the PHA must offer to place the family on both lists. If the public housing waiting list is open at the time an applicant applies for Section 8, the PHA must offer to place the family on the public housing waiting list.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

O. REMOVAL FROM WAITING LIST AND PURGING

The waiting list will be purged **at least annually** by a mailing to all applicants to ensure that the waiting list is current and accurate. The mailing will ask for current information and confirmation of continued interest.

If an applicant fails to respond within **10 working**, days s/he will be removed from the waiting list. If a letter is returned by the Post Office without a forwarding address, the applicant will be removed without further notice, and the envelope and letter will be maintained in the file. **If a letter is returned with a forwarding address, it will be re-mailed to the address indicated**.

If an applicant is removed from the waiting list for failure to respond, they will not be entitled to reinstatement unless a person with a disability requests a reasonable accommodation for being unable to reply within the proscribed period; or a person can show proof of an undue hardship that made it impossible to mail form back in the said timeframe.

Notices will be made available in accessible format upon the request of a person with a disability. An extension to reply to the purge notification will be considered as an accommodation if requested by a person with a disability.

The PHA allows a grace period of 10 days after completion of the purge. Applicants who respond during this grace period will be reinstated.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

P. OFFER OF ACCESSIBLE UNITS

The PHA has units designed for persons with mobility, sight and hearing impairments, referred to as accessible units.

No non-mobility impaired families will be offered these units until all eligible mobility-impaired applicants have been considered.

Before offering a vacant accessible unit to a non-disabled applicant, the PHA will offer such units:

> First, to a current occupant of another unit of the same development, or other public housing developments under the PHA's control, who has a disability that requires the special features of the vacant unit.
>
> Second, to an eligible qualified applicant on the waiting list having a disability that requires the special features of the vacant unit.

When offering an accessible/adaptable unit to a non-disabled applicant, the PHA will require the applicant to agree to move to an available non-accessible unit within 30 days when either a current resident or an applicant needs the features of the unit and there is another unit available for the applicant. This requirement will be a provision of the lease agreement.

See "Leasing" chapter.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Q. PLAN FOR UNIT OFFERS

The PHA plan for selection of applicants and assignment of dwelling units to assure equal opportunity and non-discrimination on grounds of race, color, sex, religion, or national origin is:

Plan "B". (2 to 3 offer plan). Under this plan, the PHA will determine how many locations within its jurisdiction have available units of suitable size and type in the appropriate type of project. Plan B is based on the distribution of vacancies. If a suitable unit is available in:

> **Three or more locations: The applicant will be offered a unit in the location with the highest number of vacancies. If the offer is rejected, the applicant will be offered a suitable unit in the location with the second highest number of vacancies. If that unit is rejected, without good cause, the family will forfeit their application's date and time. The date and time of the family's application will be changed to the date and time the unit was rejected. This process now drops the family to the bottom of the waiting list. When the family name reaches the top of the list again, a final offer will be made in a location with the highest number of vacancies.**

If more than one unit of the appropriate type and size is available, the first unit to be offered will be the first unit that is ready for occupancy.

The PHA will maintain a record of units offered, including location, date and circumstances of each offer, each acceptance or rejection, including the reason for the rejection.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

R. CHANGES PRIOR TO UNIT OFFER

Changes that occur during the period between removal from the waiting list and an offer of a suitable unit may affect the family's eligibility or Total Tenant Payment. The family will be notified in writing of changes in their eligibility or level of benefits and offered their right to an informal hearing when applicable (See Chapter on Complaints, Grievances, and Appeals)

S. APPLICANT STATUS AFTER FINAL UNIT OFFER

When an applicant rejects the final unit offer the PHA will:

Remove the applicant's name from the waiting list.

Removal from the waiting list means:

The applicant must wait 12 months before reapplying for the public housing program.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

T. TIME-LIMIT FOR ACCEPTANCE OF UNIT

Applicants must accept a unit offer within **[3** working days of the date the offer is made. Offers made over the telephone will be confirmed by letter. If unable to contact an applicant by telephone, the PHA will send a **letter**.

Applicants Unable to Take Occupancy

If an applicant is willing to accept the unit offered, but is unable to take occupancy at the time of the offer for *"good cause,"* the applicant will not be **removed from the waiting list**.

Examples of *"good cause"* reasons for the refusal to take occupancy of a housing unit include, but are not limited to:

> An elderly or disabled family makes the decision not to occupy or accept occupancy in designated housing. [24 CFR 945.303(d)]
>
> **Inaccessibility to source of employment or children's day care such that an adult household member must quit a job, drop out of an educational institution or a job training program;**
>
> **A qualified, knowledgeable, health professional verifies the temporary hospitalization or recovery from illness of the principal household member, other household members, or a live-in aide necessary to care for the principal household member.**
>
> **The unit is inappropriate for the applicant's disabilities.**

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Applicants With a Change in Family Size or Status

Changes in family composition, status, or income between the time of the interview and the offer of a unit will be processed. The PHA shall not lease a unit to a family whose occupancy will overcrowd or underutilize the unit.

The family will take the appropriate place on the waiting list/in the selection pool **according to** the date they first applied**.**

U. REFUSAL OF OFFER

If the unit offered is inappropriate for the applicant's disabilities, the family will retain their position on the waiting list.

If the unit offered is refused for other reasons, the PHA will follow the applicable policy as listed in the "Plan for Unit Offers" section and the "Applicant Status After Final Offer" section.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 5

OCCUPANCY GUIDELINES

INTRODUCTION

The Occupancy Guidelines are established by the PHA to ensure that units are occupied by families of the appropriate size. This policy maintains the maximum usefulness of the units, while preserving them from excessive wear and tear or underutilization. This Chapter explains the Occupancy Guidelines used to determine minimum and maximum unit sizes for various sized families when they are selected from the waiting list, or when a family's size changes, or when a family requests an exception to the occupancy guidelines.

A. DETERMINING UNIT SIZE

The PHA does not determine who shares a bedroom/sleeping room, but there must be at least one person per bedroom. The PHA's Occupancy Guideline standards for determining unit size shall be applied in a manner consistent with Fair Housing guidelines.

For occupancy standards, an adult is a person 18 years or older [or an emancipated minor].

All guidelines in this section relate to the number of bedrooms in the unit. Dwelling units will be so assigned that:

> **Generally the PHA will assign one bedroom to two people within the following guidelines: [**Select those that apply**]**
>
> > **Adults of different generations, persons of the opposite sex (other than spouses), and unrelated adults will not be required to share a bedroom.**
> >
> > **Separate bedrooms should be allocated for persons of the opposite sex (other than adults who have a spousal relationship and children).**

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Foster children will be included in determining unit size only if they will be in the unit for more than 6 months.

Live-in attendants will generally be provided a separate bedroom. No additional bedrooms are provided for the attendant's family.

Space may be provided for a child who is away at school but who lives with the family during school recesses.

Space will not be provided for a family member who will be absent most of the time, such as a member who is away in the military.

Single person families shall be allocated [zero/one**] bedroom.**

The living room will not be used as a bedroom except for purposes of reasonable accommodation**.**

GUIDELINES FOR DETERMINING BEDROOM SIZE

Bedroom Size	Persons in Household: (Minimum #)	Persons in Household: (Maximum #)
0 Bedroom	1	1
1 Bedroom	1	2
2 Bedrooms	2	4
3 Bedrooms	3	6
4 Bedrooms	4	8
5 Bedrooms	6	10
6 Bedrooms	8	12

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

B. EXCEPTIONS TO OCCUPANCY STANDARDS

The PHA will grant exceptions from the guidelines in cases where it is the family's request or the PHA determines the exceptions are justified by the relationship, age, sex, health or disability of family members, or other individual circumstances, and there is a vacant unit available. If an applicant requests to be listed on a smaller or larger bedroom size waiting list, the following guidelines will apply:

Applicants may request to be placed on the waiting list for a unit size smaller than designated by the occupancy guidelines, (as long as the unit is not overcrowded according to local codes). The family must agree not to request a transfer until [their family composition changes / they have occupied the unit for 3 years]**.**

A family that voluntarily accepts a unit that is smaller than what the family is eligible for will be required to sign a statement stating that unless there is an increase in family size the family agrees that they are not eligible for transfer to a larger unit for at least 3 years.

The PHA may offer a family a unit that is larger than required by the PHA's occupancy standards, if [the waiting list is short of families large enough to fill the vacancy / the PHA determines that the common area for the project is insufficient for accommodating any additional large families]. **However, family must sign a release form stating they will transfer (at the family's own expense to the appropriate size unit when an eligible family needing the larger unit applied. The family transferring will be given a 10-day notice before being required to move.**

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The family may request to be placed on a larger bedroom size waiting list than indicated by the PHA's occupancy guidelines. The request must explain the need or justification for a larger bedroom size, and must be verified by the PHA before the family is placed on the larger bedroom size list. The PHA will consider these requests:

Person with Disability

The PHA will grant an exception upon request as a reasonable accommodation for persons with disabilities if the need is appropriately verified **[* and meets requirements in the Service and Accommodations Policy section of Chapter 1].**

Other Circumstances

Circumstances may dictate a larger size than the occupancy standards permit when:

Persons cannot share a bedroom because of a need for medical equipment due to its size and/or function. Requests for a larger bedroom due to medical equipment must be verified by a doctor.

Requests based on health related reasons must be verified by a **knowledgeable licensed professional or social service professional.**

The PHA will not assign a larger bedroom size due to additions of family members other than by birth, adoption, marriage, or court-awarded custody.

An exception will be granted if the family has submitted a "Self-Certification of Physical Custody of Minor Child/Children" or an "Appointment of Temporary Guardian" to the PHA. If either of these forms have been submitted the PHA will also require that the family has initiated legal proceedings for guardianship or legal custody.

All members of the family residing in the unit must be approved by the PHA. The family must obtain approval of any additional family member before the person occupies the unit except for additions by birth, adoption, or court-awarded custody, in which case the family must inform the PHA within 10 days.

To avoid vacancies, the PHA may provide a family with a larger unit than the occupancy standards permit. The family must agree to move to a suitable, smaller unit when another family qualifies for the larger unit and there is a suitable smaller unit available.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

C. INCENTIVES TO ATTRACT HIGHER INCOME FAMILIES TO LOWER INCOME DEVELOPMENTS

See Chapter on Tenant Selection and Assignment.

D. ACCESSIBLE UNITS

The PHA has units designed for persons with mobility, sight and hearing impairments. These units were designed and constructed specifically to meet the needs of persons requiring the use of wheelchairs and persons requiring other modifications.

Preference for occupancy of these units will be given to families with disabled family members who require the modifications or facilities provided in the units.

No non-mobility-impaired families will be offered these units until all eligible mobility-impaired applicants have been considered.

Accessible units will be offered and accepted by non-mobility impaired applicants only with the understanding that such applicants must accept a transfer to a non-accessible unit at a later date if a person with a mobility impairment requiring the unit applies for housing and is determined eligible.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

E. FAMILY MOVES

When a change in the circumstances of a tenant family requires another unit size, the family's move depends upon the availability of a suitable size and type of unit. If the unit is not available at the time it is requested, the family will be placed on the Transfer List.

The unit considerations in this section should be used as a guide to determine whether and when the bedroom size should be changed. If an unusual situation occurs, which is not currently covered in this policy, the case should be taken to the **manager** who will make determination after review of the situation, the individual circumstances, and the verification provided.

See chapter on Recertifications for changes in unit size for tenants.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 6
INCOME AND RENT DETERMINATIONS

[24 CFR Part 5, Subparts E and F; 24 CFR 960, Subpart C]

INTRODUCTION

A family's income determines eligibility for assistance and is also used to calculate the family's rent payment. The PHA will use the policies and methods described in this chapter to ensure that only eligible families receive assistance and that no family pays more or less than its obligation under the regulations. This chapter describes HUD regulations and PHA policies related to these topics in three parts as follows:

- Part I: Annual Income. HUD regulations specify the sources of income to include and exclude to arrive at a family's annual income. These requirements and PHA policies for calculating annual income are found in Part I.
- Part II: Adjusted Income. Once annual income has been established HUD regulations require the PHA to subtract from annual income any of five mandatory deductions for which a family qualifies. These requirements and PHA policies for calculating adjusted income are found in Part II.
- Part III: Calculating Rent. This part describes the statutory formula for calculating total tenant payment (TTP), the use of utility allowances, and the methodology for determining family rent payment. Also included here are flat rents and the family's choice in rents.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART I: ANNUAL INCOME

6-I.A. OVERVIEW

The general regulatory definition of *annual income* shown below is from 24 CFR 5.609.

5.609 Annual income. (a) Annual income means all amounts, monetary or not, which: (1) Go to, or on behalf of, the family head or spouse (even if temporarily absent) or to any other family member; or (2) Are anticipated to be received from a source outside the family during the 12-month period following admission or annual reexamination effective date; and (3) Which are not specifically excluded in paragraph [5.609(c)]. (4) Annual income also means amounts derived (during the 12-month period) from assets to which any member of the family has access.

In addition to this general definition, HUD regulations establish policies for treating specific types of income and assets. The full texts of those portions of the regulations are provided in exhibits at the end of this chapter as follows:

- Annual Income Inclusions (Exhibit 6-1)
- Annual Income Exclusions (Exhibit 6-2)
- Treatment of Family Assets (Exhibit 6-3)
- Earned Income Disallowance (Exhibit 6-4)
- The Effect of Welfare Benefit Reduction (Exhibit 6-5)

Sections 6-I.B and 6-I.C discuss general requirements and methods for calculating annual income. The rest of this section describes how each source of income is treated for the purposes of determining annual income. HUD regulations present income inclusions and exclusions separately [24 CFR 5.609(b) and 24 CFR 5.609(c)]. In this ACOP, however, the discussions of income inclusions and exclusions are integrated by topic (e.g., all policies affecting earned income are discussed together in section 6-I.D). Verification requirements for annual income are discussed in Chapter 7.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-I.B. HOUSEHOLD COMPOSITION AND INCOME

Income received by all family members must be counted unless specifically excluded by the regulations. It is the responsibility of the head of household to report changes in family composition. The rules on which sources of income are counted vary somewhat by family member. The chart below summarizes how family composition affects income determinations.

Summary of Income Included and Excluded by Person	
Live-in aides	Income from all sources is excluded [24 CFR 5.609(c)(5)].
Foster child or foster adult	Income from all sources is excluded [24 CFR 5.609(c)(2)].
Head, spouse, or cohead Other adult family members	All sources of income not specifically excluded by the regulations are included.
Children under 18 years of age	Employment income is excluded [24 CFR 5.609(c)(1)]. All other sources of income, except those specifically excluded by the regulations, are included.
Full-time students 18 years of age or older (not head, spouse, or cohead)	Employment income above $480/year is excluded [24 CFR 5.609(c)(11)]. All other sources of income, except those specifically excluded by the regulations, are included.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Temporarily Absent Family Members

The income of family members approved to live in the unit will be counted, even if the family member is temporarily absent from the unit [HCV GB, p. 5-18].

Absent Full-Time Students

PHA Policy

When someone who has been considered a family member attends school away from home, the person will continue to be considered a family member unless information becomes available to the PHA indicating that the student has established a separate household or the family declares that the student has established a separate household.

Court-Ordered Absences

PHA Policy

If a member of the family is subject to a court order that restricts the member from the home, the PHA will determine whether the person will be considered temporarily or permanently absent. If the court order specifies a permanent restriction or if the court restriction exceeds 180 days, the person will no longer be considered a family member. If the individual intends to return to the unit at the end of the restriction, the individual is subject to the eligibility and screening requirements discussed in the chapter on eligibility.

Absences Due to Placement in Foster Care

Children temporarily absent from the home as a result of placement in foster care are considered members of the family [24 CFR 5.403].

PHA Policy

If a child has been placed in foster care, the PHA will verify with the appropriate agency whether and when the child is expected to be returned to the home. Unless the agency confirms that the child has been permanently removed from the home, the child will be counted as a family member.

Absences Due to Incarceration

PHA Policy

If a family member is expected to be incarcerated for more than 180 consecutive days, the person will not be considered a family member. If the individual intends to return to the unit following incarceration, the individual is subject to the eligibility and screening requirements discussed in the chapter on eligibility

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Family Members Permanently Confined for Medical Reasons

If a family member is confined to a nursing home or hospital on a permanent basis, that person is no longer considered a family member and the income of that person is not counted [HCV GB, p. 5-22].

PHA Policy

The PHA will request verification from a responsible medical professional and will use this determination. If the responsible medical professional cannot provide a determination, the person generally will be considered temporarily absent. The family may present evidence that the family member is confined on a permanent basis and request that the person not be considered a family member.

When an individual who has been counted as a family member is determined permanently absent, the family is eligible for the medical expense deduction only if the remaining head, spouse, or cohead qualifies as an elderly person or a person with disabilities.

Joint Custody of Children

PHA Policy

A child that lives in the unit at least 183 days per year will be considered a family member. If the child lives in the unit fewer than 183 days per year, the PHA will consider the child an eligible visitor but not a family member. The days need not be consecutive.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Caretakers for a Child

PHA Policy

If neither a parent nor a designated guardian remains in a household receiving assistance, the PHA will take the following actions.

(1) If a responsible agency has determined that another adult is to be brought into the unit to care for a child for an indefinite period, the designated caretaker will not be considered a family member until a determination of custody or legal guardianship is made.

(2) If a caretaker has assumed responsibility for a child without the involvement of a responsible agency or formal assignment of custody or legal guardianship, the caretaker will be treated as a visitor for 90 days. After the 90 days has elapsed, the caretaker will be considered a family member unless information is provided that would confirm that the caretaker's role is temporary. In such cases the PHA will extend the caretaker's status as an eligible visitor.

(3) At any time that custody or guardianship legally has been awarded to a caretaker, the lease will be transferred to the caretaker, as head of household.

(4) During any period that a caretaker is considered a visitor, the income of the caretaker is not counted in annual income and the caretaker does not qualify the family for any deductions from income.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-I.C. ANTICIPATING ANNUAL INCOME

The PHA is required to count all income "anticipated to be received from a source outside the family during the 12-month period following admission or annual reexamination effective date" [24 CFR 5.609(a)(2)]. Policies related to anticipating annual income are provided below.

Basis of Annual Income Projection

The PHA generally will use current circumstances to determine anticipated income for the coming 12-month period. HUD authorizes the PHA to use other than current circumstances to anticipate income when:

- An imminent change in circumstances is expected [HCV GB, p. 5-17]
- It is not feasible to anticipate a level of income over a 12-month period (e.g., seasonal or cyclic income) [24 CFR 5.609(d)]
- The PHA believes that past income is the best available indicator of expected future income [24 CFR 5.609(d)]

  PHA Policy

  When the PHA cannot readily anticipate income based upon current circumstances (e.g., in the case of seasonal employment, unstable working hours, or suspected fraud), the PHA will review and analyze historical data for patterns of employment, paid benefits, and receipt of other income and use the results of this analysis to establish annual income. Anytime current circumstances are not used to project annual income, a clear rationale for the decision will be documented in the file. In all such cases the family may present information and documentation to the PHA to show why the historic pattern does not represent the family's anticipated income.

  Known Changes in Income

  If the PHA verifies an upcoming increase or decrease in income, annual income will be calculated by applying each income amount to the appropriate part of the 12-month period.

  Example: An employer reports that a full-time employee who has been receiving $6/hour will begin to receive $6.25/hour in the eighth week after the effective date of the reexamination. In such a case the PHA would calculate annual income as follows: ($6/hour × 40 hours × 7 weeks) + ($6.25 × 40 hours × 45 weeks).

  The family may present information that demonstrates that implementing a change before its effective date would create a hardship for the family. In such cases the PHA will calculate annual income using current circumstances and then require an interim reexamination when the change actually occurs. This requirement will be imposed even if the PHA's policy on reexaminations does not require interim reexaminations for other types of changes.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Using Up-Front Income Verification (UIV) to Project Income

HUD strongly recommends the use of up-front income verification (UIV). UIV is "the verification of income, before or during a family reexamination, through an independent source that systematically and uniformly maintains income information in computerized form for a large number of individuals" [VG, p. 7].

HUD allows PHAs to use UIV information in conjunction with family-provided documents to anticipate income [UIV].

PHA Policy

PHA procedures for anticipating annual income will include the use of UIV methods approved by HUD in conjunction with family-provided documents dated within the last 60 days of the PHA interview date.

The PHA will follow "HUD Guidelines for Projecting Annual Income When Up-Front Income Verification (UIV) Data Is Available" in handling differences between UIV and family-provided income data. The guidelines depend on whether a difference is substantial or not. HUD defines *substantial difference* as a difference of $200 or more per month.

No Substantial Difference. If UIV information for a particular income source differs from the information provided by a family by less than $200 per month, the PHA will follow these guidelines:

If the UIV figure is less than the family's figure, the PHA will use the family's information.

If the UIV figure is more than the family's figure, the PHA will use the UIV data unless the family provides documentation of a change in circumstances to explain the discrepancy (e.g., a reduction in work hours). Upon receipt of acceptable family-provided documentation of a change in circumstances, the PHA will use the family-provided information.

Substantial Difference. If UIV information for a particular income source differs from the information provided by a family by $200 or more per month, the PHA will follow these guidelines:

The PHA will request written third-party verification from the discrepant income source in accordance with 24 CFR 5.236(b)(3)(i).

When the PHA cannot readily anticipate income (e.g., in cases of seasonal employment, unstable working hours, or suspected fraud), the PHA will review historical income data for patterns of employment, paid benefits, and receipt of other income.

The PHA will analyze all UIV, third-party, and family-provided data and attempt to resolve the income discrepancy.

The PHA will use the most current verified income data and, if appropriate, historical income data to calculate anticipated annual income.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-I.D. EARNED INCOME

Types of Earned Income Included in Annual Income

Wages and Related Compensation. The full amount, before any payroll deductions, of wages and salaries, overtime pay, commissions, fees, tips and bonuses, and other compensation for personal services is included in annual income [24 CFR 5.609(b)(1)].

PHA Policy

For persons who regularly receive bonuses or commissions, the PHA will verify and then average amounts received for the two years preceding admission or reexamination. If only a one-year history is available, the PHA will use the prior year amounts. In either case the family may provide, and the PHA will consider, a credible justification for not using this history to anticipate future bonuses or commissions. If a new employee has not yet received any bonuses or commissions, the PHA will count only the amount estimated by the employer.

Some Types of Military Pay. All regular pay, special pay and allowances of a member of the Armed Forces are counted [24 CFR 5.609(b)(8)] except for the special pay to a family member serving in the Armed Forces who is exposed to hostile fire [24 CFR 5.609(c)(7)].

Types of Earned Income Not Counted in Annual Income

Temporary, Nonrecurring, or Sporadic Income [24 CFR 5.609(c)(9)]. Sporadic income is income that is not received periodically and cannot be reliably predicted. For example, the income of an individual who works occasionally as a handyman would be considered sporadic if future work could not be anticipated and no historic, stable pattern of income existed. Such income is not counted.

Children's Earnings. Employment income earned by children (including foster children) under the age of 18 years is not included in annual income [24 CFR 5.609(c)(1)]. (See Eligibility chapter for a definition of *foster children*.)

Certain Earned Income of Full-Time Students. Earnings in excess of $480 for each full-time student 18 years old or older (except for the head, spouse, or cohead) are not counted [24 CFR 5.609(c)(11)]. To be considered "full-time," a student must be considered "full-time" by an educational institution with a degree or certificate program [HCV GB, p. 5-29].

Income of a Live-in Aide. Income earned by a live-in aide, as defined in [24 CFR 5.403], is not included in annual income [24 CFR 5.609(c)(5)]. (See Eligibility chapter for a full discussion of live-in aides.)

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Income Earned under Certain Federal Programs. Income from some federal programs is specifically excluded from consideration as income [24 CFR 5.609(c)(17)], including:

- Payments to volunteers under the Domestic Volunteer Services Act of 1973 (42 U.S.C. 5044(g), 5058)
- Payments received under programs funded in whole or in part under the Job Training Partnership Act (29 U.S.C. 1552(b))
- Awards under the federal work-study program (20 U.S.C. 1087 uu)
- Payments received from programs funded under Title V of the Older Americans Act of 1985 (42 U.S.C. 3056(f))
- Allowances, earnings, and payments to AmeriCorps participants under the National and Community Service Act of 1990 (42 U.S.C. 12637(d))
- Allowances, earnings, and payments to participants in programs funded under the Workforce Investment Act of 1998 (29 U.S.C. 2931)

Resident Service Stipend. Amounts received under a resident service stipend are not included in annual income. A resident service stipend is a modest amount (not to exceed $200 per individual per month) received by a resident for performing a service for the PHA or owner, on a part-time basis, that enhances the quality of life in the development. Such services may include, but are not limited to, fire patrol, hall monitoring, lawn maintenance, resident initiatives coordination, and serving as a member of the PHA's governing board. No resident may receive more than one such stipend during the same period of time [24 CFR 5.600(c)(8)(iv)].

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

State and Local Employment Training Programs. Incremental earnings and benefits to any family member resulting from participation in qualifying state or local employment training programs (including training programs not affiliated with a local government) and training of a family member as resident management staff are excluded from annual income. Amounts excluded by this provision must be received under employment training programs with clearly defined goals and objectives and are excluded only for the period during which the family member participates in the training program [24 CFR 5.609(c)(8)(v)].

PHA Policy

The PHA defines *training program* as "a learning process with goals and objectives, generally having a variety of components, and taking place in a series of sessions over a period to time. It is designed to lead to a higher level of proficiency, and it enhances the individual's ability to obtain employment. It may have performance standards to measure proficiency. Training may include, but is not limited to: (1) classroom training in a specific occupational skill, (2) on-the-job training with wages subsidized by the program, or (3) basic education" [expired Notice PIH 98-2, p. 3].

The PHA defines *incremental earnings and benefits* as the difference between (1) the total amount of welfare assistance and earnings of a family member prior to enrollment in a training program and (2) the total amount of welfare assistance and earnings of the family member after enrollment in the program [expired Notice PIH 98-2, pp. 3–4].

In calculating the incremental difference, the PHA will use as the pre-enrollment income the total annualized amount of the family member's welfare assistance and earnings reported on the family's most recently completed HUD-50058.

End of participation in a training program must be reported in accordance with the PHA's interim reporting requirements (see chapter on reexaminations).

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

HUD-Funded Training Programs. Amounts received under training programs funded in whole or in part by HUD [24 CFR 5.609(c)(8)(i)] are excluded from annual income. Eligible sources of funding for the training include operating subsidy, Section 8 administrative fees, and modernization, Community Development Block Grant (CDBG), HOME program, and other grant funds received from HUD.

PHA Policy

To qualify as a training program, the program must meet the definition of *training program* provided above for state and local employment training programs.

Earned Income Tax Credit. Earned income tax credit (EITC) refund payments received on or after January 1, 1991 (26 U.S.C. 32(j)), are excluded from annual income [24 CFR 5.609(c)(17)]. Although many families receive the EITC annually when they file taxes, an EITC can also be received throughout the year. The prorated share of the annual EITC is included in the employee's payroll check.

Earned Income Disallowance. The earned income disallowance is discussed in section 6-I.E below.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-I.E. EARNED INCOME DISALLOWANCE [24 CFR 960.255]

The earned income disallowance (EID) encourages people to enter the work force by not including the full value of increases in earned income for a period of time. The full text of 24 CFR 960.255 is included as Exhibit 6-4 at the end of this chapter. Eligibility criteria and limitations on the disallowance are summarized below.

Eligibility

This disallowance applies only to individuals in families already participating in the public housing program (not at initial examination). To qualify, the family must experience an increase in annual income that is the result of one of the following events:

- Employment of a family member who was previously unemployed for one or more years prior to employment. *Previously unemployed* includes a person who annually has earned not more than the minimum wage applicable to the community multiplied by 500 hours. The applicable minimum wage is the federal minimum wage unless there is a higher state or local minimum wage.
- Increased earnings by a family member whose earnings increase during participation in an economic self-sufficiency or job-training program. A self-sufficiency program includes a program designed to encourage, assist, train, or facilitate the economic independence of HUD-assisted families or to provide work to such families [24 CFR 5.603(b)].
- New employment or increased earnings by a family member who has received benefits or services under Temporary Assistance for Needy Families (TANF) or any other state program funded under Part A of Title IV of the Social Security Act within the past six months. If the benefits are received in the form of monthly maintenance, there is no minimum amount. If the benefits or services are received in a form other than monthly maintenance, such as one-time payments, wage subsidies, or transportation assistance, the total amount received over the six-month period must be at least $500.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Calculation of the Disallowance

Calculation of the earned income disallowance for an eligible member of a qualified family begins with a comparison of the member's current income with his or her "prior income."

PHA Policy

The PHA defines *prior income,* or *prequalifying income,* as the family member's last certified income prior to qualifying for the EID.

The family member's prior, or prequalifying, income remains constant throughout the period that he or she is receiving the EID.

Initial 12-Month Exclusion. During the initial 12-month exclusion period, the full amount (100 percent) of any increase in income attributable to new employment or increased earnings is excluded. The 12 months are cumulative and need not be consecutive.

PHA Policy

The initial EID exclusion period will begin on the first of the month following the date an eligible member of a qualified family is first employed or first experiences an increase in earnings.

Second 12-Month Exclusion and Phase-In. During the second 12-month exclusion period, the exclusion is reduced to half (50 percent) of any increase in income attributable to employment or increased earnings. The 12 months are cumulative and need not be consecutive.

Lifetime Limitation. The EID has a four-year (48-month) lifetime maximum. The four-year eligibility period begins at the same time that the initial exclusion period begins and ends 48 months later. The one-time eligibility for the EID applies even if the eligible individual begins to receive assistance from another housing agency, if the individual moves between public housing and Section 8 assistance, or if there are breaks in assistance.

PHA Policy

During the 48-month eligibility period, the PHA will schedule and conduct an interim reexamination each time there is a change in the family member's annual income that affects or is affected by the EID (e.g., when the family member's income falls to a level at or below his/her prequalifying income, when one of the exclusion periods ends, and at the end of the lifetime maximum eligibility period).

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Individual Savings Accounts [24 CFR 960.255(d)]

PHA Policy

The PHA chooses not to establish a system of individual savings accounts (ISAs) for families who qualify for the EID.

The following rules pertaining to ISAs do not apply to this public housing program.

A qualified family paying income-based rent may choose an ISA instead of being given the EID. The PHA must advise the family that the ISA option is available. Families who choose the ISA will pay the higher rent and the PHA will deposit the difference between the higher rent and the EID rent in the savings account.

Amounts deposited to ISAs may only be withdrawn for the following reasons:

- Because the family is purchasing a home
- To pay education costs of family members
- Because the family is moving out of public or assisted housing
- To pay any other expenses the PHA authorizes to promote economic self-sufficiency

The PHA is required to maintain ISAs in interest bearing accounts, for which the family is credited with interest earned. The PHA may not charge the family a fee for maintaining the account.

At least once each year the PHA must provide the family with a statement of the balance in their account, including any interest earned, if required by state law.

PHA Policy

The PHA will provide the family with a statement of the balance in their account, including any interest earned, annually and upon request when the family makes withdrawals from the account.

If the family moves out of public housing, the PHA must return the balance in the family's ISA, less any amounts the family owes the PHA.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-I.F. BUSINESS INCOME [24 CFR 5.609(b)(2)]

Annual income includes "the net income from the operation of a business or profession. Expenditures for business expansion or amortization of capital indebtedness shall not be used as deductions in determining net income. An allowance for depreciation of assets used in a business or profession may be deducted, based on straight line depreciation, as provided in Internal Revenue Service regulations. Any withdrawal of cash or assets from the operation of a business or profession will be included in income, except to the extent the withdrawal is reimbursement of cash or assets invested in the operation by the family" [24 CFR 5.609(b)(2)].

Business Expenses

Net income is "gross income less business expense" [HCV GB, p. 5-19].

PHA Policy

To determine business expenses that may be deducted from gross income, the PHA will use current applicable Internal Revenue Service (IRS) rules for determining allowable business expenses [see IRS Publication 535], unless a topic is addressed by HUD regulations or guidance as described below.

Business Expansion

HUD regulations do not permit the PHA to deduct from gross income expenses for business expansion.

PHA Policy

Business expansion is defined as any capital expenditures made to add new business activities, to expand current facilities, or to operate the business in additional locations. For example, purchase of a street sweeper by a construction business for the purpose of adding street cleaning to the services offered by the business would be considered a business expansion. Similarly, the purchase of a property by a hair care business to open at a second location would be considered a business expansion.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Capital Indebtedness

HUD regulations do not permit the PHA to deduct from gross income the amortization of capital indebtedness.

PHA Policy

Capital indebtedness is defined as the principal portion of the payment on a capital asset such as land, buildings, and machinery. This means the PHA will allow as a business expense interest, but not principal, paid on capital indebtedness.

Negative Business Income

If the net income from a business is negative, no business income will be included in annual income; a negative amount will not be used to offset other family income.

Withdrawal of Cash or Assets from a Business

HUD regulations require the PHA to include in annual income the withdrawal of cash or assets from the operation of a business or profession unless the withdrawal reimburses a family member for cash or assets invested in the business by the family.

PHA Policy

Acceptable investments in a business include cash loans and contributions of assets or equipment. For example, if a member of a tenant family provided an up-front loan of $2,000 to help a business get started, the PHA will not count as income any withdrawals from the business up to the amount of this loan until the loan has been repaid. Investments do not include the value of labor contributed to the business without compensation.

Co-owned Businesses

PHA Policy

If a business is co-owned with someone outside the family, the family must document the share of the business it owns. If the family's share of the income is lower than its share of ownership, the family must document the reasons for the difference.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-I.G. ASSETS [24 CFR 5.609(b)(3) and 24 CFR 5.603(b)]

Overview

There is no asset limitation for participation in the public housing program. However, HUD requires that the PHA include in annual income the "interest, dividends, and other net income of any kind from real or personal property" [24 CFR 5.609(b)(3)]. This section discusses how the income from various types of assets is determined. For most types of assets, the PHA must determine the value of the asset in order to compute income from the asset. Therefore, for each asset type, this section discusses:

- How the value of the asset will be determined
- How income from the asset will be calculated

Exhibit 6-1 provides the regulatory requirements for calculating income from assets [24 CFR 5.609(b)(3)], and Exhibit 6-4 provides the regulatory definition of *net family assets* as well as a chart from the *HCV Guidebook* that summarizes asset inclusions and exclusions. This section begins with a discussion of general policies related to assets and then provides HUD rules and PHA policies related to each type of asset.

General Policies

Income from Assets

The PHA generally will use current circumstances to determine both the value of an asset and the anticipated income from the asset. As is true for all sources of income, HUD authorizes the PHA to use other than current circumstances to anticipate income when (1) an imminent change in circumstances is expected (2) it is not feasible to anticipate a level of income over 12 months or (3) the PHA believes that past income is the best indicator of anticipated income. For example, if a family member owns real property that typically receives rental income but the property is currently vacant, the PHA can take into consideration past rental income along with the prospects of obtaining a new tenant.

PHA Policy

Any time current circumstances are not used to determine asset income, a clear rationale for the decision will be documented in the file. In such cases the family may present information and documentation to the PHA to show why the asset income determination does not represent the family's anticipated asset income.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Valuing Assets

The calculation of asset income sometimes requires the PHA to make a distinction between an asset's market value and its cash value.

- The market value of an asset is its worth (e.g., the amount a buyer would pay for real estate or the balance in an investment account).
- The cash value of an asset is its market value less all reasonable amounts that would be incurred when converting the asset to cash. Examples of acceptable costs include penalties for premature withdrawal, broker and legal fees, and settlement costs incurred in real estate transactions [HCV GB, p. 5-28 and PH, p. 121].

Lump-Sum Receipts

Payments that are received in a single lump sum, such as inheritances, capital gains, lottery winnings, insurance settlements, and proceeds from the sale of property, are generally considered assets, not income. However, such lump-sum receipts are counted as assets only if they are retained by a family in a form recognizable as an asset (e.g., deposited in a savings or checking account) [RHIIP FAQs]. (For a discussion of lump-sum payments that represent the delayed start of a periodic payment, most of which are counted as income, see sections 6-I.H and 6-I.I.)

Imputing Income from Assets [24 CFR 5.609(b)(3)]

When net family assets are $5,000 or less, the PHA will include in annual income the actual income anticipated to be derived from the assets. When the family has net family assets in excess of $5,000, the PHA will include in annual income the greater of (1) the actual income derived from the assets or (2) the imputed income. Imputed income from assets is calculated by multiplying the total cash value of all family assets by the current HUD-established passbook savings rate.

Determining Actual Anticipated Income from Assets

It may or may not be necessary for the PHA to use the value of an asset to compute the actual anticipated income from the asset. When the value is required to compute the anticipated income from an asset, the market value of the asset is used. For example, if the asset is a property for which a family receives rental income, the anticipated income is determined by annualizing the actual monthly rental amount received for the property; it is not based on the property's market value. However, if the asset is a savings account, the anticipated income is determined by multiplying the market value of the account by the interest rate on the account.

Withdrawal of Cash or Liquidation of Investments

Any withdrawal of cash or assets from an investment will be included in income except to the extent that the withdrawal reimburses amounts invested by the family. For example, when a family member retires, the amount received by the family from a retirement plan is not counted as income until the family has received payments equal to the amount the family member deposited into the retirement fund.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Jointly Owned Assets

The regulation at 24 CFR 5.609(a)(4) specifies that annual income includes "amounts derived (during the 12-month period) from assets to which any member of the family has access."

PHA Policy

If an asset is owned by more than one person and any family member has unrestricted access to the asset, the PHA will count the full value of the asset. A family member has unrestricted access to an asset when he or she can legally dispose of the asset without the consent of any of the other owners.

If an asset is owned by more than one person, including a family member, but the family member does not have unrestricted access to the asset, the PHA will prorate the asset according to the percentage of ownership. If no percentage is specified or provided for by state or local law, the PHA will prorate the asset evenly among all owners.

Assets Disposed Of for Less than Fair Market Value [24 CFR 5.603(b)]

HUD regulations require the PHA to count as a current asset any business or family asset that was disposed of for less than fair market value during the two years prior to the effective date of the examination/reexamination, except as noted below.

Minimum Threshold

The PHA may set a threshold below which assets disposed of for less than fair market value will not be counted [HCV GB, p. 5-27].

PHA Policy

The PHA will not include the value of assets disposed of for less than fair market value unless the cumulative fair market value of all assets disposed of during the past two years exceeds the gross amount received for the assets by more than $1,000.

When the two-year period expires, the income assigned to the disposed asset(s) also expires. If the two-year period ends between annual recertifications, the family may request an interim recertification to eliminate consideration of the asset(s).

Assets placed by the family in nonrevocable trusts are considered assets disposed of for less than fair market value except when the assets placed in trust were received through settlements or judgments.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Separation or Divorce

The regulation also specifies that assets are not considered disposed of for less than fair market value if they are disposed of as part of a separation or divorce settlement and the applicant or tenant receives important consideration not measurable in dollar terms.

PHA Policy

All assets disposed of as part of a separation or divorce settlement will be considered assets for which important consideration not measurable in monetary terms has been received. In order to qualify for this exemption, a family member must be subject to a formal separation or divorce settlement agreement established through arbitration, mediation, or court order.

Foreclosure or Bankruptcy

Assets are not considered disposed of for less than fair market value when the disposition is the result of a foreclosure or bankruptcy sale.

Family Declaration

PHA Policy

Families must sign a declaration form at initial certification and each annual recertification identifying all assets that have been disposed of for less than fair market value or declaring that no assets have been disposed of for less than fair market value. The PHA may verify the value of the assets disposed of if other information available to the PHA does not appear to agree with the information reported by the family.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Types of Assets

Checking and Savings Accounts

For regular checking accounts and savings accounts, *cash value* has the same meaning as *market value*. If a checking account does not bear interest, the anticipated income from the account is zero.

PHA Policy

In determining the value of a checking account, the PHA will use the average monthly balance for the last six months.

In determining the value of a savings account, the PHA will use the current balance.

In determining the anticipated income from an interest-bearing checking or savings account, the PHA will multiply the value of the account by the current rate of interest paid on the account.

Investment Accounts Such as Stocks, Bonds, Saving Certificates, and Money Market Funds

Interest or dividends earned by investment accounts are counted as actual income from assets even when the earnings are reinvested. The cash value of such an asset is determined by deducting from the market value any broker fees, penalties for early withdrawal, or other costs of converting the asset to cash.

PHA Policy

In determining the market value of an investment account, the PHA will use the value of the account on the most recent investment report.

How anticipated income from an investment account will be calculated depends on whether the rate of return is known. For assets that are held in an investment account with a known rate of return (e.g., savings certificates), asset income will be calculated based on that known rate (market value multiplied by rate of earnings). When the anticipated rate of return is not known (e.g., stocks), the PHA will calculate asset income based on the earnings for the most recent reporting period.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Equity in Real Property or Other Capital Investments

Equity (cash value) in a property or other capital asset is the estimated current market value of the asset less the unpaid balance on all loans secured by the asset and reasonable costs (such as broker fees) that would be incurred in selling the asset [HCV GB, p. 5-25 and PH, p. 121].

Equity in real property and other capital investments is considered in the calculation of asset income except for the following types of assets:

- Equity accounts in HUD homeownership programs [24 CFR5.603(b)]
- Equity in real property when a family member's main occupation is real estate [HCV GB, p. 5-25]. This real estate is considered a business asset, and income related to this asset will be calculated as described in section 6-I.F.
- Interests in Indian Trust lands [24 CFR 5.603(b)]
- Real property and capital assets that are part of an active business or farming operation [HCV GB, p. 5-25]

A family may have real property as an asset in two ways: (1) owning the property itself and (2) holding a mortgage or deed of trust on the property. In the case of a property owned by a family member, the anticipated asset income generally will be in the form of rent or other payment for the use of the property. If the property generates no income, actual anticipated income from the asset will be zero.

In the case of a mortgage or deed of trust held by a family member, the outstanding balance (unpaid principal) is the cash value of the asset. The interest portion only of payments made to the family in accordance with the terms of the mortgage or deed of trust is counted as anticipated asset income.

PHA Policy

In the case of capital investments owned jointly with others not living in a family's unit, a prorated share of the property's cash value will be counted as an asset unless the PHA determines that the family receives no income from the property and is unable to sell or otherwise convert the asset to cash.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Trusts

A *trust* is a legal arrangement generally regulated by state law in which one party (the creator or grantor) transfers property to a second party (the trustee) who holds the property for the benefit of one or more third parties (the beneficiaries).

Revocable Trusts

If any member of a family has the right to withdraw the funds in a trust, the value of the trust is considered an asset [HCV GB, p. 5-25]. Any income earned as a result of investment of trust funds is counted as actual asset income, whether the income is paid to the family or deposited in the trust.

Nonrevocable Trusts

In cases where a trust is not revocable by, or under the control of, any member of a family, the value of the trust fund is not considered an asset. However, any income distributed to the family from such a trust is counted as a periodic payment or a lump-sum receipt, as appropriate [24 CFR 5.603(b)]. (Periodic payments are covered in section 6-I.H. Lump-sum receipts are discussed earlier in this section.)

Retirement Accounts

Company Retirement/Pension Accounts

In order to correctly include or exclude as an asset any amount held in a company retirement or pension account by an employed person, the PHA must know whether the money is accessible before retirement [HCV GB, p. 5-26]. While a family member is employed, only the amount the family member can withdraw without retiring or terminating employment is counted as an asset [HCV GB, p. 5-26].

After a family member retires or terminates employment, any amount distributed to the family member is counted as a periodic payment or a lump-sum receipt, as appropriate [HCV GB, p. 5-26], except to the extent that it represents funds invested in the account by the family member. (For more on periodic payments, see section 6-I.H.) The balance in the account is counted as an asset only if it remains accessible to the family member.

IRA, Keogh, and Similar Retirement Savings Accounts

IRA, Keogh, and similar retirement savings accounts are counted as assets even though early withdrawal would result in a penalty [HCV GB, p. 5-25].

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Personal Property

Personal property held as an investment, such as gems, jewelry, coin collections, antique cars, etc., is considered an asset [HCV GB, p. 5-25].

PHA Policy

In determining the value of personal property held as an investment, the PHA will use the family's estimate of the value. However, the PHA also may obtain an appraisal if appropriate to confirm the value of the asset. The family must cooperate with the appraiser but cannot be charged any costs related to the appraisal. Generally, personal property held as an investment generates no income until it is disposed of. If regular income is generated (e.g., income from renting the personal property), the amount that is expected to be earned in the coming year is counted as actual income from the asset.

Necessary items of personal property are not considered assets [24 CFR 5.603(b)].

PHA Policy

Necessary personal property consists of items such as clothing, furniture, household furnishings, jewelry that is not held as an investment, and vehicles, including those specially equipped for persons with disabilities.

Life Insurance

The cash value of a life insurance policy available to a family member before death, such as a whole life or universal life policy, is included in the calculation of the value of the family's assets [HCV GB 5-25]. The cash value is the surrender value. If such a policy earns dividends or interest that the family could elect to receive, the anticipated amount of dividends or interest is counted as income from the asset whether or not the family actually receives it.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-I.H. PERIODIC PAYMENTS

Periodic payments are forms of income received on a regular basis. HUD regulations specify periodic payments that are and are not included in annual income.

Periodic Payments Included in Annual Income

- Periodic payments from sources such as social security, unemployment and welfare assistance, annuities, insurance policies, retirement funds, and pensions. However, periodic payments from retirement accounts, annuities, and similar forms of investments are counted only after they exceed the amount contributed by the family [24 CFR 5.609(b)(4) and (b)(3)].
- Disability or death benefits and lottery receipts paid periodically, rather than in a single lump sum [24 CFR 5.609(b)(4) and HCV, p. 5-14]

Lump-Sum Payments for the Delayed Start of a Periodic Payment

Most lump sums received as a result of delays in processing periodic payments, such as unemployment or welfare assistance, are counted as income. However, lump-sum receipts for the delayed start of periodic social security or supplemental security income (SSI) payments are not counted as income [CFR 5.609(b)(4)].

PHA Policy

When a delayed-start payment is received and reported during the period in which the PHA is processing an annual reexamination, the PHA will adjust the tenant rent retroactively for the period the payment was intended to cover. The family may pay in full any amount due or request to enter into a repayment agreement with the PHA.

See the chapter on reexaminations for information about a family's obligation to report lump-sum receipts between annual reexaminations.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Periodic Payments Excluded from Annual Income

- Payments received for the care of foster children or foster adults (usually persons with disabilities, unrelated to the tenant family, who are unable to live alone) [24 CFR 5.609(c)(2)]

  PHA Policy

  The PHA will exclude payments for the care of foster children and foster adults only if the care is provided through an official arrangement with a local welfare agency [HCV GB, p. 5-18].

- Amounts paid by a state agency to a family with a member who has a developmental disability and is living at home to offset the cost of services and equipment needed to keep the developmentally disabled family member at home [24 CFR 5.609(c)(16)]

- Amounts received under the Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (42 U.S.C. 1626(c)) [24 CFR 5.609(c)(17)]

- Amounts received under the Child Care and Development Block Grant Act of 1990 (42 U.S.C. 9858q) [24 CFR 5.609(c)(17)]

- Earned Income Tax Credit (EITC) refund payments (26 U.S.C. 32(j)) [24 CFR 5.609(c)(17)]. *Note:* EITC may be paid periodically if the family elects to receive the amount due as part of payroll payments from an employer.

- Lump sums received as a result of delays in processing Social Security and SSI payments (see section 6-I.J.) [24 CFR 5.609(b)(4)].

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-I.I. PAYMENTS IN LIEU OF EARNINGS

Payments in lieu of earnings, such as unemployment and disability compensation, worker's compensation, and severance pay, are counted as income [24 CFR 5.609(b)(5)] if they are received either in the form of periodic payments or in the form of a lump-sum amount or prospective monthly amounts for the delayed start of a periodic payment. If they are received in a one-time lump sum (as a settlement, for instance), they are treated as lump-sum receipts [24 CFR 5.609(c)(3)]. (See also the discussion of periodic payments in section 6-I.H and the discussion of lump-sum receipts in section 6-I.G.)

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-I.J. WELFARE ASSISTANCE

Overview

Welfare assistance is counted in annual income. Welfare assistance includes Temporary Assistance for Needy Families (TANF) and any payments to individuals or families based on need that are made under programs funded separately or jointly by federal, state, or local governments [24 CFR 5.603(b)].

Sanctions Resulting in the Reduction of Welfare Benefits [24 CFR 5.615]

The PHA must make a special calculation of annual income when the welfare agency imposes certain sanctions on certain families. The full text of the regulation at 24 CFR 5.615 is provided as Exhibit 6-5. The requirements are summarized below. This rule applies only if a family was a public housing resident at the time the sanction was imposed.

Covered Families

The families covered by 24 CFR 5.615 are those "who receive welfare assistance or other public assistance benefits ('welfare benefits') from a State or other public agency ('welfare agency') under a program for which Federal, State or local law requires that a member of the family must participate in an economic self-sufficiency program as a condition for such assistance" [24 CFR 5.615(b)]

Imputed Income

When a welfare agency imposes a sanction that reduces a family's welfare income because the family commits fraud or fails to comply with the agency's economic self-sufficiency program or work activities requirement, the PHA must include in annual income "imputed" welfare income. The PHA must request that the welfare agency inform the PHA when the benefits of a public housing resident are reduced. The imputed income is the amount the family would have received if the family had not been sanctioned.

This requirement does not apply to reductions in welfare benefits: (1) at the expiration of the lifetime or other time limit on the payment of welfare benefits, (2) if a family member is unable to find employment even though the family member has complied with the welfare agency economic self-sufficiency or work activities requirements, or (3) because a family member has not complied with other welfare agency requirements [24 CFR 5.615(b)(2)].

For special procedures related to grievance hearings based upon the PHA's denial of a family's request to lower rent when the family experiences a welfare benefit reduction, see Chapter 14, Complaints, Grievances and Appeals.

Offsets

The amount of the imputed income is offset by the amount of additional income the family begins to receive after the sanction is imposed. When the additional income equals or exceeds the imputed welfare income, the imputed income is reduced to zero [24 CFR 5.615(c)(4)].

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-I.K. PERIODIC AND DETERMINABLE ALLOWANCES [24 CFR 5.609(b)(7)]

Annual income includes periodic and determinable allowances, such as alimony and child support payments, and regular contributions or gifts received from organizations or from persons not residing with a tenant family.

Alimony and Child Support

The PHA must count alimony or child support amounts awarded as part of a divorce or separation agreement.

PHA Policy

The PHA will count court-awarded amounts for alimony and child support unless the PHA verifies that (1) the payments are not being made and (2) the family has made reasonable efforts to collect amounts due, including filing with courts or agencies responsible for enforcing payments [HCV GB, pp. 5-23 and 5-47]. Families who do not have court-awarded alimony and child support awards are not required to seek a court award and are not required to take independent legal action to obtain collection.

Regular Contributions or Gifts

The PHA must count as income regular monetary and nonmonetary contributions or gifts from persons not residing with a tenant family [24 CFR 5.609(b)(7)]. Temporary, nonrecurring, or sporadic income and gifts are not counted [24 CFR 5.609(c)(9)].

PHA Policy

Examples of regular contributions include: (1) regular payment of a family's bills (e.g., utilities, telephone, rent, credit cards, and car payments), (2) cash or other liquid assets provided to any family member on a regular basis, and (3) "in-kind" contributions such as groceries and clothing provided to a family on a regular basis.

Nonmonetary contributions will be valued at the cost of purchasing the items, as determined by the PHA. For contributions that may vary from month to month (e.g., utility payments), the PHA will include an average amount based upon past history.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-I.L. ADDITIONAL EXCLUSIONS FROM ANNUAL INCOME

Other exclusions contained in 24 CFR 5.609(c) that have not been discussed earlier in this chapter include the following:

- Reimbursement of medical expenses [24 CFR 5.609(c)(4)]
- The full amount of student financial assistance paid directly to the student or to the educational institution [24 CFR 5.609(c)(6)]
- Amounts received by participants in other publicly assisted programs which are specifically for or in reimbursement of out-of-pocket expenses incurred and which are made solely to allow participation in a specific program [24 CFR 5.609(c)(8)(iii)]
- Amounts received by a person with a disability that are disregarded for a limited time for purposes of Supplemental Security Income eligibility and benefits because they are set aside for use under a Plan to Attain Self-Sufficiency (PASS) [(24 CFR 5.609(c)(8)(ii)]
- Reparation payments paid by a foreign government pursuant to claims filed under the laws of that government by persons who were persecuted during the Nazi era [24 CFR 5.609(c)(10)]
- Adoption assistance payments in excess of $480 per adopted child [24 CFR 5.609(c)(12)]
- Refunds or rebates on property taxes paid on the dwelling unit [24 CFR 5.609(c)(15)]
- Amounts paid by a state agency to a family with a member who has a developmental disability and is living at home to offset the cost of services and equipment needed to keep the developmentally disabled family member at home [24 CFR 5.609(c)(16)]
- Amounts specifically excluded by any other federal statute [24 CFR 5.609(c)(17)]. HUD publishes an updated list of these exclusions periodically. It includes:
  (a) The value of the allotment provided to an eligible household under the Food Stamp Act of 1977 (7 U.S.C. 2017 (b))
  (b) Payments to Volunteers under the Domestic Volunteer Services Act of 1973 (42 U.S.C. 5044(g), 5058)
  (c) Payments received under the Alaska Native Claims Settlement Act (43 U.S.C. 1626(c))
  (d) Income derived from certain submarginal land of the United States that is held in trust for certain Indian tribes (25 U.S.C. 459e)
  (e) Payments or allowances made under the Department of Health and Human Services' Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (42 U.S.C. 8624(f))
  (f) Payments received under programs funded in whole or in part under the Job Training Partnership Act (29 U.S.C. 1552(b)) (Effective July 1, 2000, references to Job Training Partnership Act shall be deemed to refer to the corresponding provision of the Workforce Investment Act of 1998 (29 U.S.C. 2931).)

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

(g) Income derived from the disposition of funds to the Grand River Band of Ottawa Indians (Pub. L. 94-540, 90 Stat. 2503-04)

(h) The first $2,000 of per capita shares received from judgment funds awarded by the Indian Claims Commission or the U. S. Claims Court, the interests of individual Indians in trust or restricted lands, including the first $2,000 per year of income received by individual Indians from funds derived from interests held in such trust or restricted lands (25 U.S.C. 1407-1408)

(i) Amounts of scholarships funded under title IV of the Higher Education Act of 1965, including awards under the federal work-study program or under the Bureau of Indian Affairs student assistance programs (20 U.S.C. 1087uu)

(j) Payments received from programs funded under Title V of the Older Americans Act of 1985 (42 U.S.C. 3056(f))

(k) Payments received on or after January 1, 1989, from the Agent Orange Settlement Fund or any other fund established pursuant to the settlement in *In Re Agent*-product liability litigation, M.D.L. No. 381 (E.D.N.Y.)

(l) Payments received under the Maine Indian Claims Settlement Act of 1980 (25 U.S.C. 1721)

(m) The value of any child care provided or arranged (or any amount received as payment for such care or reimbursement for costs incurred for such care) under the Child Care and Development Block Grant Act of 1990 (42 U.S.C. 9858q)

(n) Earned income tax credit (EITC) refund payments received on or after January 1, 1991 (26 U.S.C. 32(j))

(o) Payments by the Indian Claims Commission to the Confederated Tribes and Bands of Yakima Indian Nation or the Apache Tribe of Mescalero Reservation (Pub. L. 95-433)

(p) Allowances, earnings and payments to AmeriCorps participants under the National and Community Service Act of 1990 (42 U.S.C. 12637(d))

(q) Any allowance paid under the provisions of 38 U.S.C. 1805 to a child suffering from spina bifida who is the child of a Vietnam veteran (38 U.S.C. 1805)

(r) Any amount of crime victim compensation (under the Victims of Crime Act) received through crime victim assistance (or payment or reimbursement of the cost of such assistance) as determined under the Victims of Crime Act because of the commission of a crime against the applicant under the Victims of Crime Act (42 U.S.C. 10602)

(s) Allowances, earnings and payments to individuals participating in programs under the Workforce Investment Act of 1998 (29 U.S.C. 2931)

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART II: ADJUSTED INCOME

6-II.A. INTRODUCTION

Overview

HUD regulations require PHAs to deduct from annual income any of five mandatory deductions for which a family qualifies. The resulting amount is the family's adjusted income. Mandatory deductions are found in 24 CFR 5.611.

> 5.611(a) Mandatory deductions. In determining adjusted income, the responsible entity (PHA) must deduct the following amounts from annual income:
> (1) $480 for each dependent;
> (2) $400 for any elderly family or disabled family;
> (3) The sum of the following, to the extent the sum exceeds three percent of annual income:
> (i) Unreimbursed medical expenses of any elderly family or disabled family;
> (ii) Unreimbursed reasonable attendant care and auxiliary apparatus expenses for each member of the family who is a person with disabilities, to the extent necessary to enable any member of the family (including the member who is a person with disabilities) to be employed. This deduction may not exceed the earned income received by family members who are 18 years of age or older and who are able to work because of such attendant care or auxiliary apparatus; and
> (4) Any reasonable child care expenses necessary to enable a member of the family to be employed or to further his or her education.

This part covers policies related to these mandatory deductions. Verification requirements related to these deductions are found in Chapter 7, Verifications.

Anticipating Expenses

PHA Policy

Generally, the PHA will use current circumstances to anticipate expenses. When possible, for costs that are expected to fluctuate during the year (e.g., child care during school and nonschool periods and cyclical medical expenses), the PHA will estimate costs based on historic data and known future costs.

If a family has an accumulated debt for medical or disability assistance expenses, the PHA will include as an eligible expense the portion of the debt that the family expects to pay during the period for which the income determination is being made. However, amounts previously deducted will not be allowed even if the amounts were not paid as expected in a preceding period. The PHA may require the family to provide documentation of payments made in the preceding year.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-II.B. DEPENDENT DEDUCTION

A deduction of $480 is taken for each dependent [24 CFR 5.611(a)(1)]. *Dependent* is defined as any family member other than the head, spouse, or cohead who is under the age of 18 or who is 18 or older and is a person with disabilities or a full-time student. Foster children, foster adults, and live-in aides are never considered dependents [24 CFR 5.603(b)].

6-II.C. ELDERLY OR DISABLED FAMILY DEDUCTION

A single deduction of $400 is taken for any elderly or disabled family [24 CFR 5.611(a)(2)]. An *elderly family* is a family whose head, spouse, cohead, or sole member is 62 years of age or older, and a *disabled family* is a family whose head, spouse, cohead, or sole member is a person with disabilities [24 CFR 5.403].

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-II.D. MEDICAL EXPENSES DEDUCTION [24 CFR 5.611(a)(3)(i)]

Unreimbursed medical expenses may be deducted to the extent that, in combination with any disability assistance expenses, they exceed three percent of annual income.

The medical expense deduction is permitted only for families in which the head, spouse, or cohead is at least 62 or is a person with disabilities. If a family is eligible for a medical expense deduction, the medical expenses of all family members are counted [VG, p. 28].

Definition of *Medical Expenses*

HUD regulations define *medical expenses* at 24 CFR 5.603(b) to mean "medical expenses, including medical insurance premiums, that are anticipated during the period for which annual income is computed, and that are not covered by insurance."

PHA Policy

The most current IRS Publication 502, *Medical and Dental Expenses,* will be used to determine the costs that qualify as medical expenses.

Summary of Allowable Medical Expenses from IRS Publication 502	
Services of medical professionals Surgery and medical procedures that are necessary, legal, noncosmetic Services of medical facilities Hospitalization, long-term care, and in-home nursing services Prescription medicines and insulin, but not nonprescription medicines even if recommended by a doctor Improvements to housing directly related to medical needs (e.g., ramps for a wheel chair, handrails)	Substance abuse treatment programs Psychiatric treatment Ambulance services and some costs of transportation related to medical expenses The cost and care of necessary equipment related to a medical condition (e.g., eyeglasses/lenses, hearing aids, crutches, and artificial teeth) Cost and continuing care of necessary service animals Medical insurance premiums or the cost of a health maintenance organization (HMO)
Note: This chart provides a summary of eligible medical expenses only. Detailed information is provided in IRS Publication 502. Medical expenses are considered only to the extent they are not reimbursed by insurance or some other source.	

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Families That Qualify for Both Medical and Disability Assistance Expenses

PHA Policy

This policy applies only to families in which the head, spouse, or cohead is 62 or older or is a person with disabilities.

When expenses anticipated by a family could be defined as either medical or disability assistance expenses, the PHA will consider them medical expenses unless it is clear that the expenses are incurred exclusively to enable a person with disabilities to work.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-II.E. DISABILITY ASSISTANCE EXPENSES DEDUCTION [24 CFR 5.603(b) and 24 CFR 5.611(a)(3)(ii)]

Reasonable expenses for attendant care and auxiliary apparatus for a disabled family member may be deducted if they: (1) are necessary to enable a family member 18 years or older to work, (2) are not paid to a family member or reimbursed by an outside source, (3) in combination with any medical expenses, exceed three percent of annual income, and (4) do not exceed the earned income received by the family member who is enabled to work.

Earned Income Limit on the Disability Assistance Expense Deduction

A family can qualify for the disability assistance expense deduction only if at least one family member (who may be the person with disabilities) is enabled to work [24 CFR 5.603(b)].

The disability expense deduction is capped by the amount of "earned income received by family members who are 18 years of age or older and who are able to work" because of the expense [24 CFR 5.611(a)(3)(ii)]. The earned income used for this purpose is the amount verified before any earned income disallowances or income exclusions are applied.

PHA Policy

The family must identify the family members enabled to work as a result of the disability assistance expenses. In evaluating the family's request, the PHA will consider factors such as how the work schedule of the relevant family members relates to the hours of care provided, the time required for transportation, the relationship of the family members to the person with disabilities, and any special needs of the person with disabilities that might determine which family members are enabled to work.

When the PHA determines that the disability assistance expenses enable more than one family member to work, the disability assistance expenses will be capped by the sum of the family members' incomes [PH Occ GB, p. 124].

IRS Publication 502 will be used as a guide when its unclear in the HUD rules as to whether or not to allow an item as a medical expense.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Eligible Disability Expenses

Examples of auxiliary apparatus are provided in the *PH Occupancy Guidebook* as follows: "Auxiliary apparatus: Including wheelchairs, walkers, scooters, reading devices for persons with visual disabilities, equipment added to cars and vans to permit their use by the family member with a disability, or service animals" [PH Occ GB, p. 124], but only if these items are directly related to permitting the disabled person or other family member to work [HCV GB, p. 5-30].

HUD advises PHAs to further define and describe auxiliary apparatus [VG, p. 30].

Eligible Auxiliary Apparatus

PHA Policy

Expenses incurred for maintaining or repairing an auxiliary apparatus are eligible. In the case of an apparatus that is specially adapted to accommodate a person with disabilities (e.g., a vehicle or computer), the cost to maintain the special adaptations (but not maintenance of the apparatus itself) is an eligible expense. The cost of service animals trained to give assistance to persons with disabilities, including the cost of acquiring the animal, veterinary care, food, grooming, and other continuing costs of care, will be included.

Eligible Attendant Care

The family determines the type of attendant care that is appropriate for the person with disabilities.

PHA Policy

Attendant care includes, but is not limited to, reasonable costs for home medical care, nursing services, in-home or center-based care services, interpreters for persons with hearing impairments, and readers for persons with visual disabilities.

Attendant care expenses will be included for the period that the person enabled to work is employed plus reasonable transportation time. The cost of general housekeeping and personal services is not an eligible attendant care expense. However, if the person enabled to work is the person with disabilities, personal services necessary to enable the person with disabilities to work are eligible.

If the care attendant also provides other services to the family, the PHA will prorate the cost and allow only that portion of the expenses attributable to attendant care that enables a family member to work. For example, if the care provider also cares for a child who is not the person with disabilities, the cost of care must be prorated. Unless otherwise specified by the care provider, the calculation will be based upon the number of hours spent in each activity and/or the number of persons under care.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Payments to Family Members

No disability expenses may be deducted for payments to a member of a tenant family [23 CFR 5.603(b)]. However, expenses paid to a relative who is not a member of the tenant family may be deducted if they are reimbursed by an outside source.

Necessary and Reasonable Expenses

The family determines the type of care or auxiliary apparatus to be provided and must describe how the expenses enable a family member to work. The family must certify that the disability assistance expenses are necessary and are not paid or reimbursed by any other source.

PHA Policy

The PHA determines the reasonableness of the expenses based on typical costs of care or apparatus in the locality. To establish typical costs, the PHA will collect information from organizations that provide services and support to persons with disabilities. A family may present, and the PHA will consider, the family's justification for costs that exceed typical costs in the area.

Families That Qualify for Both Medical and Disability Assistance Expenses

PHA Policy

This policy applies only to families in which the head, spouse, or cohead is 62 or older or is a person with disabilities.

When expenses anticipated by a family could be defined as either medical or disability assistance expenses, the PHA will consider them medical expenses unless it is clear that the expenses are incurred exclusively to enable a person with disabilities to work.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-II.F. CHILD CARE EXPENSE DEDUCTION

HUD defines *child care expenses* at 24 CFR 5.603(b) as "amounts anticipated to be paid by the family for the care of children under 13 years of age during the period for which annual income is computed, but only where such care is necessary to enable a family member to actively seek employment, be gainfully employed, or to further his or her education and only to the extent such amounts are not reimbursed. The amount deducted shall reflect reasonable charges for child care. In the case of child care necessary to permit employment, the amount deducted shall not exceed the amount of employment income that is included in annual income."

Clarifying the Meaning of *Child* for This Deduction

Child care expenses do not include child support payments made to another on behalf of a minor who is not living in a tenant family's household [VG, p. 26].

PHA Policy

For the purposes of child care expenses, the PHA defines *child* to include any foster children under the age of 13 living in a tenant family's household [HCV GB, p. 5-29].

Qualifying for the Deduction

Determining Who Is Enabled to Pursue an Eligible Activity

PHA Policy

The family must identify the family member(s) enabled to pursue an eligible activity. The term *eligible activity* in this section means any of the activities that may make the family eligible for a child care deduction (seeking work, pursuing an education, or being gainfully employed).

In evaluating the family's request, the PHA will consider factors such as how the schedule for the claimed activity relates to the hours of care provided, the time required for transportation, the relationship of the family member(s) to the child, and any special needs of the child that might help determine which family member is enabled to pursue an eligible activity.

Seeking Work

PHA Policy

If the child care expense being claimed is to enable a family member to seek employment, the family must provide evidence of the family member's efforts to obtain employment at each reexamination. The deduction may be reduced or denied if the family member's job search efforts are not commensurate with the child care expense being allowed by the PHA.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Furthering Education

PHA Policy

If the child care expense being claimed is to enable a family member to further his or her education, the member must be enrolled in school (academic or vocational) or participating in a formal training program. The family member is not required to be a full-time student, but the time spent in educational activities must be commensurate with the child care claimed.

Being Gainfully Employed

PHA Policy

If the child care expense being claimed is to enable a family member to be gainfully employed, the family must provide evidence of the family member's employment during the time that child care is being provided. Gainful employment is any legal work activity (full- or part-time) for which a family member is compensated.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Earned Income Limit on Child Care Expense Deduction

When a family member looks for work or furthers his or her education, there is no cap on the amount that may be deducted for child care – although the care must still be necessary and reasonable. However, when child care enables a family member to work, the deduction is capped by "the amount of employment income that is included in annual income" [24 CFR 5.603(b)].

The earned income used for this purpose is the amount of earned income verified after any earned income disallowances or income exclusions are applied.

When the person who is enabled to work is a person who receives the earned income disallowance (EID) or a full-time student whose earned income above $480 is excluded, child care costs related to enabling a family member to work may not exceed the portion of the person's earned income that actually is included in annual income. For example, if a family member who qualifies for the EID makes $15,000 but because of the EID only $5,000 is included in annual income, child care expenses are limited to $5,000.

The PHA must not limit the deduction to the least expensive type of child care. If the care allows the family to pursue more than one eligible activity, including work, the cap is calculated in proportion to the amount of time spent working [HCV GB, p. 5-30].

PHA Policy

When the child care expense being claimed is to enable a family member to work, only one family member's income will be considered for a given period of time. When more than one family member works during a given period, the PHA generally will limit allowable child care expenses to the earned income of the lowest-paid member. The family may provide information that supports a request to designate another family member as the person enabled to work.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Eligible Child Care Expenses

The type of care to be provided is determined by the tenant family. The PHA may not refuse to give a family the child care expense deduction because there is an adult family member in the household that may be available to provide child care [VG, p. 26].

Allowable Child Care Activities

PHA Policy

For school-age children, costs attributable to public or private school activities during standard school hours are not considered. Expenses incurred for supervised activities after school or during school holidays (e.g., summer day camp, after-school sports league) are allowable forms of child care.

The costs of general housekeeping and personal services are not eligible. Likewise, child care expenses paid to a family member who lives in the family's unit are not eligible; however, payments for child care to relatives who do not live in the unit are eligible.

If a child care provider also renders other services to a family or child care is used to enable a family member to conduct activities that are not eligible for consideration, the PHA will prorate the costs and allow only that portion of the expenses that is attributable to child care for eligible activities. For example, if the care provider also cares for a child with disabilities who is 13 or older, the cost of care will be prorated. Unless otherwise specified by the child care provider, the calculation will be based upon the number of hours spent in each activity and/or the number of persons under care.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Necessary and Reasonable Costs

Child care expenses will be considered necessary if: (1) a family adequately explains how the care enables a family member to work, actively seek employment, or further his or her education, and (2) the family certifies, and the child care provider verifies, that the expenses are not paid or reimbursed by any other source.

PHA Policy

Child care expenses will be considered for the time required for the eligible activity plus reasonable transportation time. For child care that enables a family member to go to school, the time allowed may include not more than one study hour for each hour spent in class.

To establish the reasonableness of child care costs, the PHA will use the schedule of child care costs from the local welfare agency. Families may present, and the PHA will consider, justification for costs that exceed typical costs in the area.

6-II.G. PERMISSIVE DEDUCTIONS [24 CFR 5.611(b)(1)]

Permissive deductions are additional, optional deductions that may be applied to annual income. As with mandatory deductions, permissive deductions must be based on need or family circumstance and deductions must be designed to encourage self-sufficiency or other economic purpose. If the PHA offers permissive deductions, they must be granted to all families that qualify for them and should complement existing income exclusions and deductions [PH Occ GB, p. 128].

The *Form HUD-50058 Instruction Booklet* states that the maximum allowable amount for total permissive deductions is less than $90,000 per year.

PHA Policy

The PHA has opted not to use permissive deductions.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART III: CALCULATING RENT

6-III.A. OVERVIEW OF INCOME-BASED RENT CALCULATIONS

The first step in calculating income-based rent is to determine each family's total tenant payment (TTP). Then, if the family is occupying a unit that has tenant-paid utilities, the utility allowance is subtracted from the TTP. The result of this calculation, if a positive number, is the tenant rent. If the TTP is less than the utility allowance, the result of this calculation is a negative number, and is called the utility reimbursement, which may be paid to the family or directly to the utility company by the PHA.

TTP Formula [24 CFR 5.628]

HUD regulations specify the formula for calculating the total tenant payment (TTP) for a tenant family. TTP is the highest of the following amounts, rounded to the nearest dollar:

- 30 percent of the family's monthly adjusted income (adjusted income is defined in Part II)
- 10 percent of the family's monthly gross income (annual income, as defined in Part I, divided by 12)
- The welfare rent (in as-paid states only)
- A minimum rent of $25 is established by the PHA

The PHA has authority to suspend and exempt families from minimum rent when a financial hardship exists, as defined in section 6-III.B.

Welfare Rent [24 CFR 5.628]

PHA Policy

Welfare rent does not apply in this locality.

Minimum Rent [24 CFR 5.630]

PHA Policy

The minimum rent for this locality is $25.00.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Optional Changes to Income-Based Rents [24 CFR 960.253(c)(2) and PH, pp. 131-134]

PHAs have been given very broad flexibility to establish their own, unique rent calculation systems as long as the rent produced is not higher than that calculated using the TTP and mandatory deductions. At the discretion of the PHA, rent policies may structure a system that uses combinations of permissive deductions, escrow accounts, income-based rents, and the required flat and minimum rents.

The PHA's minimum rent and rent choice policies still apply to affected families. Utility allowances are applied to PHA designed income-based rents in the same manner as they are applied to the regulatory income-based rents. The choices are limited only by the requirement that the method used not produce a TTP or tenant rent greater than the TTP or tenant rent produced under the regulatory formula.

PHA Policy

The PHA chooses not to adopt optional changes to income-based rents.

Ceiling Rents [24 CFR 960.253(d)]

PHAs can only have ceiling rents if ceiling rents were in effect for their PHA as of October 1, 1999, and only for those units which had ceiling rents as of that date. Ceiling rents could be assigned by property or agency-wide for units of certain bedroom sizes.

The continued use of ceiling rents is optional. PHAs with ceiling rents may discontinue them at any time after providing notice to tenants.

Ceiling rents are used to cap income-based rents. They are part of the income-based formula. If the calculated TTP exceeds the ceiling rent for the unit, the ceiling rent is used to calculate tenant rent (ceiling rent/TTP minus utility allowance). Increases in income do not affect the family since the rent is capped. The use of ceiling rents fosters upward mobility and income mixing.

Because of the mandatory use of flat rents, the primary function of ceiling rents now is to assist families who cannot switch back to flat rent between annual reexaminations and would otherwise be paying an income-based tenant rent that is higher than the flat rent.

Ceiling rents must be set to the level required for flat rents (which will require the addition of the utility allowance to the flat rent for properties with tenant-paid utilities) [PH Occ GB, p. 135].

PHA Policy

The PHA chooses not to use ceiling rents.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Utility Reimbursement [24 CFR 960.253(c)(3)]

Utility reimbursement occurs when any applicable utility allowance for tenant-paid utilities exceeds the TTP. HUD permits the PHA to pay the reimbursement to the family or directly to the utility provider.

PHA Policy

The PHA will make utility reimbursements to the family.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-III.B. FINANCIAL HARDSHIPS AFFECTING MINIMUM RENT [24 CFR 5.630]

PHA Policy

The financial hardship rules described below do not apply in this jurisdiction because the PHA has established a minimum rent of $0.

Overview

The financial hardship exemption applies only to families required to pay the minimum rent. If a family's TTP is higher than the minimum rent, the family is not eligible for a hardship exemption. If the PHA determines that a hardship exists, the TTP is the highest of the remaining components of the family's calculated TTP.

HUD-Defined Financial Hardship

Financial hardship includes the following situations:

(1) The family has lost eligibility for or is awaiting an eligibility determination for a federal, state, or local assistance program. This includes a family member who is a noncitizen lawfully admitted for permanent residence under the Immigration and Nationality Act who would be entitled to public benefits but for Title IV of the Personal Responsibility and Work Opportunity Act of 1996.

PHA Policy

A hardship will be considered to exist only if the loss of eligibility has an impact on the family's ability to pay the minimum rent.

For a family waiting for a determination of eligibility, the hardship period will end as of the first of the month following (1) implementation of assistance, if approved, or (2) the decision to deny assistance. A family whose request for assistance is denied may request a hardship exemption based upon one of the other allowable hardship circumstances.

(2) The family would be evicted because it is unable to pay the minimum rent.

PHA Policy

For a family to qualify under this provision, the cause of the potential eviction must be the family's failure to pay rent or tenant-paid utilities.

(3) Family income has decreased because of changed family circumstances, including the loss of employment.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

(4) A death has occurred in the family.

PHA Policy

In order to qualify under this provision, a family must describe how the death has created a financial hardship (e.g., because of funeral-related expenses or the loss of the family member's income).

(5) The family has experienced other circumstances determined by the PHA.

PHA Policy

The PHA has not established any additional hardship criteria.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Implementation of Hardship Exemption

Determination of Hardship

When a family requests a financial hardship exemption, the PHA must suspend the minimum rent requirement beginning the first of the month following the family's request.

The PHA then determines whether the financial hardship exists and whether the hardship is temporary or long-term.

PHA Policy

The PHA defines temporary hardship as a hardship expected to last 90 days or less. Long term hardship is defined as a hardship expected to last more than 90 days.

The PHA may not evict the family for nonpayment of minimum rent during the 90-day period beginning the month following the family's request for a hardship exemption.

When the minimum rent is suspended, the TTP reverts to the highest of the remaining components of the calculated TTP. The example below demonstrates the effect of the minimum rent exemption.

Example: Impact of Minimum Rent Exemption Assume the PHA has established a minimum rent of $35.			
TTP – No Hardship		**TTP – With Hardship**	
$0	30% of monthly adjusted income	$0	30% of monthly adjusted income
$15	10% of monthly gross income	$15	10% of monthly gross income
N/A	Welfare rent	N/A	Welfare rent
$35	Minimum rent	$35	Minimum rent
Minimum rent applies. TTP = $35		Hardship exemption granted. TTP = $15	

PHA Policy

To qualify for a hardship exemption, a family must submit a request for a hardship exemption in writing. The request must explain the nature of the hardship and how the hardship has affected the family's ability to pay the minimum rent.

The PHA will make the determination of hardship within 30 calendar days.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

No Financial Hardship

If the PHA determines there is no financial hardship, the PHA will reinstate the minimum rent and require the family to repay the amounts suspended.

For procedures pertaining to grievance hearing requests based upon the PHA's denial of a hardship exemption, see Chapter 14, Complaints, Grievances and Appeals.

PHA Policy

The PHA will require the family to repay the suspended amount within 30 calendar days of the PHA's notice that a hardship exemption has not been granted.

Temporary Hardship

If the PHA determines that a qualifying financial hardship is temporary, the PHA must reinstate the minimum rent from the beginning of the first of the month following the date of the family's request for a hardship exemption. The family must resume payment of the minimum rent and must repay the PHA the amounts suspended. HUD requires the PHA to offer a reasonable repayment agreement, on terms and conditions established by the PHA. The PHA also may determine that circumstances have changed and the hardship is now a long-term hardship.

For procedures pertaining to grievance hearing requests based upon the PHA's denial of a hardship exemption, see Chapter 14, Complaints, Grievances and Appeals.

PHA Policy

The PHA will enter into a repayment agreement in accordance with the PHA's repayment agreement policy.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Long-Term Hardship

If the PHA determines that the financial hardship is long-term, the PHA must exempt the family from the minimum rent requirement for so long as the hardship continues. The exemption will apply from the first of the month following the family's request until the end of the qualifying hardship. When the financial hardship has been determined to be long-term, the family is not required to repay the minimum rent.

PHA Policy

The hardship period ends when any of the following circumstances apply:

(1) At an interim or annual reexamination, the family's calculated TTP is greater than the minimum rent.

(2) For hardship conditions based on loss of income, the hardship condition will continue to be recognized until new sources of income are received that are at least equal to the amount lost. For example, if a hardship is approved because a family no longer receives a $60/month child support payment, the hardship will continue to exist until the family receives at least $60/month in income from another source or once again begins to receive the child support.

(3) For hardship conditions based upon hardship-related expenses, the minimum rent exemption will continue to be recognized until the cumulative amount exempted is equal to the expense incurred.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-III.C. UTILITY ALLOWANCES [24 CFR 965, Subpart E]

Overview

Utility allowances are provided to families paying income-based rents when the cost of utilities is not included in the rent.

The objective of a PHA in establishing utility allowances for each dwelling unit category and unit size shall be to approximate a reasonable consumption of utilities by an energy-conservative household of modest circumstances consistent with the requirements of a safe, sanitary, and healthful living environment.

Utilities include gas, electricity, fuel for heating, water, sewerage, and solid waste disposal for a dwelling unit. In addition, if the PHA does not furnish a range and refrigerator, the family must be granted a utility allowance for the range and refrigerator they provide [PH Occ GB, p. 138].

Costs for telephone, cable/satellite TV, and Internet services are not considered utilities [PH Occ GB, p. 138].

Utility allowance amounts will vary by the rates in effect, size and type of unit, climatic location and sitting of the unit, type of construction, energy efficiency of the dwelling unit, and other factors related to the physical condition of the unit. Utility allowance amounts will also vary by residential demographic characteristics affecting home energy usage [PH Occ GB, p. 138].

Chapter 14 of the *PH Occupancy Guidebook* provides detailed guidance to the PHA about establishing utility allowances.

The PHA must use the appropriate utility allowance for the dwelling unit actually leased by a family.

Air-Conditioning

"If a PHA installs air conditioning, it shall provide, to the maximum extent economically feasible, systems that give residents the option of choosing to use air conditioning in their units. The design of systems that offer each resident the option to choose air conditioning shall include retail meters or checkmeters, and residents shall pay for the energy used in its operation. For systems that offer residents the option to choose air conditioning but cannot be checkmetered, residents are to be surcharged in accordance with 965.506. If an air conditioning system does not provide for resident option, residents are not to be charged, and these systems should be avoided whenever possible." [24 CFR 965.505(e)

PHA Policy

The PHA has installed air-conditioning.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Reasonable Accommodation [24 CFR 965.508]

On request from a family that includes a disabled or elderly person, the PHA must approve a utility allowance that is higher than the applicable amount for the dwelling unit if a higher utility allowance is needed as a reasonable accommodation to make the program accessible to and usable by the family [PH Occ GB, p. 172].

Residents with disabilities may not be charged for the use of certain resident-supplied appliances if there is a verified need for special equipment because of the disability [PH Occ GB, p. 172].

Utility Allowance Revisions

The PHA must review its schedule of utility allowances each year, and must revise the schedule if there has been a change of 10 percent or more from the rate on which the allowance was based.

Upon revision, the PHA must readjust the resident payment retroactive to the first day of the month following the month in which the last rate change taken into account became effective [PH Occ GB, p. 171].

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-III.D. PRORATED RENT FOR MIXED FAMILIES [24 CFR 5.520]

HUD regulations prohibit assistance to ineligible family members. A *mixed family* is one that includes at least one U.S. citizen or eligible immigrant and any number of ineligible family members. The PHA must prorate the assistance provided to a mixed family. The PHA will first determine TTP as if all family members were eligible and then prorate the rent based upon the number of family members that actually are eligible. To do this, the PHA must:

1. Subtract the TTP from a maximum rent applicable to the unit. The result is the maximum subsidy for which the family could qualify if all members were eligible.
2. Divide the family maximum subsidy by the number of persons in the family to determine the maximum subsidy per each family member who is eligible (member maximum subsidy).
3. Multiply the member maximum subsidy by the number of eligible family members.
4. Subtract the subsidy calculated in the last step from the maximum rent. This is the prorated TTP.
5. Subtract the utility allowance for the unit from the prorated TTP. This is the prorated rent for the mixed family.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-III.E. FLAT RENTS AND FAMILY CHOICE IN RENTS [24 CFR 960.253]

Flat Rents [24 CFR 960.253(b)]

The flat rent is designed to encourage self-sufficiency and to avoid creating disincentives for continued residency by families who are attempting to become economically self-sufficient.

Flat rents for public housing units are based on the market rent charged for comparable units in the private unassisted rental market. The flat rent would be equivalent to the unsubsidized amount any property owner could charge and lease the unit promptly after preparation for occupancy.

To calculate a flat rent, PHAs must consider the following for each property:

- Location
- Quality
- Unit size
- Unit type
- Age of property
- Amenities at the property and in immediate neighborhood
- Housing services provided
- Maintenance provided by the PHA
- Utilities provided by the PHA

There is no utility allowance or reimbursement with flat rents. When the family elects to pay the flat rent, the flat rent amount quoted to the family by the PHA is the amount the family pays. Changes in family income, expenses, or composition will not affect the flat rent amount because it is outside the income-based formula.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Family Choice in Rents [24 CFR 960.253(a) and (e)]

Once each year, the PHA must offer families the choice between a flat rent and an income-based rent. The family may not be offered this choice more than once a year. The PHA must document that flat rents were offered to families under the methods used to determine flat rents for the PHA.

PHA Policy

The annual PHA offer to a family of the choice between flat and income-based rent will be conducted upon admission and upon each subsequent annual reexamination.

The PHA will require families to submit their choice of flat or income-based rent in writing and will maintain such requests in the tenant file as part of the admission or annual reexamination process.

The PHA must provide sufficient information for families to make an informed choice. This information must include the PHA's policy on switching from flat rent to income-based rent due to financial hardship and the dollar amount of the rent under each option. However, if the family chose the flat rent for the previous year the PHA is required to provide an income-based rent amount only in the year that a reexamination of income is conducted or if the family specifically requests it and submits updated income information.

For a family that chooses a flat rent, the PHA is required to conduct a reexamination of income at least once every three years.

PHA Policy

For families who choose flat rent, the PHA will conduct a reexamination of income once every three years unless the family specifically requests a reexamination of income sooner.

PHAs must conduct annual reexaminations of family composition, community service, self-sufficiency, and other criteria related to continued occupancy [24 CFR 960.257(a)].

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Switching from Flat Rent to Income-Based Rent Due to Hardship [24 CFR 960.253(f)]

A family can opt to switch from flat rent to income-based rent at any time if they are unable to pay the flat rent due to financial hardship. If the PHA determines that a financial hardship exists, the PHA must immediately allow the family to switch from flat rent to the income-based rent.

PHA Policy

Upon determination by the PHA that a financial hardship exists, the PHA will allow a family to switch from flat rent to income-based rent effective the first of the month following the family's request.

Reasons for financial hardship include:

- The family has experienced a decrease in income because of changed circumstances, including loss or reduction of employment, death in the family, or reduction in or loss of earnings or other assistance
- The family has experienced an increase in expenses, because of changed circumstances, for medical costs, child care, transportation, education, or similar items
- Such other situations determined by the PHA to be appropriate

PHA Policy

The PHA considers payment of flat rent to be a financial hardship whenever the switch to income-based rent would be lower than the flat rent [PH Occ GB, p. 137].

Review of Flat Rents

The PHA must ensure that flat rents continue to mirror market rent values [24 CFR 960.253(b)].

PHA Policy

The PHA will review flat rents annually. Resulting changes, up or down, in flat rents will not affect families paying flat rent until their next annual flat rent offer, at which time the family will be given the choice of switching back to income-based rent or of remaining on flat rent at the current (most recently adjusted) flat rent for their unit [PH Occ GB, pp. 137-138].

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Flat Rents and Earned Income Disallowance [A&O FAQs]

Because the EID is a function of income-based rents, a family paying flat rent cannot qualify for the EID even if a family member experiences an event that would qualify the family for the EID. If the family later chooses to pay income-based rent, they would only qualify for the EID if a new qualifying event occurred.

A family currently paying flat rent that previously qualified for the EID while paying income-based rent and is currently within their 48 month period would have the 12 cumulative months of full (100 percent) and phase-in (50 percent) exclusion continue while paying flat rent as long as the employment that is the subject of the exclusion continues, and the 48-month lifetime limit would continue uninterrupted. A family paying flat rent could therefore see a family member's 48-month lifetime limit expire while the family is paying flat rent.

Flat Rents and Mixed Families [A&O FAQs]

Mixed families electing to pay flat rent must first have a flat rent worksheet completed to see if the flat rent must be prorated. The worksheet is located in Appendix III of the *Form HUD-50058 Instruction Booklet*.

If the flat rent is greater than or equal to the public housing maximum rent, there is no proration of flat rent and the family pays the flat rent for the unit.

If the flat rent is less than the maximum rent, the worksheet will calculate a prorated flat rent. The mixed family will pay the prorated flat rent.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

This page intentionally left blank

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

EXHIBIT 6-1: ANNUAL INCOME INCLUSIONS

24 CFR 5.609

(a) *Annual income means all amounts, monetary or not, which:*

(1) Go to, or on behalf of, the family head or spouse (even if temporarily absent) or to any other family member; or

(2) Are anticipated to be received from a source outside the family during the 12-month period following admission or annual reexamination effective date; and

(3) Which are not specifically excluded in paragraph (c) of this section.

(4) Annual income also means amounts derived (during the 12-month period) from assets to which any member of the family has access.

(b) *Annual income includes, but is not limited to:*

(1) The full amount, before any payroll deductions, of wages and salaries, overtime pay, commissions, fees, tips and bonuses, and other compensation for personal services;

(2) The net income from the operation of a business or profession. Expenditures for business expansion or amortization of capital indebtedness shall not be used as deductions in determining net income. An allowance for depreciation of assets used in a business or profession may be deducted, based on straight line depreciation, as provided in Internal Revenue Service regulations. Any withdrawal of cash or assets from the operation of a business or profession will be included in income, except to the extent the withdrawal is reimbursement of cash or assets invested in the operation by the family;

(3) Interest, dividends, and other net income of any kind from real or personal property. Expenditures for amortization of capital indebtedness shall not be used as deductions in determining net income. An allowance for depreciation is permitted only as authorized in paragraph (b)(2) of this section. Any withdrawal of cash or assets from an investment will be included in income, except to the extent the withdrawal is reimbursement of cash or assets invested by the family. Where the family has net family assets in excess of $5,000, annual income shall include the greater of the actual income derived from all net family assets or a percentage of the value of such assets based on the current passbook savings rate, as determined by HUD;

(4) The full amount of periodic amounts received from Social Security, annuities, insurance policies, retirement funds, pensions, disability or death benefits, and other similar types of periodic receipts, including a lump-sum amount or prospective monthly amounts for the delayed start of a periodic amount (except as provided in paragraph (c)(14) of this section);

(5) Payments in lieu of earnings, such as unemployment and disability compensation, worker's compensation and severance pay (except as provided in paragraph (c)(3) of this section);

(6) Welfare assistance payments.

(i) Welfare assistance payments made under the Temporary Assistance for Needy Families (TANF) program are included in annual income only to the extent such payments:

(A) Qualify as assistance under the TANF program definition at 45 CFR 260.311; and

(B) Are not otherwise excluded under paragraph (c) of this section.

---

1 Text of 45 CFR 260.31 follows (next page).

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

(ii) If the welfare assistance payment includes an amount specifically designated for shelter and utilities that is subject to adjustment by the welfare assistance agency in accordance with the actual cost of shelter and utilities, the amount of welfare assistance income to be included as income shall consist of:

(A) The amount of the allowance or grant exclusive of the amount specifically designated for shelter or utilities; plus

(B) The maximum amount that the welfare assistance agency could in fact allow the family for shelter and utilities. If the family's welfare assistance is ratably reduced from the standard of need by applying a percentage, the amount calculated under this paragraph shall be the amount resulting from one application of the percentage.

(7) Periodic and determinable allowances, such as alimony and child support payments, and regular contributions or gifts received from organizations or from persons not residing in the dwelling;

(8) All regular pay, special pay and allowances of a member of the Armed Forces (except as provided in paragraph (c)(7) of this section)

HHS DEFINITION OF "ASSISTANCE"

45 CFR: GENERAL TEMPORARY ASSISTANCE FOR NEEDY FAMILIES

260.31 What does the term "assistance" mean?

(a)(1) The term "assistance" includes cash, payments, vouchers, and other forms of benefits designed to meet a family's ongoing basic needs (i.e., for food, clothing, shelter, utilities, household goods, personal care items, and general incidental expenses).

(2) It includes such benefits even when they are:

(i) Provided in the form of payments by a TANF agency, or other agency on its behalf, to individual recipients; and

(ii) Conditioned on participation in work experience or community service (or any other work activity under 261.30 of this chapter).

(3) Except where excluded under paragraph (b) of this section, it also includes supportive services such as transportation and child care provided to families who are not employed.

(b) [The definition of "assistance"] excludes:
(1) Nonrecurrent, short-term benefits that:

(i) Are designed to deal with a specific crisis situation or episode of need;

(ii) Are not intended to meet recurrent or ongoing needs; and

(iii) Will not extend beyond four months.

(2) Work subsidies (i.e., payments to employers or third parties to help cover the costs of employee wages, benefits, supervision, and training);

(3) Supportive services such as child care and transportation provided to families who are employed;

(4) Refundable earned income tax credits;

(5) Contributions to, and distributions from, Individual Development Accounts;

(6) Services such as counseling, case management, peer support, child care information and referral, transitional services, job retention, job advancement, and other employment-related services that do not provide basic income support; and

(7) Transportation benefits provided under a Job Access or Reverse Commute project, pursuant to section 404(k) of [the Social Security] Act, to an individual who is not otherwise receiving assistance.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

EXHIBIT 6-2: ANNUAL INCOME EXCLUSIONS

24 CFR 5.609

(c) *Annual income does not include the following:*

(1) Income from employment of children (including foster children) under the age of 18 years;

(2) Payments received for the care of foster children or foster adults (usually persons with disabilities, unrelated to the tenant family, who are unable to live alone);

(3) Lump-sum additions to family assets, such as inheritances, insurance payments (including payments under health and accident insurance and worker's compensation), capital gains and settlement for personal or property losses (except as provided in paragraph (b)(5) of this section);

(4) Amounts received by the family that are specifically for, or in reimbursement of, the cost of medical expenses for any family member;

(5) Income of a live-in aide, as defined in Sec. 5.403;

(6) The full amount of student financial assistance paid directly to the student or to the educational institution;

(7) The special pay to a family member serving in the Armed Forces who is exposed to hostile fire;

(8) (i) Amounts received under training programs funded by HUD;

(ii) Amounts received by a person with a disability that are disregarded for a limited time for purposes of Supplemental Security Income eligibility and benefits because they are set aside for use under a Plan to Attain Self-Sufficiency (PASS);

(iii) Amounts received by a participant in other publicly assisted programs which are specifically for or in reimbursement of out-of-pocket expenses incurred (special equipment, clothing, transportation, child care, etc.) and which are made solely to allow participation in a specific program;

(iv) Amounts received under a resident service stipend. A resident service stipend is a modest amount (not to exceed $200 per month) received by a resident for performing a service for the PHA or owner, on a part-time basis, that enhances the quality of life in the development. Such services may include, but are not limited to, fire patrol, hall monitoring, lawn maintenance, resident initiatives coordination, and serving as a member of the PHA's governing board. No resident may receive more than one such stipend during the same period of time;

(v) Incremental earnings and benefits resulting to any family member from participation in qualifying State or local employment training programs (including training programs not affiliated with a local government) and training of a family member as resident management staff. Amounts excluded by this provision must be received under employment training programs with clearly defined goals and objectives, and are excluded only for the period during which the family member participates in the employment training program;

(9) Temporary, nonrecurring or sporadic income (including gifts);

(10) Reparation payments paid by a foreign government pursuant to claims filed under the laws of that government by persons who were persecuted during the Nazi era;

(11) Earnings in excess of $480 for each full-time student 18 years old or older (excluding the head of household and spouse);

(12) Adoption assistance payments in excess of $480 per adopted child;

(13) [Reserved]

(14) Deferred periodic amounts from supplemental security income and social security benefits that are received in a lump sum amount or in prospective monthly amounts.

(15) Amounts received by the family in the form of refunds or rebates under State or local law for property taxes paid on the dwelling unit;

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

(16) Amounts paid by a State agency to a family with a member who has a developmental disability and is living at home to offset the cost of services and equipment needed to keep the developmentally disabled family member at home; or

(17) Amounts specifically excluded by any other Federal statute from consideration as income for purposes of determining eligibility or benefits under a category of assistance programs that includes assistance under any program to which the exclusions set forth in 24 CFR 5.609(c) apply. A notice will be published in the Federal Register and distributed to PHAs and housing owners identifying the benefits that qualify for this exclusion. Updates will be published and distributed when necessary. [See the following chart for a list of benefits that qualify for this exclusion.]

Sources of Income Excluded by Federal Statute from Consideration as Income for Purposes of Determining Eligibility or Benefits

a) The value of the allotment provided to an eligible household under the Food Stamp Act of 1977 (7 U.S.C. 2017 (b));

b) Payments to Volunteers under the Domestic Volunteer Services Act of 1973 (42 U.S.C. 5044(g), 5058);

c) Payments received under the Alaska Native Claims Settlement Act (43 U.S.C. 1626(c));

d) Income derived from certain submarginal land of the United States that is held in trust for certain Indian tribes (25 U.S.C. 459e);

e) Payments or allowances made under the Department of Health and Human Services' Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (42 U.S.C. 8624(f));

f) Payments received under programs funded in whole or in part under the Job Training Partnership Act (29 U.S.C. 1552(b); (effective July 1, 2000, references to Job Training Partnership Act shall be deemed to refer to the corresponding provision of the Workforce Investment Act of 1998 (29 U.S.C. 2931);

g) Income derived from the disposition of funds to the Grand River Band of Ottawa Indians (Pub.L- 94-540, 90 Stat. 2503-04);

h) The first $2000 of per capita shares received from judgment funds awarded by the Indian Claims Commission or the U. S. Claims Court, the interests of individual Indians in trust or restricted lands, including the first $2000 per year of income received by individual Indians from funds derived from interests held in such trust or restricted lands (25 U.S.C. 1407-1408);

i) Amounts of scholarships funded under title IV of the Higher Education Act of 1965, including awards under federal work-study program or under the Bureau of Indian Affairs student assistance programs (20 U.S.C. 1087uu);

j) Payments received from programs funded under Title V of the Older Americans Act of 1985 (42 U.S.C. 3056(f));

k) Payments received on or after January 1, 1989, from the Agent Orange Settlement Fund or any other fund established pursuant to the settlement in In Re Agent-product liability litigation, M.D.L. No. 381 (E.D.N.Y.);

l) Payments received under the Maine Indian Claims Settlement Act of 1980 (25 U.S.C. 1721);

m) The value of any child care provided or arranged (or any amount received as payment for such care or reimbursement for costs incurred for such care) under the Child Care and Development Block Grant Act of 1990 (42 U.S.C. 9858q);

n) Earned income tax credit (EITC) refund payments received on or after January 1, 1991 (26 U.S.C. 32(j));

o) Payments by the Indian Claims Commission to the Confederated Tribes and Bands of Yakima Indian Nation or the Apache Tribe of Mescalero Reservation (Pub. L. 95-433);

p) Allowances, earnings and payments to AmeriCorps participants under the National and Community Service Act of 1990 (42

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

U.S.C. 12637(d));

q) Any allowance paid under the provisions of 38 U.S.C. 1805 to a child suffering from spina bifida who is the child of a Vietnam veteran (38 U.S.C. 1805);

r) Any amount of crime victim compensation (under the Victims of Crime Act) received through crime victim assistance (or payment or reimbursement of the cost of such assistance) as determined under the Victims of Crime Act because of the commission of a crime against the applicant under the Victims of Crime Act (42 U.S.C. 10602); and

s) Allowances, earnings and payments to individuals participating in programs under the Workforce Investment Act of 1998 (29 U.S.C. 2931).

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

EXHIBIT 6-3: TREATMENT OF FAMILY ASSETS

24 CFR 5.603(b) Net Family Assets

(1) Net cash value after deducting reasonable costs that would be incurred in disposing of real property, savings, stocks, bonds, and other forms of capital investment, excluding interests in Indian trust land and excluding equity accounts in HUD homeownership programs. The value of necessary items of personal property such as furniture and automobiles shall be excluded.

(2) In cases where a trust fund has been established and the trust is not revocable by, or under the control of, any member of the family or household, the value of the trust fund will not be considered an asset so long as the fund continues to be held in trust. Any income distributed from the trust fund shall be counted when determining annual income under Sec. 5.609.

(3) In determining net family assets, PHAs or owners, as applicable, shall include the value of any business or family assets disposed of by an applicant or tenant for less than fair market value (including a disposition in trust, but not in a foreclosure or bankruptcy sale) during the two years preceding the date of application for the program or reexamination, as applicable, in excess of the consideration received therefor. In the case of a disposition as part of a separation or divorce settlement, the disposition will not be considered to be for less than fair market value if the applicant or tenant receives important consideration not measurable in dollar terms.

(4) For purposes of determining annual income under Sec. 5.609, the term "net family assets" does not include the value of a home currently being purchased with assistance under part 982, subpart M of this title. This exclusion is limited to the first 10 years after the purchase date of the home.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

EXHIBIT 6-4: EARNED INCOME DISALLOWANCE FOR PERSONS WITH DISABILITIES

24 CFR 5.617 Self-sufficiency incentives for persons with disabilities–Disallowance of increase in annual income.

(a) *Applicable programs.* The disallowance of increase in annual income provided by this section is applicable only to the following programs: HOME Investment Partnerships Program (24 CFR part 92); Housing Opportunities for Persons with AIDS (24 CFR part 574); Supportive Housing Program (24 CFR part 583); and the Housing Choice Voucher Program (24 CFR part 982).

(b) *Definitions.* The following definitions apply for purposes of this section.

Disallowance. Exclusion from annual income.

Previously unemployed includes a person with disabilities who has earned, in the twelve months previous to employment, no more than would be received for 10 hours of work per week for 50 weeks at the established minimum wage.

Qualified family. A family residing in housing assisted under one of the programs listed in paragraph (a) of this section or receiving tenant-based rental assistance under one of the programs listed in paragraph (a) of this section.

(1) Whose annual income increases as a result of employment of a family member who is a person with disabilities and who was previously unemployed for one or more years prior to employment;

(2) Whose annual income increases as a result of increased earnings by a family member who is a person with disabilities during participation in any economic self-sufficiency or other job training program; or

(3) Whose annual income increases, as a result of new employment or increased earnings of a family member who is a person with disabilities, during or within six months after receiving assistance, benefits or services under any state program for temporary assistance for needy families funded under Part A of Title IV of the Social Security Act, as determined by the responsible entity in consultation with the local agencies administering temporary assistance for needy families (TANF) and Welfare-to-Work (WTW) programs. The TANF program is not limited to monthly income maintenance, but also includes such benefits and services as one-time payments, wage subsidies and transportation assistance-- provided that the total amount over a six-month period is at least $500.

(c) *Disallowance of increase in annual income—*

(1) Initial twelve month exclusion. During the cumulative twelve month period beginning on the date a member who is a person with disabilities of a qualified family is first employed or the family first experiences an increase in annual income attributable to employment, the responsible entity must exclude from annual income (as defined in the regulations governing the applicable program listed in paragraph (a) of this section) of a qualified family any increase in income of the family member who is a person with disabilities as a result of employment over prior income of that family member.

(2) Second twelve month exclusion and phase-in. During the second cumulative twelve month period after the date a member who is a person with disabilities of a qualified family is first employed or the family first experiences an increase in annual income attributable to employment, the responsible entity must exclude from annual income of a qualified family fifty percent of any increase in income of such family member as a result of employment over income of that family member prior to the beginning of such employment.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

(3) Maximum four year disallowance. The disallowance of increased income of an individual family member who is a person with disabilities as provided in paragraph (c)(1) or (c)(2) is limited to a lifetime 48 month period. The disallowance only applies for a maximum of twelve months for disallowance under paragraph (c)(1) and a maximum of twelve months for disallowance under paragraph (c)(2), during the 48 month period starting from the initial exclusion under paragraph (c)(1) of this section.

(d) *Inapplicability to admission.* The disallowance of increases in income as a result of employment of persons with disabilities under this section does not apply for purposes of admission to the program (including the determination of income eligibility or any income targeting that may be applicable).

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

EXHIBIT 6-5: THE EFFECT OF WELFARE BENEFIT REDUCTION

24 CFR 5.615

Public housing program and Section 8 tenant-based assistance program: How welfare benefit reduction affects family income.

(a) *Applicability.* This section applies to covered families who reside in public housing (part 960 of this title) or receive Section 8 tenant-based assistance (part 982 of this title).

(b) *Definitions.* The following definitions apply for purposes of this section:

Covered families. Families who receive welfare assistance or other public assistance benefits ("welfare benefits") from a State or other public agency ("welfare agency") under a program for which Federal, State, or local law requires that a member of the family must participate in an economic self-sufficiency program as a condition for such assistance.

Economic self-sufficiency program. See definition at Sec. 5.603.

Imputed welfare income. The amount of annual income not actually received by a family, as a result of a specified welfare benefit reduction, that is nonetheless included in the family's annual income for purposes of determining rent.

Specified welfare benefit reduction.

(1) A reduction of welfare benefits by the welfare agency, in whole or in part, for a family member, as determined by the welfare agency, because of fraud by a family member in connection with the welfare program; or because of welfare agency sanction against a family member for noncompliance with a welfare agency requirement to participate in an economic self-sufficiency program.

(2) "Specified welfare benefit reduction" does not include a reduction or termination of welfare benefits by the welfare agency:

(i) at expiration of a lifetime or other time limit on the payment of welfare benefits;

(ii) because a family member is not able to obtain employment, even though the family member has complied with welfare agency economic self-sufficiency or work activities requirements; or

(iii) because a family member has not complied with other welfare agency requirements.

(c) *Imputed welfare income.*

(1) A family's annual income includes the amount of imputed welfare income (because of a specified welfare benefits reduction, as specified in notice to the PHA by the welfare agency), plus the total amount of other annual income as determined in accordance with Sec. 5.609.

(2) At the request of the PHA, the welfare agency will inform the PHA in writing of the amount and term of any specified welfare benefit reduction for a family member, and the reason for such reduction, and will also inform the PHA of any subsequent changes in the term or amount of such specified welfare benefit reduction. The PHA will use this information to determine the amount of imputed welfare income for a family.

(3) A family's annual income includes imputed welfare income in family annual income, as determined at the PHA's interim or regular reexamination of family income and composition, during the term of the welfare benefits reduction (as specified in information provided to the PHA by the welfare agency).

(4) The amount of the imputed welfare income is offset by the amount of additional income a family receives that commences after the time the sanction was imposed. When such additional income from other sources is at least equal to the imputed

(5) The PHA may not include imputed welfare income in annual income if the family was not an assisted resident at the time of sanction.

(d) *Review of PHA decision.*

(1) Public housing. If a public housing tenant claims that the PHA has not correctly calculated the amount of imputed welfare income in accordance with HUD requirements, and if the PHA denies the family's request to modify such

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

amount, the PHA shall give the tenant written notice of such denial, with a brief explanation of the basis for the PHA determination of the amount of imputed welfare income. The PHA notice shall also state that if the tenant does not agree with the PHA determination, the tenant may request a grievance hearing in accordance with part 966, subpart B of this title to review the PHA determination. The tenant is not required to pay an escrow deposit pursuant to Sec. 966.55(e) for the portion of tenant rent attributable to the imputed welfare income in order to obtain a grievance hearing on the PHA determination.

(2) Section 8 participant. A participant in the Section 8 tenant-based assistance program may request an informal hearing, in accordance with Sec. 982.555 of this title, to review the PHA determination of the amount of imputed welfare income that must be included in the family's annual income in accordance with this section. If the family claims that such amount is not correctly calculated in accordance with HUD requirements, and if the PHA denies the family's request to modify such amount, the PHA shall give the family written notice of such denial, with a brief explanation of the basis for the PHA determination of the amount of imputed welfare income. Such notice shall also state that if the family does not agree with the PHA determination, the family may request an informal hearing on the determination under the PHA hearing procedure.

(e) *PHA relation with welfare agency.*

(1) The PHA must ask welfare agencies to inform the PHA of any specified welfare benefits reduction for a family member, the reason for such reduction, the term of any such reduction, and any subsequent welfare agency determination affecting the amount or term of a specified welfare benefits reduction. If the welfare agency determines a specified welfare benefits reduction for a family member, and gives the PHA written notice of such reduction, the family's annual incomes shall include the imputed welfare income because of the specified welfare benefits reduction.

(2) The PHA is responsible for determining the amount of imputed welfare income that is included in the family's annual income as a result of a specified welfare benefits reduction as determined by the welfare agency, and specified in the notice by the welfare agency to the PHA. However, the PHA is not responsible for determining whether a reduction of welfare benefits by the welfare agency was correctly determined by the welfare agency in accordance with welfare program requirements and procedures, nor for providing the opportunity for review or hearing on such welfare agency determinations.

(3) Such welfare agency determinations are the responsibility of the welfare agency, and the family may seek appeal of such determinations through the welfare agency's normal due process procedures. The PHA shall be entitled to rely on the welfare agency notice to the PHA of the welfare agency's determination of a specified welfare benefits reduction.

© Copyright 2004 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

CHAPTER 7
VERIFICATION
[24 CFR 960.259, 24 CFR 5.230]

INTRODUCTION

The PHA must verify all information that is used to establish the family's eligibility and level of assistance and is required to obtain the family's consent to collect the information. Applicants and tenants must cooperate with the verification process as a condition of receiving assistance. The PHA must not pass on the cost of verification to the family.

The PHA will follow the verification guidance provided by HUD in PIH Notice 2004-01 Verification Guidance and any subsequent guidance issued by HUD. This chapter summarizes those requirements and provides supplementary PHA policies.

Part I describes the general verification process. More detailed requirements related to individual factors are provided in subsequent parts including family information (Part II), income and assets (Part III), and mandatory deductions (Part IV).

Verification policies, rules and procedures will be modified as needed to accommodate persons with disabilities. All information obtained through the verification process will be handled in accordance with the records management policies established by the PHA.

PART I. GENERAL VERIFICATION REQUIREMENTS

7-I.A. FAMILY CONSENT TO RELEASE OF INFORMATION [24 CFR 960.259, 24 CFR 5.230]

The family must supply any information that the PHA or HUD determines is necessary to the administration of the program and must consent to PHA verification of that information [24 CFR 960.259(a)(1)].

Consent Forms

It is required that all adult applicants and tenants sign form HUD-9886, Authorization for Release of Information. The purpose of form HUD-9886 is to facilitate automated data collection and computer matching from specific sources and provides the family's consent only for the specific purposes listed on the form. HUD and the PHA may collect information from State Wage Information Collection Agencies (SWICAs) and current and former employers of adult family members. Only HUD is authorized to collect information directly from the Internal Revenue Service (IRS) and the Social Security Administration (SSA). Adult family members must sign other consent forms as needed to collect information relevant to the family's eligibility and level of assistance.

Penalties for Failing to Consent [24 CFR 5.232]

If any family member who is required to sign a consent form fails to do so, the PHA will deny admission to applicants and terminate the lease of tenants. The family may request an informal hearing in accordance with the PHA's grievance procedures.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

7-I.B. OVERVIEW OF VERIFICATION REQUIREMENTS

HUD's Verification Hierarchy

HUD authorizes the PHA to use five methods to verify family information and specifies the circumstances in which each method will be used. In general HUD requires the PHA to use the most reliable form of verification that is available and to document the reasons when the PHA uses a lesser form of verification. In order of priority, the forms of verification that may be used are:

- • Up-front Income Verification (UIV) whenever available
- • Third-party Written Verification
- • Third-party Oral Verification
- • Review of Documents
- • Self-Certification

Each of the verification methods is discussed in subsequent sections below. Exhibit 7-1 at the end of the chapter contains an excerpt from the notice that provides guidance with respect to how each method may be used.

Requirements for Acceptable Documents

PHA Policy

Any documents used for verification must be the original (not photocopies) and generally must be dated within 60 calendar days of the date they are provided to the PHA. The documents must not be damaged, altered or in any way illegible. ***For applicants, verifications must be dated within 60 calendar days. For residents, verifications are valid for 120 calendar days.***

The PHA will accept documents dated up to 6 months before the effective date of the family's reexamination if the document represents the most recent scheduled report from a source. For example, if the holder of a pension annuity provides semi-annual reports, the PHA would accept the most recent report.

Print-outs from web pages are considered original documents.

The PHA staff member who views the original document must make a photocopy, annotate the copy with the name of the person who provided the document and the date the original was viewed, and sign the copy.

Any family self-certifications must be made in a format acceptable to the PHA and must be signed in the presence of a PHA representative or PHA notary public.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

File Documentation

The PHA must document in the file how the figures used in income and rent calculations were determined. All verification attempts, information obtained, and decisions reached during the verification process will be recorded in the family's file in sufficient detail to demonstrate that the PHA has followed all of the verification policies set forth in this ACOP. The record should be sufficient to enable a staff member or HUD reviewer to understand the process followed and conclusions reached.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

7-I.C. ENTERPRISE INCOME VERIFICATION (EIV)

Enterprise Income Verification (EIV) refers to the PHA's use of the verification tools available from independent sources that maintain computerized information about earnings and benefits. EIV will be used to the extent that these systems are available to the PHA.

The PHA must restrict access to and safeguard EIV data in accordance with HUD guidance on security procedures, as issued and made available by HUD.

There may be legitimate differences between the information provided by the family and EIV-generated information. No adverse action can be taken against a family until the PHA has independently verified the EIV information and the family has been granted an opportunity to contest any adverse findings through the PHA's informal review/hearing processes.

Definition of Substantial Difference

EIV information is used differently depending upon whether there is a *substantial difference* between information provided by the family and the EIV information. In "HUD Guidelines for Projecting Annual Income When EIV Data is Available" [HUD website, April 2004], HUD recommends using $200 per month as the threshold for a substantial difference. The PHA will therefore use $200 per month as the threshold for a substantial difference. See Chapter 6 for the PHA's policy on the use of EIV to project annual income and for the PHA's threshold for substantial difference.

When No Substantial Difference Exists

If EIV information does not differ substantially from family information, the EIV documentation may serve as third-party written verification.

When a Substantial Difference Exists

When there is a substantial difference between the information provided by the EIV source and the family, the PHA must request another form of third-party written verification and use any other verification methods (in priority order) to reconcile the difference(s).

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

7-I.D. THIRD-PARTY WRITTEN AND ORAL VERIFICATION

Reasonable Effort and Timing

Unless third-party verification is not required as described below, HUD requires the PHA to make at least two unsuccessful attempts to obtain third-party verification before using another form of verification [VG, p. 15].

PHA Policy

The PHA will diligently seek third-party verification using a combination of written and oral requests to verification sources. Information received orally from third parties may be used either to clarify information provided in writing by the third party or as independent verification when written third-party verification is not received in a timely fashion.

The PHA may mail, fax, e-mail, or hand deliver third-party written verification requests and will accept third-party responses using any of these methods. The PHA will send a written request for verification to each required source within 5 business days of securing a family's authorization for the release of the information and give the source 10 business days to respond in writing. If a response has not been received by the 11th business day, the PHA will request third-party oral verification.

The PHA will make a minimum of two attempts, one of which may be oral, to obtain third-party verification. A record of each attempt to contact the third-party source (including no-answer calls) and all contacts with the source will be documented in the file. Regarding third-party oral verification, PHA staff will record in the family's file the name and title of the person contacted, the date and time of the conversation (or attempt), the telephone number used, and the facts provided.

When any source responds verbally to the initial written request for verification the PHA will accept the verbal response as oral verification but will also request that the source complete and return any verification forms that were provided.

If a third party agrees to confirm in writing the information provided orally, the PHA will wait no more than 5 business days for the information to be provided. If the information is not provided by the 6th business day, the PHA will use any information provided orally in combination with reviewing family-provided documents (see below).

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

When Third-Party Information is Late

When third-party verification has been requested and the timeframes for submission have been exceeded, the PHA will use the information from documents on a provisional basis. If the PHA later receives third-party verification that differs from the amounts used in income and rent determinations and it is past the deadline for processing the reexamination, the PHA will conduct an interim reexamination to adjust the figures used for the reexamination, regardless of the PHA's interim reexamination policy.

When Third-Party Verification is Not Required

Primary Documents

Third-party verification is not required when legal documents are the primary source, such as a birth certificate or other legal documentation of birth.

Certain Assets and Expenses

The PHA will accept a self-certification from the family as verification of assets disposed of for less than fair market value [HCV GB, p. 5-28].

The PHA will determine that third-party verification is not available if the asset or expense involves an insignificant amount, making it not cost-effective or reasonable to obtain third-party verification [VG, p. 15].

> PHA Policy
>
> The PHA will use review of documents in lieu of requesting third-party verification when the market value of an individual asset or an expense is less than $500 annually and the family has original documents that support the declared amount.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Certain Income, Asset and Expense Sources

The PHA will determine that third-party verification is not available when it is known that an income source does not have the ability to provide written or oral third-party verification [VG, p. 15]. For example, the PHA will rely upon review of documents when the PHA determines that a third party's privacy rules prohibit the source from disclosing information. Another example would be where the Social Security Administration (SSA) has refused to respond to requests for third-party verification.

PHA Policy

The PHA will determine that third-party verification is not available when there is a service charge for verifying an asset or expense *and* the family has original documents that provide the necessary information. If the family cannot provide original documents, the PHA will pay the service charge required to obtain third-party verification, unless it is not cost effective in which case a self-certification will be acceptable as the only means of verification. The cost of verification will not be passed on to the family.

The cost of postage and envelopes to obtain third-party verification of income, assets, and expenses is not an unreasonable cost [VG, p. 18].

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

7-I.E. REVIEW OF DOCUMENTS

Using Review of Documents as Verification

If the PHA has determined that third-party verification is not available or not required, the PHA will use documents provided by the family as verification.

The PHA may also review documents when necessary to help clarify information provided by third parties. In such cases the PHA will document in the file how the PHA arrived at a final conclusion about the income or expense to include in its calculations.

7-I.F. SELF-CERTIFICATION

When information cannot be verified by a third party or by review of documents, family members will be required to submit self-certifications attesting to the accuracy of the information they have provided to the PHA.

PHA Policy

The PHA may require a family to certify that a family member does not receive a particular type of income or benefit.

The self-certification must be made in a format acceptable to the PHA and must be signed by the family member whose information or status is being verified. All self-certifications must be signed in the presence of a PHA representative or PHA notary public.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

PART II. VERIFYING FAMILY INFORMATION

7-II.A. VERIFICATION OF LEGAL IDENTITY

PHA Policy

The PHA will require families to furnish verification of legal identity for each household member.

Verification of Legal Identity for Adults	Verification of Legal Identity for Children
Certificate of birth, naturalization papers Church issued baptismal certificate Current, valid driver's license or Department of Motor Vehicle identification card U.S. military discharge (DD 214) U.S. passport Employer identification card	Certificate of birth Adoption papers Custody agreement Health and Human Services ID School records

If a document submitted by a family is illegible or otherwise questionable, more than one of these documents may be required.

If none of these documents can be provided and at the PHA's discretion, a third party who knows the person may attest to the person's identity. The certification must be provided in a format acceptable to the PHA and be signed in the presence of a PHA representative or PHA notary public.

Legal identity will be verified on an as needed basis.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

7-II.B. SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBERS [24 CFR 5.216 and HCV, p. 5-12]

For every family member age 6 or older, the family must provide documentation of a valid social security number (SSN), or a self-certification stating that no SSN has been issued. The self-certification must be executed personally by any family member 18 or older, or by a parent or guardian for a minor.

PHA Policy

The PHA will also accept the following documents as evidence if the SSN is provided on the document:

Driver's license

Other identification card issued by a federal, state, or local agency, a medical insurance company or provider, or employer or trade union

Payroll stubs

Benefit award letters from government agencies; retirement benefit letters; life insurance policies

Court records (real estate, tax notices, marriage and divorce, judgment or bankruptcy records)

If the family reports an SSN but cannot provide acceptable documentation of the number, the PHA will require a self-certification stating that documentation of the SSN cannot be provided at this time. The PHA will require documentation of the SSN within 60 calendar days from the date of the family member's self-certification mentioned above. If the family is an applicant, assistance cannot be provided until proper documentation of the SSN is provided.

PHA Policy

The PHA will instruct the family to obtain a duplicate card from the local Social Security Administration (SSA) office.

For individuals who are at least 62 years of age and are unable to submit the required documentation of their SSN within the initial 60-day period, the PHA will grant an additional 60 calendar days to provide documentation.

Social security numbers must be verified only once during continuously-assisted occupancy.

If any family member obtains an SSN after admission to the program, the new SSN must be disclosed at the next regularly scheduled reexamination. In addition, if a child reaches the age of 6 and has no SSN, the parent or guardian must execute a self-certification stating that the child has no SSN at the next regularly scheduled reexamination.

The social security numbers of household members, such as live-in aids, must be verified for the purpose of conducting criminal background checks.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

7-II.C. DOCUMENTATION OF AGE

A birth certificate or other official record of birth is the preferred form of age verification for all family members. For elderly family members an original document that provides evidence of the receipt of social security retirement benefits is acceptable.

PHA Policy

If an official record of birth or evidence of social security retirement benefits cannot be provided, the PHA will require the family to submit other documents that support the reported age of the family member (e.g., school records, driver's license if birth year is recorded) and to provide a self-certification.

Age must be verified only once during continuously-assisted occupancy.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

7-II.D. FAMILY RELATIONSHIPS

Applicants and tenants are required to identify the relationship of each household member to the head of household. Definitions of the primary household relationships are provided in the Eligibility chapter.

PHA Policy

Family relationships are verified only to the extent necessary to determine a family's eligibility and level of assistance. Certification by the head of household normally is sufficient verification of family relationships.

Marriage

PHA Policy

Certification by the head of household is normally sufficient verification. If the PHA has reasonable doubts about a marital relationship, the PHA will require the family to document the marriage.

A marriage certificate generally is required to verify that a couple is married.

In the case of a common law marriage, the couple must demonstrate that they hold themselves to be married (e.g., by telling the community they are married, calling each other husband and wife, using the same last name, filing joint income tax returns).

Separation or Divorce

PHA Policy

Certification by the head of household is normally sufficient verification. If the PHA has reasonable doubts about a separation or divorce, the PHA will require the family to document the divorce, or separation.

A certified copy of a divorce decree, signed by a court officer, is required to document that a couple is divorced.

A copy of a court-ordered maintenance or other court record is required to document a separation.

If no court document is available, documentation from a community-based agency will be accepted.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Absence of Adult Member

PHA Policy

If an adult member who was formerly a member of the household is reported to be permanently absent, the family must provide evidence to support that the person is no longer a member of the family (e.g., documentation of another address at which the person resides such as a lease or utility bill).

Foster Children and Foster Adults

PHA Policy

Third-party verification from the state or local government agency responsible for the placement of the individual with the family is required.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

7-II.E. VERIFICATION OF STUDENT STATUS

PHA Policy

The PHA requires families to provide information about the student status of all students who are 18 years of age or older. This information will be verified only if:

The family claims full-time student status for an adult other than the head, spouse, or cohead, or

The family claims a child care deduction to enable a family member to further his or her education.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

7-II.F. DOCUMENTATION OF DISABILITY

The PHA must verify the existence of a disability in order to allow certain income disallowances and deductions from income. The PHA is not permitted to inquire about the nature or extent of a person's disability [24 CFR 100.202(c)]. The PHA may not inquire about a person's diagnosis or details of treatment for a disability or medical condition. If the PHA receives a verification document that provides such information, the PHA will not place this information in the tenant file. Under no circumstances will the PHA request a participant's medical record(s). For more information on health care privacy laws, see the Department of Health and Human Services' website at www.os.dhhs.gov.

The above cited regulation does not prohibit the following inquiries, provided these inquiries are made of all applicants, whether or not they are persons with disabilities [VG, p. 24]:

- Inquiry into an applicant's ability to meet the requirements of ownership or tenancy
- Inquiry to determine whether an applicant is qualified for a dwelling available only to persons with disabilities or to persons with a particular type of disability
- Inquiry to determine whether an applicant for a dwelling is qualified for a priority available to persons with disabilities or to persons with a particular type of disability
- Inquiring whether an applicant for a dwelling is a current illegal abuser or addict of a controlled substance
- Inquiring whether an applicant has been convicted of the illegal manufacture or distribution of a controlled substance

Family Members Receiving SSA Disability Benefits

The PHA will attempt to obtain information about disability benefits through the HUD UIV System when it is available, or HUD's Tenant Assessment Subsystem (TASS). If the HUD UIV System or TASS is not available, the PHA will attempt to obtain third-party written/oral verification from the SSA. If third-party verification is not available, the family may provide an original SSA document that confirms the current benefits.

Verification of receipt of SSA benefits or SSI based upon disability is sufficient for verification of disability for the purpose of qualification for waiting list preferences or certain income disallowances and deductions.

Receipt of veteran's disability benefits, worker's compensation, or other non-SSA benefits based on the individual's claimed disability are not sufficient verification that the individual meets HUD's definition of disability in 24 CFR 5.603, necessary to qualify for waiting list preferences or certain income disallowances and deductions.

Family Members Not Receiving SSA Disability Benefits

For family members claiming disability who do not receive SSI or other disability payments from the SSA, a knowledgeable professional must provide third-party verification that the family member meets the HUD definition of disability. See the Eligibility chapter for the HUD definition of disability. The knowledgeable professional will verify whether the family member does or does not meet the HUD definition.

7-II.G. CITIZENSHIP OR ELIGIBLE IMMIGRATION STATUS [24 CFR 5.508]

Overview

Housing assistance is not available to persons who are not citizens, nationals, or eligible immigrants. Prorated assistance is provided for "mixed families" containing both eligible and ineligible persons. See the Eligibility chapter for detailed discussion of eligibility requirements. This chapter (7) discusses HUD and PHA verification

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

requirements related to citizenship status.
The family must provide a certification that identifies each family member as a U.S. citizen, a U.S. national, an eligible noncitizen or an ineligible noncitizen and submit the documents discussed below for each family member.
Once eligibility to receive assistance has been verified for an individual it need not be collected or verified again during continuously-assisted occupancy [24 CFR 5.508(g)(5)]

U.S. Citizens and Nationals

HUD requires a declaration for each family member who claims to be a U.S. citizen or national. The declaration must be signed personally by any family member 18 or older and by a guardian for minors.
The PHA may request verification of the declaration by requiring presentation of a birth certificate, United States passport or other appropriate documentation.

PHA Policy

Family members who claim U.S. citizenship or national status will not be required to provide additional documentation unless the PHA receives information indicating that an individual's declaration may not be accurate.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Eligible Immigrants

Documents Required

All family members claiming eligible immigration status must declare their status in the same manner as U.S. citizens and nationals.

The documentation required for eligible noncitizens varies depending upon factors such as the date the person entered the U.S., the conditions under which eligible immigration status has been granted, age, and the date on which the family began receiving HUD-funded assistance. Exhibit 7-2 at the end of this chapter summarizes documents family members must provide.

PHA Verification [HCV GB, pp 5-3 and 5-7]

For family members age 62 or older who claim to be eligible immigrants, proof of age is required in the manner described in 7-II.C. of this ACOP. No further verification of eligible immigration status is required.

For family members under the age of 62 who claim to be eligible immigrants, the PHA must verify immigration status with the Bureau of Citizenship and Immigration Services (BCIS).

The PHA will follow all BCIS protocols for verification of eligible immigration status.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

7-II.H. VERIFICATION OF PREFERENCE STATUS

The PHA must verify any preferences claimed by an applicant.

PHA Policy

The PHA offers preferences; therefore verification of preferences is required.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

PART III. VERIFYING INCOME AND ASSETS

Chapter 6, Part I of this ACOP describes in detail the types of income that are included and excluded and how assets and income from assets are handled. Any assets and income reported by the family must be verified. This part provides PHA policies that supplement the general verification procedures specified in Part I of this chapter.

7-III.A. EARNED INCOME

Tips

PHA Policy

Unless tip income is included in a family member's W-2 by the employer, persons who work in industries where tips are standard will be required to sign a certified estimate of tips received for the prior year and tips anticipated to be received in the coming year.

7-III.B. BUSINESS AND SELF EMPLOYMENT INCOME

PHA Policy

Business owners and self-employed persons will be required to provide:

An audited financial statement for the previous fiscal year if an audit was conducted. If an audit was not conducted, a statement of income and expenses must be submitted and the business owner or self-employed person must certify to its accuracy.

All schedules completed for filing federal and local taxes in the preceding year.

If accelerated depreciation was used on the tax return or financial statement, an accountant's calculation of depreciation expense, computed using straight-line depreciation rules.

The PHA will provide a format for any person who is unable to provide such a statement to record income and expenses for the coming year. The business owner/self-employed person will be required to submit the information requested and to certify to its accuracy at all future reexaminations.

At any reexamination the PHA may request documents that support submitted financial statements such as manifests, appointment books, cash books, or bank statements.

If a family member has been self-employed less than three (3) months, the PHA will accept the family member's certified estimate of income and schedule an interim reexamination in three (3) months. If the family member has been self-employed for three (3) to twelve (12) months the PHA will require the family to provide documentation of income and expenses for this period and use that information to project income.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

7-III.C. PERIODIC PAYMENTS AND PAYMENTS IN LIEU OF EARNINGS

PHA Policy

The PHA will attempt to obtain information about social security/SSI benefits through the HUD UIV System or the Tenant Assessment Subsystem (TASS) when available. If not available, the PHA will attempt to contact the SSA for third-party written/oral verification of payments. If third-party verification is not available through either source, the family may provide an original SSA document that confirms the current benefits.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

7-III.D. ALIMONY OR CHILD SUPPORT

PHA Policy

The way the PHA will seek verification for alimony and child support differs depending on whether the family declares that it receives regular payments.

If the family declares that it ***receives regular payments***, verification will be sought in the following order.

- If payments are made through a state or local entity, the PHA will request a record of payments for the past 12 months and request that the entity disclose any known information about the likelihood of future payments.
- Third-party verification from the person paying the support
- Copy of a separation or settlement agreement or a divorce decree stating amount and type of support and payment schedules
- Copy of the latest check and/or payment stubs
- Family's self-certification of amount received and of the likelihood of support payments being received in the future, or that support payments are not being received.

If the family declares that it ***receives irregular or no payments***, in addition to the verification process listed above, the family must provide evidence that it has taken all reasonable efforts to collect amounts due. This may include:

- A statement from any agency responsible for enforcing payment that shows the family has requested enforcement and is cooperating with all enforcement efforts
- If the family has made independent efforts at collection, a written statement from the attorney or other collection entity that has assisted the family in these efforts

Note: Families are not required to undertake independent enforcement action.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

7-III.E. ASSETS AND INCOME FROM ASSETS

Assets Disposed of for Less than Fair Market Value

The family must certify whether any assets have been disposed of for less than fair market value in the preceding two years. The PHA needs to verify only those certifications that warrant documentation [HCV GB, p. 5-28].

PHA Policy

The PHA will verify the value of assets disposed of only if:

(1) The PHA does not already have a reasonable estimation of its value from previously collected information, or

(2) The amount reported by the family in the certification appears obviously in error.

Example 1: An elderly participant reported a $10,000 certificate of deposit at the last annual reexamination and the PHA verified this amount. Now the person reports that she has given this $10,000 to her son. The PHA has a reasonable estimate of the value of the asset; therefore, reverification of the value of the asset is not necessary.

Example 2: A family member has disposed of its 1/4 share of real property located in a desirable area and has valued her share at approximately 5,000. Based upon market conditions, this declaration does not seem realistic. Therefore, the PHA will verify the value of this asset.

7-III.F. NET INCOME FROM RENTAL PROPERTY

PHA Policy

The family must provide:

(1) A current executed lease for the property that shows the rental amount or certification from the current tenant

(2) A self-certification from the family members engaged in the rental of property providing an estimate of expenses for the coming year and the most recent IRS Form 1040 with Schedule E (Rental Income). If schedule E was not prepared, the PHA will require the family members involved in the rental of property to provide a self-certification of income and expenses for the previous year and may request documentation to support the statement including: tax statements, insurance invoices, bills for reasonable maintenance and utilities, and bank statements or amortization schedules showing monthly interest expense.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

7-III.G. RETIREMENT ACCOUNTS

PHA Policy

When third-party verification is not available the type of original document that will be accepted depends upon the family member's retirement status.

Before retirement, the PHA will accept an original document from the entity holding the account with a date that shows it is the most recently scheduled statement for the account but in no case earlier than 6 months from the effective date of the examination.

Upon retirement, the PHA will accept an original document from the entity holding the account that reflects any distributions of the account balance, any lump sums taken and any regular payments.

After retirement, the PHA will accept an original document from the entity holding the account dated no earlier than 12 months before that reflects any distributions of the account balance, any lump sums taken and any regular payments.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

7-III.H. INCOME FROM EXCLUDED SOURCES

A detailed discussion of excluded income is provided in Chapter 6, Part I.

The PHA must obtain verification for income exclusions only if, without verification, the PHA would not be able to determine whether the income is to be excluded. For example: If a family's 16 year old has a job at a fast food restaurant, the PHA will confirm that PHA records verify the child's age but will not send a verification request to the restaurant. However, if a family claims the earned income disallowance for a source of income, both the source and the income must be verified.

PHA Policy

The PHA will reconcile differences in amounts reported by the third party and the family only when the excluded amount is used to calculate the family's rent (as is the case with the earned income disallowance). In all other cases, the PHA will report the amount to be excluded as indicated on documents provided by the family.

7-III.I. ZERO ANNUAL INCOME STATUS

Families claiming to have no annual income will be required to execute verification forms to determine that certain forms of income such as unemployment benefits, TANF, SSI, etc. are not being received by the household.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

PART IV. VERIFYING MANDATORY DEDUCTIONS

7-IV.A. DEPENDENT AND ELDERLY/DISABLED HOUSEHOLD DEDUCTIONS

The dependent and elderly/disabled family deductions require only that the PHA verify that the family members identified as dependents or elderly/disabled persons meet the statutory definitions. No further verifications are required.

Dependent Deduction

See Chapter 6 (6-II.B.) for a full discussion of this deduction. The PHA will verify that:

- Any person under the age of 18 for whom the dependent deduction is claimed is not the head, spouse or cohead of the family and is not a foster child
- Any person age 18 or older for whom the dependent deduction is claimed is not a foster adult or live-in aide, and is a person with a disability or a full time student

Elderly/Disabled Family Deduction

See the Eligibility chapter for a definition of elderly and disabled families and Chapter 6 (6-II.C.) for a discussion of the deduction. The PHA will verify that the head, spouse, or cohead is 62 years of age or older or a person with disabilities.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

7-IV.B. MEDICAL EXPENSE DEDUCTION

Policies related to medical expenses are found in 6-II.D. The amount of the deduction will be verified following the standard verification procedures described in Part I.

Amount of Expense

PHA Policy

The PHA will provide a third-party verification form directly to the medical provider requesting the needed information.

Medical expenses will be verified through:

Third-party verification form signed by the provider, when possible

If third-party is not possible, copies of cancelled checks used to make medical expense payments and/or printouts or receipts from the source will be used. In this case the PHA will make a best effort to determine what expenses from the past are likely to continue to occur in the future. The PHA will also accept evidence of monthly payments or total payments that will be due for medical expenses during the upcoming 12 months.

If third-party or document review is not possible, written family certification as to costs anticipated to be incurred during the upcoming 12 months

In addition, the PHA must verify that:

- The household is eligible for the deduction.
- The costs to be deducted are qualified medical expenses.
- The expenses are not paid for or reimbursed by any other source.
- Costs incurred in past years are counted only once.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Eligible Household
The medical expense deduction is permitted only for households in which the head, spouse, or cohead is at least 62 or a person with disabilities. The PHA will verify that the family meets the definition of an elderly or disabled family provided in the Eligibility chapter, and as described in Chapter 7 (7-IV.A) of this plan.

Qualified Expenses

To be eligible for the medical expenses deduction, the costs must qualify as medical expenses. See Chapter 6 (6-II.D.) for the PHA's policy on what counts as a medical expense.

Unreimbursed Expenses

To be eligible for the medical expenses deduction, the costs must not be reimbursed by another source.

PHA Policy

The family will be required to certify that the medical expenses are not paid or reimbursed to the family from any source.

Expenses Incurred in Past Years

PHA Policy

When anticipated costs are related to on-going payment of medical bills incurred in past years, the PHA will verify:

The anticipated repayment schedule

The amounts paid in the past, and

Whether the amounts to be repaid have been deducted from the family's annual income in past years

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

7-IV.C. DISABILITY ASSISTANCE EXPENSES

Policies related to disability assistance expenses are found in 6-II.E. The amount of the deduction will be verified following the standard verification procedures described in Part I.

Amount of Expense

Attendant Care

PHA Policy

The PHA will provide a third-party verification form directly to the care provider requesting the needed information.

Expenses for attendant care will be verified through:

Third-party verification form signed by the provider, when possible

If third-party is not possible, copies of cancelled checks used to make attendant care payments and/or receipts from care source

If third-party or document review is not possible, written family certification as to costs anticipated to be incurred for the upcoming 12 months

Auxiliary Apparatus

PHA Policy

Expenses for auxiliary apparatus will be verified through:

Third-party verification of anticipated purchase costs of auxiliary apparatus

If third-party is not possible, billing statements for purchase of auxiliary apparatus, or other evidence of monthly payments or total payments that will be due for the apparatus during the upcoming 12 months

If third-party or document review is not possible, written family certification of estimated apparatus costs for the upcoming 12 months

In addition, the PHA must verify that:

- The family member for whom the expense is incurred is a person with disabilities (as described in 7-II.F above).
- The expense permits a family member, or members, to work (as described in 6-II.E.).
- The expense is not reimbursed from another source (as described in 6-II.E.).

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Family Member is a Person with Disabilities

To be eligible for the disability assistance expense deduction, the costs must be incurred for attendant care or auxiliary apparatus expense associated with a person with disabilities. The PHA will verify that the expense is incurred for a person with disabilities (See 7-II.F.).

Family Member(s) Permitted to Work

The PHA must verify that the expenses claimed actually enable a family member, or members, (including the person with disabilities) to work.

PHA Policy

The PHA will seek third-party verification from a Rehabilitation Agency or knowledgeable medical professional indicating that the person with disabilities requires attendant care or an auxiliary apparatus to be employed, or that the attendant care or auxiliary apparatus enables another family member, or members, to work (See 6-II.E.).

If third-party and document review verification has been attempted and is either unavailable or proves unsuccessful, the family must certify that the disability assistance expense frees a family member, or members (possibly including the family member receiving the assistance), to work.

Unreimbursed Expenses

To be eligible for the disability expenses deduction, the costs must not be reimbursed by another source.

PHA Policy

An attendant care provider will be asked to certify that, to the best of the provider's knowledge, the expenses are not paid by or reimbursed to the family from any source.

The family will be required to certify that attendant care or auxiliary apparatus expenses are not paid by or reimbursed to the family from any source.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

7-IV.D. CHILD CARE EXPENSES

Policies related to child care expenses are found in Chapter 6 (6-II.F). The amount of the deduction will be verified following the standard verification procedures described in Part I. In addition, the PHA must verify that:

- The child is eligible for care.
- The costs claimed are not reimbursed.
- The costs enable a family member to pursue an eligible activity.
- The costs are for an allowable type of child care.
- The costs are reasonable.

Eligible Child

To be eligible for the child care deduction, the costs must be incurred for the care of a child under the age of 13. The PHA will verify that the child being cared for (including foster children) is under the age of 13 (See 7-II.C.).

Unreimbursed Expense

To be eligible for the child care deduction, the costs must not be reimbursed by another source.

PHA Policy

The child care provider will be asked to certify that, to the best of the provider's knowledge, the child care expenses are not paid by or reimbursed to the family from any source.

The family will be required to certify that the child care expenses are not paid by or reimbursed to the family from any source.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Pursuing an Eligible Activity

The PHA must verify that the family member(s) that the family has identified as being enabled to seek work, pursue education, or be gainfully employed, are actually pursuing those activities.

PHA Policy

Information to be Gathered

The PHA will verify information about how the schedule for the claimed activity relates to the hours of care provided, the time required for transportation, the time required for study (for students), the relationship of the family member(s) to the child, and any special needs of the child that might help determine which family member is enabled to pursue an eligible activity.

Seeking Work

Whenever possible the PHA will use documentation from a state or local agency that monitors work-related requirements (e.g., welfare or unemployment). In such cases the PHA will request verification from the agency of the member's job seeking efforts to date and require the family to submit to the PHA any reports provided to the other agency.

In the event third-party verification is not available, the PHA will provide the family with a form on which the family member must record job search efforts. The PHA will review this information at each subsequent reexamination for which this deduction is claimed.

Furthering Education

The PHA will ask that the academic or vocational educational institution verify that the person permitted to further his or her education by the child care is enrolled and provide information about the timing of classes for which the person is registered.

Gainful Employment

The PHA will seek verification from the employer of the work schedule of the person who is permitted to work by the child care. In cases in which two or more family members could be permitted to work, the work schedules for all relevant family members may be verified.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Allowable Type of Child Care

The type of care to be provided is determined by the family, but must fall within certain guidelines, as discussed in Chapter 6.

PHA Policy

The PHA will verify that the type of child care selected by the family is allowable, as described in Chapter 6 (6-II.F).

The PHA will verify that the fees paid to the child care provider cover only child care costs (e.g., no housekeeping services or personal services) and are paid only for the care of an eligible child (e.g., prorate costs if some of the care is provided for ineligible family members).

The PHA will verify that the child care provider is not an assisted family member. Verification will be made through the head of household's declaration of family members who are expected to reside in the unit.

Reasonableness of Expenses

Only reasonable child care costs can be deducted.

PHA Policy

The actual costs the family incurs will be compared with the PHA's established standards of reasonableness for the type of care in the locality to ensure that the costs are reasonable.

If the family presents a justification for costs that exceed typical costs in the area, the PHA will request additional documentation, as required, to support a determination that the higher cost is appropriate.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Exhibit 7-1: Excerpt from HUD Verification Guidance Notice (PIH 2004-01, pp. 11-14)

UIV/EIV tools listed under Level 5 of the verification hierarchy. Explanation of the use given below.

Upfront (UIV)	**Highest (Highly Recommended, highest level of third party verification)**
Written 3rd Party	**High (Mandatory if upfront income verification is not available or if UIV data differs substantially from tenant reported information)**
Oral 3rd Party	**Medium (Mandatory if written third party verification is not available)**
Document Review	**Medium-Low (Use on provisional basis)**
Tenant Declaration	**Low (Use as a last resort)**

Income Type	Upfront	Written Third Party	Oral Third Party	Document Review	Tenant Declaration
	(LEVEL 5)	(LEVEL 4)	(LEVEL 3)	(LEVEL 2)	(LEVEL 1)
Wages/Salaries	Use of computer matching agreement with State Wage Information Collection Agency (SWICA) to obtain wage information electronically, by mail or fax or in person Agreements with private vendor agencies, such as The Work Number or ChoicePoint, to obtain wage and salary information Use of HUD systems, when available.	The PHA mails a form verification form directly to the independent sources to obtain wage information The PHA may have the tenant sign a Request for Earnings Statement from the SSA to confirm past earnings. The PHA mails the form to SSA and the statement will be sent to the address the PHA specifies on the form.	In the event the independent source does not respond to the PHA's written request for information, the PHA may contact the non-responding sources by phone or mail or in person visit to obtain the requested information.	When neither form of third party verification can be obtained, the PHA may accept original documents (such as recent pay stubs) (HUD recommends the PHA review at least three months of pay stubs). If employed by the same employer for three months or more, W-2 forms, etc. from the tenant. **Note:** The PHA must document in the tenant file the reason third party verification was not available.	The PHA may accept a notarized statement or affidavit from the tenant that declares the family's total annual income from earnings. **Note:** The PHA must document in the tenant file, the reason third party verification was not available.

Verification of Employment Income: The PHA should always obtain as much information as possible about the employment, such as start date (new employment), termination date (previous employment), pay frequency, pay rate, anticipated pay increases in the next twelve months, year-to-date earnings, [illegible], overtime, name, address and telephone number, name and position of the person completing the employment verification form.
Effective Date of Employment: The PHA should always confirm start and termination dates of employment.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Income Type	Upfront	Written Third Party	Oral Third Party	Document Review	Tenant Declaration
	(LEVEL 5)	(LEVEL 4)	(LEVEL 3)	(LEVEL 2)	(LEVEL 1)
Self Employment	Not Available	The PHA mails or faxes a verification form directly to employers. Certified by the family to obtain income information	The PHA may call the employer to obtain income information	The PHA may accept any documents (e.g. tax returns, receipts and letters from customers) provided by the tenant to verify self-employment income. Note: The PHA must document in the tenant file, the reason third party verification was not obtained.	The PHA may accept a notarized statement or affidavit from the tenant that declares the family's total annual income from self-employment. Note: The PHA must document in the tenant file, the reason third party verification was not available.
Verification of Self-Employment Income: Typically, it is a challenge for PHAs to obtain third party verification of self-employment income. When third party verification is not available, the PHA should always require a notarized tenant declaration that includes a perjury statement.					
Social Security Benefits	Use of HUD Tenant Assessment System (TASS) to obtain current benefit History and discrepancy reports.	The PHA mails or faxes a verification form directly to the local SSA office to obtain social security benefit information. **(Not Available in some areas because SSA makes this data available through TASS. SSA encourages PHAs to use TASS.)**	The PHA may call SSA with the tenant on the line, to obtain current benefit amount. **(Not Available in some areas because SSA makes this data available through TASS. SSA encourages PHAs to use TASS.)**	The PHA may accept an original SSA Notice from the tenant. Note: The PHA must document in the tenant file, the reason third party verification was not available.	The PHA may accept a notarized statement or affidavit from the tenant that declares monthly social security benefits. Note: The PHA must document in the tenant file, the reason third party verification was not available.
Welfare Benefits	Use of computer matching agreements with the local Social Services Agency to obtain current benefit amount electronically, by mail or fax or in person	The PHA mails or faxes, or e-mails a verification form directly to the local Social Services Agency to obtain in welfare benefit information	The PHA may call the local Social Services Agency to obtain current benefit amount.	The PHA may review an original award notice or an income from the local Social Services Agency provided by the tenant. Note: The PHA must document in the tenant file, the reason third party verification was not available.	The PHA may accept a notarized statement or affidavit from the tenant that declares monthly welfare benefits. Note: The PHA must document in the tenant file, the reason third party verification was not available.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Income Type	Upfront	Written Third Party	Oral Third Party	Document Review	Tenant Declaration
	(LEVEL 5)	(LEVEL 4)	(LEVEL 3)	(LEVEL 2)	(LEVEL 1)
Child Support	Use of agreement with the Local Child Support Enforcement Agency to obtain current child support amount and payment status electronically by mail or fax or in person.	The PHA mails, faxes or e-mails a verification form directly to the Local Child Support Enforcement Agency or child support payer to obtain current child support amount and payment status.	The PHA may call the Local Child Support Enforcement Agency or child support payer to obtain current child support amount and payment status.	The PHA may review an original court order, notice or printout from the Local Child Support Enforcement Agency provided by the tenant to verify current child support amount and payment status. **Note:** The PHA must document in the tenant file, the reason third party verification was not available.	The PHA may accept a notarized statement or affidavit from the tenant that declares current child support amount and payment status. **Note:** The PHA must document in the tenant file, the reason third party verification was not available.
Unemployment Benefits	Use of computer matching agreements with a State Wage Information Collection Agency to obtain unemployment compensation electronically, by mail or fax or in person. Use of HUD systems, when available.	The PHA mails, faxes or e-mails a verification form directly to the State Wage Information Collection Agency to obtain current payment compensation information.	The PHA may call the State Wage Information Collection Agency to obtain current benefit amount.	The PHA may review an original benefit notice or unemployment check stub, or printout from the Local State Wage Information Collection Agency provided by the tenant. **Note:** The PHA must document in the tenant file, the reason third party verification was not available.	The PHA may accept a notarized statement or affidavit from the tenant that declares unemployment benefits. **Note:** The PHA must document in the tenant file, the reason third party verification was not available.
Pension	Use of computer matching agreements with a Federal, State, or Local Government Agency to obtain pension information electronically, by mail or fax or in person.	The PHA mails, faxes, or e-mails a verification form directly to the pension provider to obtain pension information.	The PHA may call the pension provider to obtain current benefit amount.	The PHA may review an original benefit notice from the pension provider provided by the tenant. **Note:** The PHA must document in the tenant file, the reason third party verification was not available.	The PHA may accept a notarized statement or affidavit from the tenant that declares monthly pension amounts. **Note:** The PHA must document in the tenant file, the reason third party verification was not available.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Income Type	Upfront	Written Third Party	Oral Third Party	Document Review	Tenant Declaration
	(LEVEL 5)	(LEVEL 4)	(LEVEL 3)	(LEVEL 2)	(LEVEL 1)
Assets	Use of cooperative agreements with sources to obtain asset and asset income information electronically by mail or fax or in person	The PHA mails, faxes, or emails a verification form directly to the source to obtain asset and/or asset income information	The PHA may call the source to obtain asset and asset income information	The PHA may review original documents provided by the tenant. **Note: The PHA must document in the tenant file, the reason third party verification was not available.**	The PHA may accept a notarized statement or affidavit from the tenant that declares assets and/or asset income. **Note: The PHA must document in the tenant file, the reason third party verification was not available.**
Comments	Whenever HUD makes available wage information, unemployment, and SSA information, the PHA should use the information as part of the reexamination process. Failure to do so may result in disallowed costs during a REAC review.	**Note:** The Independent source completes the form and returns it to the PHA directly. Agency clients should not hand carry documents to or from the independent source	The PHA should document in the tenant file the date and time of the telephone call or in person visit, along with the name and title of the person that verified the current income amount.		The PHA should use this verification method as a last resort when other verification methods are not possible or have been unsuccessful. Notarized statement should include a perjury penalty statement.

Note: The PHA must not pass verification costs along to the participant.

Note: In cases where the PHA cannot reliably project annual income, the PHA may elect to complete regular interim reexaminations (this policy should be apart of the PHA's written policies.)

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Exhibit 7-2: Summary of Documentation Requirements for Noncitizens
[HCV GB, pp. 5-9 and 5-10)

<table>
<tr><td colspan="2">• All noncitizens claiming eligible status must sign a declaration of eligible immigrant status on a form acceptable to the PHA.
• Except for persons 62 or older, all noncitizens must sign a verification consent form
• Additional documents are required based upon the person's status.</td></tr>
<tr><td colspan="2">Elderly Noncitizens
• A person 62 years of age or older who claims eligible immigration status also must provide proof of age such as birth certificate, passport, or documents showing receipt of SS old-age benefits.</td></tr>
<tr><td colspan="2">All other Noncitizens
• Noncitizens that claim eligible immigration status also must present the applicable BCIS document. Acceptable BCIS documents are listed below.</td></tr>
<tr><td>• Form I-551 Alien Registration Receipt Card (for permanent resident aliens)
• Form I-94 Arrival-Departure Record annotated with one of the following:
  • “Admitted as a Refugee Pursuant to Section 207”
  • “Section 208” or “Asylum”
  • “Section 243(h)” or “Deportation stayed by Attorney General”
  • “Paroled Pursuant to Section 221 (d)(5) of the BCIS”</td><td>• Form I-94 Arrival-Departure Record with no annotation accompanied by:
  • A final court decision granting asylum (but only if no appeal is taken);
  • A letter from a BCIS asylum officer granting asylum (if application is filed on or after 10/1/90) or from a BCIS district director granting asylum (application filed before 10/1/90);
  • A court decision granting withholding of deportation; or
  • A letter from an asylum officer granting withholding or deportation (if application filed on or after 10/1/90).</td></tr>
<tr><td>• Form I-688 Temporary Resident Card annotated “Section 245A” or Section 210”.</td><td>Form I-688B Employment Authorization Card annotated “Provision of Law 274a. 12(11)” or “Provision of Law 274a.12”.</td></tr>
<tr><td colspan="2">• A receipt issued by the BCIS indicating that an application for issuance of a replacement document in one of the above listed categories has been made and the applicant’s entitlement to the document has been verified; or
• Other acceptable evidence. If other documents are determined by the BCIS to constitute acceptable evidence of eligible immigration status, they will be announced by notice published in the Federal Register</td></tr>
</table>

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Chapter 8

TRANSFER POLICY

INTRODUCTION

The transferring of families is a very costly procedure, both to the PHA and to the families. However, it is the policy of the PHA to permit a resident to transfer within or between housing developments; when it is necessary to comply with occupancy standards; or when it will help accomplish the Affirmative Housing goals of the PHA. The transfer policy will be carried out in a manner that does not violate fair housing.

For purposes of this transfer policy the "losing development" refers to the unit from which the family is moving and the "gaining development" refers to the unit to which the family is transferring.

A. GENERAL STATEMENT

It is the policy of the PHA to require or permit resident transfers, within and/or between PHA public housing developments for the following reasons:

To abate dangerous and/or substandard living conditions.

To accommodate verified physical conditions caused by long-term illness and/or disability; and

To accommodate resident families that are determined to be over- or under-housed by virtue of their family size.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

A family may be request and may be approved to transfer for valid and certifiable reasons such as enabling the family to:

Live closer to a relative who will care for children of a working parent; or

Move from an upstairs to a downstairs unit for medical or accessibility reasons; or

Reasonable accommodation for a person with a disability.

The PHA will always consider a request to transfer as a reasonable accommodation for a person with a disability.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

B. ELIGIBILITY FOR TRANSFER

In order to be determined eligible to receive a transfer, residents must submit the requisite documentation to the PHA, to substantiate their request, and must be in good standing with the PHA.

It will be up to the gaining **development to collect the charges.**

Except in emergency situations, transfers will be avoided when the family is:

> **Delinquent in its rent;**
>
> **About to be asked to move for reasons other than non-payment of rent.**
>
> **Not in good standing with the PHA due to rental history or a history of disturbances.**

The PHA will not grant a transfer request solely to accommodate neighbors who "cannot get along."

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

C. PRIORITY OF TRANSFERS

The Transfer Waiting list will be maintained in rank order according to the following priorities:

Authority Initiated

Transfer will be within the housing development unless Authority initiated transfer cannot be accomplished in this manner.

To facilitate a relocation when required for modernization or other management purpose.

Medical hardship and accessibility

Transfer will be within the housing development unless appropriate unit is not available to meet the family's needs within the development.

Medical hardship and accessibility transfers are initiated by the PHA and/or written family request**.**

Underhoused (Overcrowded)

Executed when family's name reaches the top of transfer list and authorized unit available

Transfer will be within the housing development unless size and type of unit required does not exist within that development's inventory

Ratio shall be one transfer for every (ten) move-ins from the public housing waiting list.

Transfers are initiated by the PHA and/or written family request**.**

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Overhoused

Executed when family's name reaches top of transfer list and authorized unit available.

Transfer will be within the housing development unless the size and type of unit required does not exist within that development's inventory.

Ratio shall be one transfer for every (ten) move-in(s) from the public housing waiting list.

Transfers are initiated by the PHA**.**

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

D. EMERGENCY TRANSFER

The PHA will authorize an emergency transfer for a participant family if one of the following conditions occurs:

> **The resident's unit has been damaged by fire, flood, or other causes to such a degree that the unit is not habitable, provided the damage was not the result of an intentional act,** carelessness / or negligence **on the part of the resident or a member of the resident's household.**
>
> **The resident's unit has been damaged by fire, to such a degree that the unit is not habitable, provided that, although the damage was a result of carelessness or negligence of the resident or a member of the resident's household, the resident has, in writing, accepted the responsibility for such damage and has agreed to make restitution to the PHA for the expense of repairing such damage [**up to a ceiling cost of $1,000].

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

E. SPECIAL CIRCUMSTANCES TRANSFER

The PHA will authorize transfers under special circumstances for a participant family if one of the following conditions occurs:

The resident's unit is being modernized or significantly remodeled.

In such cases the family may only be offered temporary relocation if allowed under Relocation Act provisions. and may be allowed to return to their unit once rehabilitation is complete.

The PHA has a need, at the discretion of the Chief Operating Officer to transfer the resident family to another unit and the resident voluntarily agrees to such transfer.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

F. MANDATORY TRANSFERS

The PHA will place all families requiring a mandatory transfer due to occupancy standards on a transfer list, which will be reviewed for need-based transfers before any unit is offered to a family on the waiting list.

The family will be offered the next appropriately sized unit that becomes available after other such families already on the transfer list who are in need of the same size unit.

If a family that is required to move refuses the offered unit, the PHA will evaluate the reason for the refusal and determine if it is one of good cause. They will not lose their place on the transfer waiting list. If there is no good cause and the offer was made in the same development, PHA will begin lease termination proceedings.

If the transfer is being made at the request of the Housing Authority of the City of Charleston and the family rejects appropriate size unit within the development they are currently residing in, the family will be evicted. If the offer is made in a different development from which they currently reside in, the family may reject the offer one time; two offers without good cause, the Housing Authority will take action to terminate their tenancy. If the reason for the transfer is that the current unit is too small to meet the Housing Authority's optimum occupancy standards, the family may request in writing to stay without being transferred so long as their occupancy will not exceed two people per living/sleeproom.

The PHA will offer the family an opportunity for an informal conference before terminating the family's lease. The family will have [10] working days from the issue date of the Notice to Terminate to request an informal conference.

The Housing manager has the authority to suspend the mandatory transfer policy [for an indefinite period of time / for 30 days**] should the resident request such time as to provide sufficient information to the PHA to support the family's position.**

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

G. NON-MANDATORY TRANSFERS

If a family is on an inventory-wide transfer list and refuses an offered unit, they will be removed from the transfer list unless the PHA determines that the refusal was made for good cause. If so, the family will be allowed to remain in their unit and will remain on the transfer list until another unit is offered.

Good cause may be any of the following reasons:

> **The new unit is inaccessible from the place of employment of at least one member of the family.**
>
> **The new unit is inaccessible from the school or job training program that at least one adult member of the family is attending.**
>
> **Travel for medical treatment from the new unit would create a hardship for an elderly or disabled person.**

The inconvenience or undesirability of changing schools for any minor child will **be considered good cause.**

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

H. MOVING COSTS

The resident, except when the transfer is due to uninhabitability, through no fault of the resident, or when the transfer is due to the need of the PHA, will pay all moving costs related to the transfer.

I. SECURITY DEPOSITS

Security deposits will always be transferred from the losing development to the gaining development minus any damage or cleaning charges applicable to the losing unit.

The resident will be billed for any charges that occur as a result of the resident moving out of the apartment. The office of the gaining development is responsible for collecting any maintenance charges due the PHA.

A transfer between developments will not be considered a move-out.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

J. PROCESSING TRANSFERS

Transfers will be processed as follows*:*

> **The resident's records will show a continuous residence in public housing in one development or the other, but not in both projects at the same time.**

Both losing and gaining developments involved must have a definite agreement as to when the losing development will move the resident out and the gaining development will move the resident in.

Losing Developments

Transfers to other developments will be processed in the same manner as move-outs. The name of the transferred resident and the name of the development s/he transferred to, with other required information, will be reported as a transfer move-out on the Project Daily Report.

Gaining Developments

Transfers from other developments will be processed in the same manner as move-ins, including a new lease. The name of the transferred resident and the name of the development s/he transferred from, with other required information, will be reported as a transfer move-in on the Project Daily Report.

The transferred resident, between public housing projects, does not have to meet the admission eligibility requirements pertaining to income or preference.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

K. TRANSFER REQUEST PROCEDURE

The housing manager's endorsement will be completed and the original of the [written transfer request / Request for Transfer form **will be** transmitted to the Tenant Selection Coordinator for consideration and maintained until the family is offered and accepts a unit**] [**and a copy will be sent to the family for their records**].**

The approved request for transfer form will be kept in chronological order on the computer **by bedroom size.**

Mandatory transfers due to occupancy standards will be maintained on the transfer list in a manner that allows the PHA to easily distinguish between those that are not mandatory.

The gaining development may request the resident's file for review, prior to making a decision on the requested transfer. A second copy of the Request for Transfer will be filed in the resident's folder.

If the request is denied the family will be sent a letter stating the reason for denial, and offering the family an opportunity for an informal conference **[if they disagree with the decision].**

NOTE: A transfer will require good coordination and communication between the gaining and losing developments.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

L. RENT ADJUSTMENTS OF TRANSFERRED RESIDENTS

A resident will pay the same rent at the gaining development as s/he paid at the losing development during the month of the transfer. If warranted, the resident's rent will be adjusted by the gaining development to be effective the first of the month following the month of the transfer.

The PHA will notify the resident of the rent change by use of the Notice of Rent Adjustment Letter.

M. REEXAMINATION DATE

The date of the transfer does not **change the reexamination date.**

The gaining development should be certain that the annual review is properly scheduled to give the staff time to redetermine rent in order to meet the established reexamination date.

The losing development will send the family's file to the gaining development once they have been notified that the family has accepted the unit and before the family is leased up.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Chapter 9

LEASING
[24 CFR 966.4]

INTRODUCTION

It is the PHA's policy that all units must be occupied pursuant to a dwelling lease agreement that complies with HUD's regulations [24 CFR Part 966]. This Chapter describes pre-leasing activities and the PHA's policies pertaining to lease execution, security deposits, other charges, and additions to the lease.

A. LEASE ORIENTATION

Upon execution of the lease, a PHA representative will provide a lease orientation to the family head **and spouse**. The orientation may be conducted with more than one family.

The family must attend an orientation within 30 calendar days after execution of the lease**.**

Orientation Agenda

When families attend the lease orientation, they will be provided with:

A copy of the Lease

A copy of the House Rules
Resident information packet
Return check insufficient fund letter
Smoke detector notice
Ban list
Utility Allowance Chart

Topics to be discussed will include, but are not limited to:

Rental Fees Collection
Applicable deposits and other charges
Provisions of the Lease
Family Choice of Rents
Orientation to the community
Unit maintenance and work orders
Explanation of occupancy forms
Terms of occupancy
Community Service
Lead-based paint disclosure notice
Lead hazard information pamphlet
Housekeeping Inspection
Program OCI
Modernization Programs

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

B. LEASE REQUIREMENTS

The initial term of the lease will be for 12 months. The lease will renew automatically for 12-month terms except for noncompliance with the community service requirement, as described in the chapter on community service.

Because the lease automatically renews for terms of 12 months, an annual signing process is not required.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

C. EXECUTION OF LEASE

The lease shall be executed by the head of household, spouse, and by an authorized representative of the PHA, prior to admission.

The head of household is the person who assumes legal and financial responsibility for the household and is listed on the application as head.

An appointment will be scheduled for the parties to execute the lease. One executed copy of the lease will be given to the tenant, and the PHA will retain one in the tenant's file. The lease is incorporated into this policy by reference. The lease document will reflect current PHA policies as well as applicable Federal, State and Local law.

The following provisions govern lease execution and amendments:

A lease is executed at the time of admission for all new tenants.

A new lease is executed at the time of the transfer of a tenant from one PHA unit to another (with no change in reexamination date).

If, for any reason, any signer of the lease ceases to be a member of the household, the lease will be amended by drawing a line through the party's name and both parties will be required to initial and date the change.

Lease signers must be persons legally eligible to execute contracts.

The names and date of birth of all household members are listed on the lease at initial occupancy and on the Application for Continued Occupancy each subsequent year. Only those persons listed on the most recent certification shall be permitted to occupy a dwelling unit.

Changes to tenant rents are made upon the preparation and execution of a "Notice of Rent Adjustment" by the PHA, which becomes an attachment to the lease. Documentation will be included in the tenant file to support proper notice.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Households that include a Live-In Attendant will contain file documentation that the Live-In Attendant is not a party to the lease and is not entitled to PHA assistance, with the exception of occupancy while serving as the attendant for the participant family member.

The PHA may modify its form of lease from time to time, giving tenants an opportunity to comment on proposed changes and advance notice of the implementation of any changes. A tenant's refusal to accept permissible and reasonable lease modifications, or those modifications required by HUD, is grounds for termination of tenancy.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

D. ADDITIONS TO THE LEASE

Requests for the addition of a new member of the household must be approved by the PHA, prior to the actual move-in by the proposed new member.

Following receipt of a family's request for approval, the PHA will conduct a pre-admission screening, including the Criminal History Report, of the proposed new member. Only new members approved by the PHA will be added to the household.

Factors determining household additions:

1. Household additions subject to screening:

   Resident plans to marry;

   Resident desires to add a new family member to the lease, employ a live-in aide, or take in a foster child(ren).

2. Factors determining household additions that are not subject to screening:

   Children born to a family member or whom a family member legally adopts are exempt from the pre-screening process.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

3. Factors determining household additions that may be subject to screening, depending on PHA discretion:

Children below the age under which juvenile justice records are made available, who are added through a kinship care arrangement are not **exempt from the pre-screening process.**

The PHA will request that the public housing tenant provide the PHA with a signed consent form from the parent(s) or legal guardian allowing the PHA to check the juvenile records of the child. Sources to be checked may include any of the following:

School Records (attendance/behavior)

Juvenile Probation/Court Records

Police Records

4. In such cases where the addition of a new member who has not been born, married, or legally adopted into the family, and the addition will affect the bedroom size required by the family, according to the PHA occupancy standards, the PHA will not approve the addition.

5. The PHA will not approve adding a family consisting of more than one member to the lease. Such applicants will be encouraged to apply to the waiting list.

6. Residents who fail to notify the PHA of additions to the household, or who permit persons to join the household without undergoing screening, are in violation of the lease. Such persons are considered to be unauthorized occupants by the PHA, and the entire household will be subject to eviction [24 CFR 966.4(f)(2 and 3)].

7. Family members age 18 and over who move from the dwelling unit to establish new households shall be removed from the lease. The tenant must notify the PHA of the move-out within 10 calendar days of its occurrence.

These individuals may not be readmitted to the unit and must apply as a new applicant for placement on the waiting list.

The PHA in making determinations under this paragraph will consider medical hardship or other extenuating circumstances.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

8. The resident may not allow visitors to stay overnight more than 14 days in a twelve month period without obtaining the prior written approval of the landlord.

Visitors who remain beyond this period shall be considered trespassers, and their presence constitutes a breach of the lease.

If an individual other than a leaseholder is representing to an outside agency that they are residing in the lessee's unit, the person will be considered an unauthorized member of the household.

9. Roomers and lodgers are not permitted to occupy a dwelling unit, nor are they permitted to move in with any family occupying a dwelling unit.

Residents are not permitted to allow a former tenant of the PHA who has been evicted to occupy the unit for any period of time.

Residents must advise the PHA when they will be absent from the unit for more than 15 days and provide a means for the PHA to contact the resident in the event of an emergency. Failure to advise the PHA of extended absences is grounds for termination of the lease.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

E. LEASING UNITS WITH ACCESSIBLE OR ADAPTABLE FEATURES [24 CFR 8.27(a)(1)(2) and (b)]

Before offering a vacant accessible unit to a non-disabled applicant, the PHA will offer such units:

First, to a current occupant of another unit of the same development, or other public housing developments under the PHA's control, who has a disability that requires the special features of the vacant unit.

Second, to an eligible qualified applicant on the waiting list having a disability that requires the special features of the vacant unit.

The PHA will require a non-disabled applicant to agree to move to an available non-accessible unit within 30 days when either a current resident or an applicant needs the features of the unit and there is another unit available for the applicant. This requirement will be a provision of the lease agreement.

F. UTILITY SERVICES

Tenants responsible for direct payment of utilities must abide by any and all regulations of the specific utility company, including regulations pertaining to advance payments of deposits.

Failure to maintain utility services during tenancy is a lease violation and grounds for eviction.

Non-payment of excess utility charge payments to the PHA is a violation of the lease and is grounds for eviction.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

G. SECURITY DEPOSITS

Security Deposit

New tenants must pay a security deposit to the PHA at the time of admission.

The amount of the security deposit required is specified in the lease. / the Total Tenant Payment**.**

The PHA may permit installment payments of security deposits when a new tenant demonstrates a financial hardship to the satisfaction of the PHA. However, the security deposit may be made in three payments or one third with their first payment, one third with their second, and one third with their third payment.

The PHA will hold the security deposit for the period the tenant occupies the unit.

The PHA will refund to the Tenant the amount of the security deposit, less any amount needed to pay the cost of:

Unpaid Rent;

Damages listed on the Move-Out Inspection Report that exceed normal wear and tear;

Other charges under the Lease.

The PHA will refund the Security Deposit less any amounts owed, within **30** calendar days after move out and tenant's notification of new address.

The PHA will provide the tenant or the person designated by the former tenant in the event of the former tenant's incapacitation or death with a written list of any charges against the security deposit. If the tenant disagrees with the amount charged to the security deposit, the PHA will provide a meeting to discuss the charges.

The resident must leave the dwelling unit in a clean and undamaged (beyond normal wear and tear) condition and must furnish a forwarding address to the PHA. All keys to the unit must be returned to the Management upon vacating the unit.

The PHA will not use the security deposit for payment of rent or other charges while the tenant is living in the unit.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

If the tenant transfers to another unit, the PHA will transfer the security deposit to the new unit. The tenant will be billed for any maintenance or other charges.

Pet Deposit

See chapters on pet policy.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

H. RENT PAYMENTS

The tenant rent is due and payable at the PHA-designated location on the 1st day of every month. If the 1st day falls on a weekend or holiday, the rent is due and payable on the first business day thereafter.

If the PHA does not receive payment by the agreed-upon date, a delinquent rent notice will be sent.

I. FEES AND NONPAYMENT PENALTIES

If the tenant fails to make payment by the 1st working day of the month, and the PHA has not agreed to accept payment at a later date, a Notice to Vacate will be issued to the tenant with a 14 day notice period for failure to pay rent, demanding payment in full or the surrender of the premises.

If the tenant fails to make payment by the 5th working day of the month, a late fee of $15.00 will be charged. An additional $15.00 late charge will be added if the rent is not paid by the close of business on the 15th of the month.

A charge of $20 **will be assessed against the tenant for checks which are returned for non-sufficient funds (NSF), or checks written on a closed account.**

The PHA will always consider the rent unpaid when a check is returned as NSF or a check is written on a closed account.

If the PHA has not agreed to accept payment at a later date, a Notice to Vacate will be issued for failure to pay rent.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

J. SCHEDULES OF SPECIAL CHARGES

Schedules of special charges for services, repairs, utilities and rules and regulations which are required to be incorporated into the lease by reference shall be publicly posted in a conspicuous manner in the project office, and they will be provided to applicants and tenants upon request.

K. MODIFICATIONS TO THE LEASE

Schedules of special charges and rules and regulations are subject to modification or revision. Residents and resident organizations will be provided at least thirty days written notice of the reason(s) for any proposed modifications or revisions, and they will be given an opportunity to present written comments. Comments will be taken into consideration before any proposed modifications or revisions become effective.

A copy of such notice shall be posted in the central office, and:

Mailed by first class mail to the tenant.

Post in a conspicuous place within each management office in which tenants affected by the modification or revisions are located.

After the proposed changes have been incorporated into the lease and approved by the Board, each family will be notified of the effective date of the new lease.

Any modifications of the lease must be accomplished by a written addendum to the lease and signed by both parties.

L. CANCELLATION OF THE LEASE

Cancellation of the tenant's lease is to be in accordance with the provisions contained in the lease agreement and as stated in this policy.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

M. INSPECTIONS OF PUBLIC HOUSING UNITS

Initial Inspections

The PHA and the family will inspect the premises prior to occupancy of the unit in order to determine the condition of the unit and equipment in the unit. A copy of the initial inspection, signed by the PHA and the tenant, will be kept in the tenant file.

Vacate Inspections

The PHA Inspection Department will access the Vacate Report prepared by housing management staff and will perform a move-out inspection when the family vacates the unit, and will encourage the family to participate in the move-out inspection.

The purpose of this inspection is to determine necessary maintenance and whether there are damages that exceed normal wear and tear. The PHA will determine if there are tenant caused damages to the unit. Tenant caused damages may affect part or all of the family's security deposit.

The move-out inspection also assists the PHA in determining the time and extent of the preparation and repairs necessary to make the unit ready for the next tenant.

The resident is encouraged to participate in the move out inspection.

Annual Inspections

The PHA will inspect all units annually using HUD's Uniform Physical Condition Standards (UPCS) as a guideline.

The unit will be considered to have failed HUD’s Uniform Physical Condition Standards if there are any *life-threatening* Health and Safety deficiencies; in this case corrections will be made in 24 hours.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

If a unit fails inspection due to housekeeping or tenant-caused damages, the resident will be given 10 days to correct noted items, after which a follow-up inspection will be conducted. Tenant may be required to attend housekeeping classes to prevent the possibility of eviction.

If necessary to bring the unit into UPCS compliance, needed repairs will be completed by the PHA.

All inspections will include a check of all smoke alarms to ensure proper working order.

Required corrections will be repaired by the PHA within 5 of the inspection date.

Damages beyond "normal wear and tear" will be billed to the tenant.

Residents who repeatedly "fail" the inspection or cause excessive damage to the unit may be in violation of their lease.

Residents who are in violation of their lease due to repeated failed inspection will be scheduled for a lease violation conference.

Quality Control Inspections

The housing management staff will conduct periodic quality control inspections to determine the condition of the unit and to identify problems or issues in which the PHA can be of service to the family.

The PHA Inspection staff will conduct quality control inspections on [**all/100% of**] units

where repairs were made to vacant units generated by move-out inspections

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

The purpose of these quality control inspections is to assure that repairs were completed at an acceptable level of craftsmanship and within an acceptable time frame.

The PHA inspection staff will conduct quality control inspections for 100 % of units receiving a preventive maintenance inspection within 5 working days of the preventive maintenance inspection.

PHA Inspection Supervisor conducts quality control inspections for 10% of the preventive maintenance inspections conducted.

The property manager will conduct periodic inspections to determine the condition of the unit and to identify problems or issues in which the PHA can be of service to the family.

Special Inspections

Housing management staff may request the Assistant Manager to conduct a special inspection for housekeeping, unit condition, or suspected lease violation.

HUD representatives or local government officials may review PHA operations periodically and as a part of their monitoring may inspect a sampling of the PHA's inventory.

Other Inspections

The PHA inspector will periodically conduct windshield and/or walk-through inspections to determine whether there may be lease violations, adverse conditions or local code violations.

Playground inspections are conducted quarterly to determine playground safety.

Building exterior and grounds inspections are conducted at all Public Housing properties to determine hazardous conditions as well as to assist in budget preparation.

Emergency Inspections

Housing management staff, including PHA inspectors may initiate an emergency inspection report to generate a work order if they believe that an emergency exists in the unit or on a Public Housing site. In addition, the inspector may conduct an emergency inspection without a work order and generate a work order after the inspection has been conducted (see Entry of Premises Notice in this chapter.) Repairs are to be completed within 24 hours from the time the work order is issued.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Emergency Repairs to be Completed in Less than 24 Hours

The following items are to be considered emergency in nature and require immediate (less than 24 hour) response:

Broken lock which affects unit security

Broken window glass which affects unit security, is a cutting hazard, or occurs within inclement weather (to be secured or abated)

Escaping gas

Plumbing leaks that can cause flooding or damage to the unit

Natural gas leaks or smell of fumes

Backed-up sewage

Electrical hazard

Inoperable smoke detectors will be treated as a 24-hour emergency and will be made operable by the PHA if the smoke detector is in need of repair.

Residents who disengage smoke detectors for convenience purposes will be cited. (See "Housekeeping Citations" in this chapter.) First offense a $25.00 charge, second offense, eviction.

Entry of Premises Notices

The PHA will give prior written notice for non-emergency inspections. Non-emergency entries to the unit will be made during reasonable hours of the day.

The PHA will provide the family with 48 hour notice prior to entering the unit for non-emergency reasons other than the annual inspection.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

If no person is at home, the inspector and another staff member **will enter the unit and conduct the inspection.**

If no one is in the unit, the person(s) who enters the unit will leave a written notice to the resident explaining the reason the unit was entered and the date and time.

A written notice specifying the purpose for non-emergency entry into the unit will be delivered to the premises at least 2 days before entry.

Where the PHA is conducting regular annual examinations of its housing units, the family will receive reasonable advance **notice of the inspection to allow the family to prepare and be able to pass the inspection.**

Reasons the PHA will enter the unit are:

Inspections and maintenance

To make improvements and repairs

To show the premises for leasing

In cases of emergency

The family must call the PHA at least 24 hours prior to the scheduled date of inspection to reschedule the inspection, if necessary.

Repairs requested by the family will not require prior notice to the family. Residents are notified in the lease addendum **that resident-requested repairs presume permission for the PHA to enter.**

Non-Inspection Emergency Entry

The PHA staff will allow access to the unit to proper authorities when issues of health or safety of the tenant are concerned.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Family Responsibility to Allow Inspection

The PHA must be allowed to inspect the unit at reasonable times with reasonable notice. [number not less than 48**] -hours written notice will be considered reasonable in all cases.**

If the resident refuses to allow the inspection, the resident will be in violation of the lease and the PHA will [notify the family of its intended action] schedule a lease violation conference for the family.

If the resident refuses to allow the inspection, the resident will be in violation of the lease.

Housekeeping Citations

Residents who "fail" an inspection due to housekeeping will be issued a Housekeeping Citation, and a reinspection will be conducted within 5 working days by housing management staff.

If the family fails to comply with the reinspection it can result in lease termination.

A $25 citation charge will be issued to residents who purposely and for convenience disengage the unit's smoke detector.

More than one (1) such citation will be cause for eviction.

Tenant Damages

Repeated failed inspections or damages to the unit beyond normal wear and tear may constitute serious or repeated lease violations.

"Beyond normal wear and tear" is defined as items that could be charged against the tenant's security deposit under state law or court practice.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Chapter 10

PET POLICY – ELDERLY/DISABLED PROJECTS

[24 CFR Part 5, Subpart C]

INTRODUCTION

N/A to this CHA.

PHAs have discretion to decide whether or not to develop policies pertaining to the keeping of pets in public housing units. This Chapter explains the PHA's policies on the keeping of pets and any criteria or standards pertaining to the policy for elderly/disabled projects. The rules adopted are reasonably related to the legitimate interest of this PHA to provide a decent, safe and sanitary living environment for all tenants, to protecting and preserving the physical condition of the property, and the financial interest of the PHA.

The purpose of this policy is to establish the PHA's policy and procedures for ownership of pets in elderly and disabled units and to ensure that no applicant or resident is discriminated against regarding admission or continued occupancy because of ownership of pets. It also establishes reasonable rules governing the keeping of common household pets.

The PHA chooses not to publish rules governing the keeping of common household pets. Residents will comply with the dwelling lease, which prohibits residents from housing a pet that negatively impacts the living environment. This does not apply to animals that are used to assist persons with disabilities.

Nothing in this policy or the dwelling lease limits or impairs the right of persons with disabilities to own animals that are used to assist them.

~~ANIMALS THAT ASSIST PERSONS WITH DISABILITIES~~

~~***[INSTRUCTION:*** *You may add a provision such as: The resident/pet owner will be required to qualify animals (for exclusion from the pet policy) that assist persons with disabilities.]*~~

~~Pet rules will not be applied to animals that assist persons with disabilities. To be excluded from the pet policy, the resident/pet owner must certify:~~

> ~~That there is a person with disabilities in the household;~~
> ~~That the animal has been trained to assist with the specified disability~~

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

~~A. MANAGEMENT APPROVAL OF PETS~~

~~All pets must be approved in advance by the PHA management.~~

~~The pet owner must submit and enter into a Pet Agreement with the PHA.~~

~~***[INSTRUCTION:** There is no HUD requirement that families register pets with the PHA, but many PHAs do it successfully. The purpose is to ensure that there is a standard to document the health, suitability and acceptability of the pet. Registration requirements may not conflict with State or local law.]*~~

~~Registration of Pets~~

~~Pets must be registered with the PHA before they are brought onto the premises. Registration includes certificate signed by a licensed veterinarian or State/local authority that the pet has received all inoculations required by State or local law, and that the pet has no communicable disease(s) and is pest-free.~~

~~* Registration must be renewed and will be coordinated with the annual recertification date and proof of license and inoculation will be submitted at least 30 days prior to annual reexamination.~~

~~* Dogs and cats must be spayed or neutered.~~

~~* Execution of a Pet Agreement with the PHA stating that the tenant acknowledges complete responsibility for the care and cleaning of the pet will be required.~~

~~* Registration must be renewed and will be coordinated with the annual recertification date.~~

~~* Approval for the keeping of a pet shall not be extended pending the completion of these requirements.~~

~~Refusal To Register Pets~~

~~The PHA may not refuse to register a pet based on the determination that the pet owner is financially unable to care for the pet. If the PHA refuses to register a pet, a written notification will be sent to the pet owner stating the reason for denial and shall be served in accordance with HUD Notice requirements.~~

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

~~The PHA will refuse to register a pet if:~~

~~The pet is not a *common household pet* as defined in this policy;~~

~~Keeping the pet would violate any House Pet Rules;~~

~~The pet owner fails to provide complete pet registration information, or fails to update the registration annually;~~

~~The PHA reasonably determines that the pet owner is unable to keep the pet in compliance with the pet rules and other lease obligations. The pet's temperament and behavior may be considered as a factor in determining the pet owner's ability to comply with provisions of the lease.~~

~~The notice of refusal may be combined with a notice of a pet violation.~~

~~A resident who cares for another resident's pet must notify the PHA and agree to abide by all of the pet rules in writing.~~

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

~~B. STANDARDS FOR PETS~~

~~*[**INSTRUCTION:** The regulations state that the PHA pet rules may contain a reasonable definition of common household pets, but the PHA's pet rules may not conflict with State/local law. The HUD regulations are a good guide to determine what is "reasonable" if challenged. The standards below are a suggestion and may be changed to your PHA's preference. If the project is a Group Home, you may limit the number of pets to one per group home.]*~~

~~*** If an approved pet gives birth to a litter, the resident must remove all pets from the premises except one.**~~

~~Pet rules will not be applied to animals that assist persons with disabilities.~~

~~**Persons With Disabilities**~~

~~*[**INSTRUCTION:** You may add a provision such as this: The resident/pet owner will be required to qualify animals (for exclusion from the pet policy) that assist persons with disabilities. Example below.]*~~

~~To be excluded from the pet policy, the resident/pet owner must certify:~~

~~*** That there is a person with disabilities in the household;**~~
~~*** That the animal has been trained to assist with the specified disability; and**~~
~~*** That the animal actually assists the person with the disability.**~~

~~**Types of Pets Allowed**~~

~~No types of pets other than the following may be kept by a resident.~~

~~*** Tenants are not permitted to have more than one *type* of pet.**~~

~~1. Dogs~~

~~*** Maximum number: (specify)**~~
~~*** Maximum adult weight: 25 pounds**~~
~~*** Must be housebroken**~~
~~*** Must be spayed or neutered**~~
~~*** Must have all required inoculations**~~
~~*** Must be licensed as specified now or in the future by State law and local ordinance**~~

~~2. Cats~~

~~*** Maximum number (specify)**~~
~~*** Must be declawed**~~
~~*** Must be spayed or neutered**~~
~~*** Must have all required inoculations**~~
~~*** Must be trained to use a litter box or other waste receptacle**~~
~~*** Must be licensed as specified now or in the future by State law or local ordinance**~~

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

~~3. Birds~~

~~*** Maximum number (specify)**~~
~~*** Must be enclosed in a cage at all times**~~

~~4. Fish~~

~~Maximum aquarium size [**state number of gallons**]~~
~~*** Must be maintained on an approved stand**~~

~~5. Rodents (Rabbit, guinea pig, hamster, or gerbil ONLY)~~

~~Maximum number [**state number**]~~
~~*** Must be enclosed in an acceptable cage at all times**~~
~~*** Must have any or all inoculations as specified now or in the future by State law or local ordinance**~~

~~6. Turtles~~

~~Maximum number [**state number**]~~
~~*** Must be enclosed in an acceptable cage or container at all times.**~~

~~7. (List other)~~

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

~~C. PETS TEMPORARILY ON THE PREMISES~~

~~* Pets that are not owned by a tenant will not be allowed.~~

~~* Residents are prohibited from feeding or harboring stray animals.~~

~~* This rule excludes visiting pet programs sponsored by a humane society or other non-profit organization and approved by the PHA.~~

~~* State or local laws governing pets temporarily in dwelling accommodations shall prevail.~~

~~* D. DESIGNATION OF PET/NO-PET AREAS~~

~~***[INSTRUCTION:*** *The PHA may designate buildings, floors of buildings, or sections of buildings as pet and no-pet areas. If you decide to establish such areas, be aware of the following:*~~

> ~~*The PHA may direct such initial tenant moves as may be necessary to establish pet and no-pet areas. However, the PHA may not refuse to admit or delay admission of an applicant for tenancy on the grounds that the applicant's admission would violate a pet or no-pet area.*~~
>
> ~~*The PHA may adjust the pet and no-pet areas and/or may direct such additional moves as may be necessary to accommodate such applicants for tenancy, or to meet the changing needs of existing tenants. Remember, when you establish this policy, the PHA must bear the cost for mandated moves.*~~
>
> ~~*This section is subject to State and local law.]*~~

~~* The following areas are designated no-pet areas: [~~~~List and describe~~~~]~~

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

~~E. ADDITIONAL FEES AND DEPOSITS FOR PETS~~

~~* The PHA does not require a pet deposit.~~

~~* Tenants with animals must pay a pet deposit.~~

~~* The resident/pet owner shall be required to pay a refundable deposit for the purpose of defraying all reasonable costs directly attributable to the presence of a dog or cat.~~

~~*[**INSTRUCTION:** Select an amount which will be the higher of the TTP or such reasonable fixed amount as the PHA may require. A good reasonableness standard for the maximum amount to charge is the amount published in the Federal Register by HUD for certain projects on 12-1-86, which was $300.00. You may permit gradual accumulation of the deposit through specific payments.]*~~

~~* An initial payment of [~~amount~~] on or prior to the date the pet is properly registered and brought into the apartment, and;~~**

~~* Monthly payments in an amount no less than [~~enter amount~~] until the specified deposit has been paid.~~**

~~* The PHA reserves the right to change or increase the required deposit by amendment to these rules.~~

~~* The PHA will refund the Pet Deposit to the tenant, less any damage caused by the pet to the dwelling unit, upon removal of the pet or the owner from the unit.~~

~~* The PHA will return the Pet Deposit to the former tenant or to the person designated by the former tenant in the event of the former tenant's incapacitation or death.~~

~~* The PHA will provide the tenant or designee identified above with a written list of any charges against the pet deposit. If the tenant disagrees with the amount charged to the pet deposit, the PHA will provide a meeting to discuss the charges.~~

~~* All reasonable expenses incurred by the PHA as a result of damages directly attributable to the presence of the pet in the project will be the responsibility of the resident, including:~~

> **~~The cost of repairs and replacements to the resident's dwelling unit;~~**
>
> **~~Fumigation of the dwelling unit;~~**
>
> **~~Common areas of the project.~~**

~~* Pet Deposits are not a part of rent payable by the resident.~~

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

F. ALTERATIONS TO UNIT

Residents/pet owners shall not alter their unit, patio, premises or common areas to create an enclosure for any animal. Installation of pet doors is prohibited.

G. PET WASTE REMOVAL CHARGE

[INSTRUCTION: *The regulations do not address the PHA's ability to impose charges for house pet rule violations. Charges for violation of PHA pet rules may be treated like charges for other PHA tenancy rules or lease violations.]*

*** A separate pet waste removal charge of [**amount**] per occurrence will be assessed against the resident for violations of the pet policy.**

Pet deposit and pet waste removal charges are not part of rent payable by the resident.

*** All reasonable expenses incurred by the PHA as the result of damages directly attributable to the presence of the pet will be the responsibility of the resident, including:**

*** The cost of repairs and replacements to the dwelling unit;**
*** Fumigation of the dwelling unit.**

*** If the tenant is in occupancy when such costs occur, the tenant shall be billed for such costs as a current charge.**

*** If such expenses occur as the result of a move-out inspection, they will be deducted from the pet deposit. The resident will be billed for any amount that exceeds the pet deposit.**

*** The pet deposit will be refunded when the resident moves out or no longer has a pet on the premises, whichever occurs first.**

*** The expense of flea deinfestation shall be the responsibility of the resident.**

*** H. PET AREA RESTRICTIONS**

*** Pets must be maintained within the resident's unit. When outside of the unit (within the building or on the grounds) dogs and cats must be kept on a leash or carried and under the control of the resident or other responsible individual at all times.**

*** Pets are not permitted in common areas including lobbies, community rooms and laundry areas except for those common areas which are entrances to and exits from the building.**

*** An area of the development grounds has been designated as the area in which to exercise animals and to permit dogs to relieve themselves of bodily wastes. This area includes [**describe area**].**

*** Residents/Pet Owners are not permitted to exercise pets or permit pets to deposit waste on project premises outside of the areas designated for such purposes.**

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

~~* I. NOISE~~

~~* Pet owners must agree to control the noise of pets so that such noise does not constitute a nuisance to other residents or interrupt their peaceful enjoyment of their housing unit or premises. This includes, but is not limited to loud or continuous barking, howling, whining, biting, scratching, chirping, or other such activities.~~

~~* J. CLEANLINESS REQUIREMENTS~~

~~* Litter Box Requirements. All animal waste or the litter from litter boxes shall be picked up immediately by the pet owner, disposed of in sealed plastic trash bags, and placed in a trash bin.~~

~~* Litter shall not be disposed of by being flushed through a toilet.~~

~~* Litter boxes shall be stored inside the resident's dwelling unit.~~

~~* Removal of Waste From Other Locations. The Resident/Pet Owner shall be responsible for the removal of waste from the exercise area by placing it in a sealed plastic bag and disposing of it in [~~~~an outside trash bin/ other container provided by the PHA~~~~].~~

~~* Any unit occupied by a dog, cat, or rodent will be fumigated at the time the unit is vacated.~~

~~* The resident/pet owner shall take adequate precautions to eliminate any pet odors within or around the unit and to maintain the unit in a sanitary condition at all times.~~

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

~~* K. PET CARE~~

~~* No pet (excluding fish) shall be left unattended in any apartment for a period in excess of [~~number~~] hours.~~

~~* All residents/pet owners shall be responsible for adequate care, nutrition, exercise and medical attention for his/her pet.~~

~~* Residents/pet owners must recognize that other residents may have chemical sensitivities or allergies related to pets, or may be easily frightened or disoriented by animals. Pet owners must agree to exercise courtesy with respect to other residents.~~

~~L. RESPONSIBLE PARTIES~~

~~The resident/pet owner will be required to designate two responsible parties for the care of the pet if the health or safety of the pet is threatened by the death or incapacity of the pet owner, or by other factors that render the pet owner unable to care for the pet.~~

~~* M. INSPECTIONS~~

~~*[INSTRUCTION: In order to utilize this provision, you must be sure it is included in the lease agreement.]*~~

~~* The PHA may, after reasonable notice to the tenant during reasonable hours, enter and inspect the premises, in addition to other inspections allowed.~~

~~* The PHA may enter and inspect the unit only if a written complaint is received alleging that the conduct or condition of the pet in the unit constitutes a nuisance or threat to the health or safety of the other occupants or other persons in the community under applicable State or local law.~~

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

~~* N. PET RULE VIOLATION NOTICE~~

~~*[**INSTRUCTION:** 24 CFR Part 5 Subpart C does not contain pet rule violation procedures. The lease incorporates the pet rules and states that the tenant agrees to comply with the rules, and that violations of the pet rules may be grounds for removal of the pet or for termination of tenancy. We suggest you include pet rule violation procedures and have included some model violation procedures here to give you an idea of what HUD considers "reasonable."]*~~

~~If a determination is made on objective facts supported by written statements, that a resident/pet owner has violated the Pet Rule Policy, written notice will be served.~~

~~The Notice will contain a brief statement of the factual basis for the determination and the pet rule(s) that were violated. The notice will also state:~~

> ~~That the resident/pet owner has [**insert number**] days from the effective date of the service of notice to correct the violation or make written request for a meeting to discuss the violation;~~
>
> ~~That the resident pet owner is entitled to be accompanied by another person of his or her choice at the meeting; and~~
>
> ~~That the resident/pet owner's failure to correct the violation, request a meeting, or appear at a requested meeting may result in initiation of procedures to terminate the pet owner's tenancy.~~

~~*** If the pet owner requests a meeting within the [**insert number**] day period, the meeting will be scheduled no later than [**number**] calendar days before the effective date of service of the notice, unless the pet owner agrees to a later date in writing.**~~

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

~~* O. NOTICE FOR PET REMOVAL~~

~~If the resident/pet owner and the PHA are unable to resolve the violation at the meeting or the pet owner fails to correct the violation in the time period allotted by the PHA, the PHA may serve notice to remove the pet.~~

~~The Notice shall contain:~~

> ~~A brief statement of the factual basis for the PHA's determination of the Pet Rule that has been violated;~~
>
> ~~The requirement that the resident /pet owner must remove the pet within [**insert number**] days of the notice; and~~
>
> ~~A statement that failure to remove the pet may result in the initiation of termination of tenancy procedures.~~

~~* P. TERMINATION OF TENANCY~~

~~The PHA may initiate procedures for termination of tenancy based on a pet rule violation if:~~

> ~~The pet owner has failed to remove the pet or correct a pet rule violation within the time period specified; and~~
>
> ~~The pet rule violation is sufficient to begin procedures to terminate tenancy under terms of the lease.~~

~~* Q. PET REMOVAL~~

~~If the death or incapacity of the pet owner threatens the health or safety of the pet, or other factors occur that render the owner unable to care for the pet, the situation will be reported to the Responsible Party designated by the resident/pet owner. Includes pets who are poorly cared for or have been left unattended for over [**insert number**] hours.~~

~~If the responsible party is unwilling or unable to care for the pet, or if the PHA after reasonable efforts cannot contact the responsible party, the PHA may contact the appropriate State or local agency and request the removal of the pet.~~

~~* If the pet is removed as a result of any aggressive act on the part of the pet, the pet will not be allowed back on the premises.~~

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

~~* R. EMERGENCIES~~

~~***[INSTRUCTION:*** *If there is no State or local authority authorized to remove a pet that becomes vicious or displays signs of severe illness, the PHA may wish to place a provision in the lease permitting the PHA to enter the premises (if necessary), and to remove the pet. The PHA may take such action with the pet as may be permissible under State law, which may include placing it in a facility that will provide care and shelter for a period not to exceed 30 days. This lease provision would be initiated if the PHA requests the pet owner to remove the pet immediately, and the pet owner refuses to do so, or if the PHA is unable to contact the pet owner to request a removal of the pet.]~~

~~The PHA will take all necessary steps to insure that pets that become vicious, display symptoms of severe illness, or demonstrate behavior that constitutes an immediate threat to the health or safety of others, are referred to the appropriate State or local entity authorized to remove such animals.~~

~~* If it is necessary for the PHA to place the pet in a shelter facility, the cost will be the responsibility of the tenant/pet owner.~~

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Chapter 11

PET POLICY – GENERAL OCCUPANCY (FAMILY) PROJECTS

[24 CFR Part 960, Subpart G]

INTRODUCTION

This Chapter explains the PHA's policies on the keeping of pets in general occupancy projects and any criteria or standards pertaining to the policy. The rules adopted are reasonably related to the legitimate interest of this PHA to provide a decent, safe and sanitary living environment for all tenants, to protecting and preserving the physical condition of the property, and the financial interest of the PHA.

This policy does not apply to animals that are used to assist, support or provide service to persons with disabilities, or to service animals that visit public housing developments.

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

A. ANIMALS THAT ASSIST, SUPPORT OR PROVIDE SERVICE TO PERSONS WITH DISABILITIES

The resident/pet owner will be required to qualify animals (for exclusion from the pet policy) that assist, support or provide service to persons with disabilities.

Pet rules will not be applied to animals that assist, support or provide service to persons with disabilities. This exclusion applies to both service animals and companion animals as reasonable accommodation for persons with disabilities. This exclusion applies to such animals that reside in public housing and that visit these developments.

B. STANDARDS FOR PETS

Types of Pets Allowed

No types of pets other than the following may be kept by a resident. The following types and qualifications are consistent with applicable State and local law.

1. Dogs

Maximum number: 1
Maximum adult weight: 10 pounds
Must be housebroken
Must be spayed or neutered
Must have all required inoculations
Must be licensed as specified now or in the future by State law and local ordinance
Any litter resulting from the pet must be removed immediately from the unit

Copyright 2001 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

2. Cats

Maximum number: 1
Must be declawed
Must be spayed or neutered
Must have all required inoculations
Must be trained to use a litter box or other waste receptacle
Must be licensed as specified now or in the future by State law or local ordinance
Any litter resulting from the pet must be removed from the unit immediately

3. Birds

Maximum number: 1
Must be enclosed in a cage at all times

4. Fish

Maximum aquarium size [10 **gallons**]
Must be maintained on an approved stand

5. Rodents (Rabbit, guinea pig, hamster, or gerbil ONLY)

Maximum number: 0

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

The following are NOT considered "common household pets":

Domesticated dogs that exceed 10 pounds. **(Animals certified to assist persons with disabilities are exempt from this weight limitation).**

Vicious or intimidating pets. Dog breeds including **[pit bull/rottweiler/chow/boxer/ Doberman/Dalmatian/German shepherd]** are considered vicious or intimidating breeds and are not allowed.

Animals who would be allowed to produce offspring for sale.

Wild, feral, or any other animals that are not amenable to routine human handling.

Any poisonous animals of any kind.

Fish in aquariums exceeding **ten** gallons in capacity.

Non-human primates.

Animals whose climatological needs cannot be met in the unaltered environment of the individual dwelling unit.

Pot-bellied pigs.

Ferrets or other animals whose natural protective mechanisms pose a risk of serious bites and/or lacerations to small children.

Hedgehogs or other animals whose protective instincts and natural body armor produce a risk of serious puncture injuries to children.

Chicks, turtles, or other animals that pose a significant risk of salmonella infection to those who handle them.

Pigeons, doves, mynahs, psittacines, and birds of other species that are hosts to the organisms that cause psittacosis in humans.

Snakes or other kinds of reptiles.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

C. REGISTRATION OF PETS

Pets must be registered with the PHA before they are brought onto the premises.

Registration includes certificate signed by a licensed veterinarian or State/local authority that the pet:

has received all inoculations required by State or local law

has no communicable disease(s) (and)

is pest-free.

Registration must be renewed and will be coordinated with the annual reexamination date.

Proof of license and inoculation will be submitted at least [30/other] **days prior to annual reexamination.**

Each pet owner must provide two color photographs of their pet(s).

Each pet owner must display a "Pet Here" sticker, provided by the PHA, which will be displayed on [the front door/a front window] **of the unit at all times.**

Approval for the keeping of a pet shall not be extended pending the completion of these requirements.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Refusal to Register Pets

If the PHA refuses to register a pet, a written notification will be sent to the pet owner stating the reason for denial. The notification will be served in accordance with HUD notice requirements.

The PHA will refuse to register a pet if:

The pet is not a "common household pet" as defined in this policy;

Keeping the pet would violate any House Rules;

The pet owner fails to provide complete pet registration information;

The pet owner fails to update the registration annually;

The PHA reasonably determines that the pet owner is unable to keep the pet in compliance with the pet rules and other lease obligations. The pet's temperament and behavior may be considered as a factor in determining the pet owner's ability to comply with the provisions of the lease.

The notice of refusal may be combined with a notice of pet violation.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

D. PET AGREEMENT

The Resident will certify, by signing the Pet Agreement, that the Resident will adhere to the following rules:

Agree that the resident is responsible and liable for all damages caused by their pet(s).

All complaints of cruelty and all dog bites will be referred to animal control or applicable agency for investigation and enforcement.

All common household pets are to be fed inside the apartment. Feeding is not allowed on porches, sidewalks, patios or other outside areas.

Residents shall not feed any stray animals; doing so, or keeping stray or unregistered animals, will be considered having a pet without permission.

No animals may be tethered or chained outside or inside the dwelling unit.

When outside the dwelling unit, all pets must be on a leash or in an animal transport enclosure and under the control of a responsible individual.

All fecal matter deposited by the pet(s) must be promptly and completely removed from any common area. Failure to do so will result in a Pet Waste Removal charge of $30**. All animal waste or the litter from litter boxes shall be picked up immediately by the pet owner, disposed of in sealed plastic trash bags, and placed in a trash bit. Litter shall not be disposed of by being flushed through a toilet.**

Litter boxes shall be stored inside the resident's dwelling unit or in animal enclosures maintained within dwelling units AND must be removed and/or replaced regularly. Failure to do so will result in a Pet Waste Removal charge.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

The Resident/Pet Owner shall be responsible for the removal of waste from any animal or pet exercise area by placing it in a sealed plastic bag and disposing of it in an outside trash bin **immediately.**

The resident/pet owner shall take adequate precautions to eliminate any animal or pet odors within or around the unit and to maintain the unit in a sanitary condition at all times.

Mandatory implementation of effective flea control by measures that produce no toxic hazard to children who may come into contact with treated animals.

The right of management to enter dwelling unit when there is evidence that an animal left alone is in danger or distress, or is creating a nuisance.

The right of management to seek impoundment and sheltering of any animal found to be maintained in violation of housing rules, pending resolution of any dispute regarding such violation, at owner's expense. The resident shall be responsible for any impoundment fees, and the PHA accepts no responsibility for pets so removed.

That failure to abide by any animal-related requirement or restriction constitutes a violation of the "Resident Obligations" in the resident's Lease Agreement.

Residents will prevent disturbances by their pets that interfere with the quiet enjoyment of the premises of other residents in their units or in common areas. This includes, but is not limited to, loud or continuous barking, howling, whining, biting, scratching, chirping, or other such activities.

Residents/pet owners shall not alter their unit, patio, premises or common areas to create an enclosure for any animal. Installation of pet doors is prohibited.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

E. LIMITATIONS ON PET OWNERSHIP

Although the PHA, consistent with statutory intent, generally allows pet ownership in general occupancy (family) developments, upon extensive discussion with [**residents/resident groups/resident councils/Resident Advisory Board/Resident Management Corporation/other]**, the PHA *shall limit pet ownership at certain PHA developments or portions of developments. Specific developments and portions of developments are described in the PHA Annual Plan. Limitations include, but are not limited to, the following:*

> **Animals with fur, such as dogs and cats, will not be permitted in** [portions of developments/duplexes/other] **where residents have identified a family member with verified asthma exacerbated by fur or allergies to fur.**

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

F. DESIGNATION OF PET-FREE AREAS

The following areas are designated as no-pet areas:

PHA playgrounds

PHA day care centers

PHA management offices

PHA community centers

PHA recreation center areas

G. PETS TEMPORARILY ON THE PREMISES

Excluded from the premises are all animals and/or pets not owned by residents, except for service animals.

Residents are prohibited from feeding or harboring stray animals.

This rule excludes visiting pet programs sponsored by a humane society or other non-profit organization and approved by the PHA.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

H. DEPOSITS FOR PETS

Tenants with animals must pay a pet deposit of [$300] **for the purpose of defraying all reasonable costs directly attributable to the presence of a particular pet.**

> The resident will be responsible for all reasonable expenses directly related to the presence of the animal or pet on the premises, including the cost of repairs and replacement in the apartment, and the cost of animal care facilities if needed.
>
> These charges are due and payable within 30 days of written notification.

An initial payment of $300 on or prior to the date the PHA and Resident enter into a Pet Agreement**, and;**

The PHA reserves the right to change or increase the required deposit by amendment to these rules.

The PHA will refund the Pet Deposit to the tenant, less any damage caused by the pet to the dwelling unit, within a reasonable time after the tenant moves or upon removal of the pet from the unit.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

The PHA will return the Pet Deposit to the former tenant or to the person designated by the former tenant in the event of the former tenant's incapacitation or death.

The PHA will provide the tenant or designee identified above with a written list of any charges against the pet deposit. If the tenant disagrees with the amount charged to the pet deposit, the PHA will provide a meeting to discuss the charges.

All reasonable expenses incurred by the PHA as a result of damages directly attributable to the presence of the pet in the project will be the responsibility of the resident, including, but not limited to:

The cost of repairs and replacements to the resident's dwelling unit;

Fumigation of the dwelling unit;

Common areas of the project if applicable

The expense of flea deinfestation shall be the responsibility of the resident.

If the tenant is in occupancy when such costs occur, the tenant shall be billed for such costs as a current charge.

If such expenses occur as the result of a move-out inspection, they will be deducted from the pet deposit. The resident will be billed for any amount that exceeds the pet deposit.

Pet Deposits are not a part of rent payable by the resident.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

I. ADDITIONAL PET FEES - Reserved

The PHA does not require a non-refundable nominal fee.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

J. PET WASTE REMOVAL CHARGE

A separate pet waste removal charge of $30 per occurrence will be assessed against the resident for violations of the pet policy.

Pet waste removal charges are not part of rent payable by the resident.

K. PET AREA RESTRICTIONS

Pets must be maintained within the resident's unit. When outside of the unit (within the building or on the grounds) dogs and cats must be kept on a leash or carried and under the control of the resident or other responsible individual at all times.

A common household pet must be effectively restrained and under the control of a responsible person when passing through a common area, from the street to the apartment, etc.

Pets are not permitted in common areas including lobbies, community rooms and laundry areas except for those common areas which are entrances to and exits from the building.

Residents/Pet Owners are not permitted to exercise pets or permit pets to deposit waste on project premises outside of the areas designated for such purposes.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

L. CLEANLINESS REQUIREMENTS

Litter Box Requirements. All animal waste or the litter from litter boxes shall be picked up/emptied daily **by the pet owner, disposed of in heavy, sealed plastic trash bags, and placed in a trash container immediately.**

Litter shall not be disposed of by being flushed through a toilet.

Litter boxes shall be stored inside the resident's dwelling unit.

M. PET CARE

No pet (excluding fish) shall be left unattended in any apartment for a period in excess of 24 hours.

All residents/pet owners shall be responsible for adequate care, nutrition, exercise and medical attention for his/her pet.

Residents/pet owners must recognize that other residents may have chemical sensitivities or allergies related to pets, or may be easily frightened or disoriented by animals. Pet owners must agree to exercise courtesy with respect to other residents.

N. RESPONSIBLE PARTIES

The resident/pet owner will be required to designate two responsible parties for the care of the pet if the health or safety of the pet is threatened by the death or incapacity of the pet owner, or by other factors that render the pet owner unable to care for the pet.

* O. INSPECTIONS - Reserved

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

P. PET RULE VIOLATION NOTICE

The authorization for a common household pet may be revoked at any time subject to the Housing Authority's grievance procedure if the pet becomes destructive or a nuisance to others, or if the tenant fails to comply with this policy.

Residents who violate these rules are subject to:

> **Mandatory removal of the pet from the premises within 30 days of notice by the Housing Authority; or if for a threat to health and safety, removal within 24 hours of notice.**
>
> Lease termination proceedings.

If a determination is made on objective facts supported by written statements, that a resident/pet owner has violated the Pet Rule Policy, written notice will be served.

The Notice will contain a brief statement of the factual basis for the determination and the pet rule(s) that were violated. The notice will also state:

> That the resident/pet owner has 10 days from the effective date of the service of notice to correct the violation or make written request for a meeting to discuss the violation;
>
> That the resident pet owner is entitled to be accompanied by another person of his or her choice at the meeting; and
>
> That the resident/pet owner's failure to correct the violation, request a meeting, or appear at a requested meeting may result in initiation of procedures to terminate the pet owner's tenancy.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Q. NOTICE FOR PET REMOVAL

If the resident/pet owner and the PHA are unable to resolve the violation at the meeting or the pet owner fails to correct the violation in the time period allotted by the PHA, the PHA may serve notice to remove the pet.

The Notice shall contain:

A brief statement of the factual basis for the PHA's determination of the Pet Rule that has been violated;

The requirement that the resident/ pet owner must remove the pet within 10 days of the notice; and

A statement that failure to remove the pet may result in the initiation of termination of tenancy procedures.

R. TERMINATION OF TENANCY

The PHA may initiate procedures for termination of tenancy based on a pet rule violation if:

The pet owner has failed to remove the pet or correct a pet rule violation within the time period specified; and

The pet rule violation is sufficient to begin procedures to terminate tenancy under terms of the lease.

S. PET REMOVAL

If the death or incapacity of the pet owner threatens the health or safety of the pet, or other factors occur that render the owner unable to care for the pet, the situation will be reported to the Responsible Party designated by the resident/pet owner. This includes pets who are poorly cared for or have been left unattended for over 24 hours.

If the responsible party is unwilling or unable to care for the pet, or if the PHA after reasonable efforts cannot contact the responsible party, the PHA may contact the appropriate State or local agency and request the removal of the pet**.**

If the pet is removed as a result of any aggressive act on the part of the pet, the pet will not be allowed back on the premises.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

T. EMERGENCIES

The PHA will take all necessary steps to insure that pets that become vicious, display symptoms of severe illness, or demonstrate behavior that constitutes an immediate threat to the health or safety of others, are referred to the appropriate State or local entity authorized to remove such animals.

This Pet Policy will be incorporated by reference into the Dwelling Lease signed by the resident, and therefore, violation of the above Policy will be grounds for termination of the lease.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Chapter 12

REEXAMINATIONS

[24 CFR 5.613, 24 CFR 5.61524 CFR Part 960 Subpart C]

INTRODUCTION

HUD requires that the PHA offer all families the choice of paying income-based rent or flat rent at least annually. Families who choose to pay flat rent are required to complete a reexamination of income, deductions and allowances at least once every three years. To determine the amount of income-based rent, it is necessary for the PHA to perform a reexamination of the family's income. At the annual reexamination, families who choose to pay income-based rent must report their current household composition, income, deductions and allowances. Between regular annual reexaminations, HUD requires that families report all changes in household composition, but the PHA decides what other changes must be reported and the procedures for reporting them. This Chapter defines the PHA's policy for conducting annual reexaminations. It also explains the interim reporting requirements for families, and the standards for timely reporting.

A. ELIGIBILITY FOR CONTINUED OCCUPANCY

Residents who meet the following criteria will be eligible for continued occupancy:

Qualify as a family as defined in this policy;

Are in full compliance with the obligations and responsibilities described in the dwelling lease;

Whose family members, age 6 and older, each have submitted their Social Security numbers or have certifications on file that they do not have a Social Security number;

Whose family members have submitted required citizenship/eligible immigration status/noncontending documents.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

B. ANNUAL REEXAMINATION

The terms *annual recertification* and *annual reexamination* are synonymous.

In order to be recertified, families are required to provide current and accurate information on income, assets, allowances and deductions, and family composition.

Families who choose flat rent are to be recertified every three years. For families who move in on the first of the month, the annual recertifications will be completed within 12 months of the anniversary of the move-in date. (Example: If family moves in August 1, the annual recertification will be conducted to be effective on August 1, the following year.)

For families who move in during the month, the annual recertifications will be completed no later than the first of the month in which the family moved in, the following year. (Example: If family moves in August 15, the effective date of the next annual recertification is August 1.)

When families move to another dwelling unit:

The annual recertification date will not change.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Reexamination Notice to the Family

All families will be notified of their obligation to recertify by first class mail. The notification shall be sent at least 60 days in advance of the anniversary date. If requested as an accommodation by a person with a disability, the PHA will provide the notice in an accessible format. The PHA will also mail the notice to a third party, if requested as reasonable accommodation for a person with disabilities. These accommodations will be granted upon verification that they meet the need presented by the disability.

The notification shall explain family choice of income-based or flat rent, with an estimate of what the income-based rent would be and a statement of what the flat rent is.

> **If the family chooses flat rent, the family will fill out a Personal Declaration form, describing family composition.**
>
> > **The Personal Declaration form will be signed by** head of house/head of house and spouse/all adult family members.

Methodology

If the family chooses income-based rent, or if the family has paid the flat rent for three (3) years, the PHA will use the following methodology for conducting annual recertifications:

> **To schedule the specific date and time of appointments in the written notification to the family.**

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Persons with Disabilities

Persons with disabilities, who are unable to come to the PHA's office will be granted an accommodation of conducting the interview **[at the person's home/by mail],** upon verification that the accommodation requested meets the need presented by the disability.

Collection of Information

The family is required to complete the annual recertification form.

The PHA representative will interview the family and enter the information provided by the family on the recertification form.

Requirements to Attend

The following family members will be required to attend the recertification interview and sign the application for continued occupancy:

All adult household members

If the head of household is unable to attend the interview:

The appointment will be rescheduled.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Failure to Respond to Notification to Recertify

The written notification will explain which family members are required to attend the recertification interview. The family may call to request another appointment date up to 1 day prior to the interview.

If the family does not appear for the recertification interview, and has not rescheduled or made prior arrangements with the PHA**,** the PHA **will** reschedule a second appointment.

If the family fails to appear for the second appointment, and has not rescheduled or made prior arrangements, the PHA will

Terminate tenancy for the family.

Exceptions to these policies may be made by manager if the family is able to document an emergency situation that prevented them from canceling or attending the appointment.

Documents Required From the Family

In the notification letter to the family, the PHA will include instructions for the family to bring the following:

Documentation of income for all family members

Documentation of liquid and non-liquid assets

Documentation to substantiate any deductions or allowances

Personal Declaration Form completed by head of household

Documentation to verifying compliance with community service by all non-exempt adults

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Verification of Information

All information which affects the family's continued eligibility for the program, and the family's Total Tenant Payment (TTP) will be verified in accordance with the verification procedures and guidelines described in this Policy. Verifications used for recertification must be less than 90 days old. All verifications will be placed in the file, which has been established for the family.

When the information has been verified, it will be analyzed to determine:

the continued eligibility of the resident as a *family*or as the *remaining member* of a family;

the unit size required by the family;

the amount of rent the family should pay.

Changes In The Tenant Rent

If there is any change in rent, including change in family's choice in rent, the lease will be amended, or a new lease will be executed, or a Notice of Rent Adjustment will be issued [24 CFR 966.4(c)].

Tenant Rent Increases

If tenant rent **increases/changes**, a thirty-day notice will be mailed to the family prior to the anniversary date.

If less than thirty days are remaining before the anniversary date, the tenant rent increase will be effective on the first of the second month following the thirty day notice.

If there has been a misrepresentation or a material omission by the family, or if the family causes a delay in the reexamination processing, there will be a retroactive increase in rent to the anniversary date.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Tenant Rent Decreases

If tenant rent decreases, it will be effective on the anniversary date.

If the family causes a delay so that the processing of the reexamination is not complete by the anniversary date, rent change will be effective on the first day of the month following completion of the reexamination processing by the PHA.

If tenant rent decreases and the change occurred within a month prior to the recertification appointment, but the family did not report the change as an interim adjustment, the decrease will be effective on the recertification anniversary date.

If the tenant rent decreases and the tenant reported the change within a month prior to the annual recertification anniversary date or between the annual recertification anniversary date and the effective date of the annual recertification, the change will be treated as an interim. The change will be effective the first of the following month that the family reported the change. If necessary, the PHA will run another HUD 50058 as an annual recertification.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

C. REPORTING INTERIM CHANGES

Families must report all changes in household composition to the PHA between annual reexaminations. This includes additions due to birth, adoption and court-awarded custody. The family must obtain PHA approval prior to all other additions to the household.

When there is a change in head of household or a new adult family member is added, the PHA will complete an application for continued occupancy and reverify, using the same procedures the PHA staff would use for an annual reexamination, except for effective dates of changes. In such case, the Interim Reexamination Policy would be used.

The annual reexamination date will not change as a result of this action.

The U.S. citizenship/eligible immigrant status of additional family members must be declared and verified prior to the approval by the PHA of the family member being added to the lease.

Interim Reexamination Policy

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Increases in Income to be Reported

Families paying flat rent are not required to report any increases in income or assets.

Families must report all increases in income/assets of all household members to the PHA in writing within 10 calendar days of the occurrence**.**

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Increases In Income and Rent Adjustments

The PHA will not process rent adjustments resulting from an increase in earned income (raises) until the next regularly scheduled recertification.

Rent increases (except those due to misrepresentation) require 30 days notice.

The PHA will only increase rent based on new income.

Decreases in Income and Rent Adjustments

Residents may report a decrease in income and other changes, such as an increase in allowances or deductions that would reduce the amount of the total tenant payment.

The PHA will process the rent adjustment unless the PHA confirms that the decrease in income will last less than 30 calendar days.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

D. INCOME CHANGES RESULTING FROM WELFARE PROGRAM REQUIREMENTS

The PHA will not reduce the public housing rent for families whose welfare assistance is reduced due to a “specified welfare benefit reduction,” which is a reduction in welfare benefits due to:

Fraud by a family member in connection with the welfare program; or

Noncompliance with a welfare agency requirement to participate in an economic self-sufficiency program

A "specified welfare benefit reduction" does not include a reduction of welfare benefits due to:

The expiration of a lifetime time limit on receiving benefits; or

A situation where the family has complied with welfare program requirements but cannot or has not obtained employment, such as:

the family has complied with welfare program requirements, but the durational time limit, such as a cap on the length of time a family can receive benefits, causes the family to lose their welfare benefits.

Noncompliance with other welfare agency requirements.

Definition of Covered Family:

A household that receives benefits for welfare or public assistance from a State or public agency program which requires, as a condition of eligibility to receive assistance, the participation of a family member in an economic self-sufficiency program.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Definition of "Imputed Welfare Income":

The amount of annual income, not actually received by a family, as a result of a specified welfare benefit reduction, that is included in the family's income for purposes of determining rent.

The amount of imputed welfare income is determined by the PHA, based on written information supplied to the PHA by the welfare agency, including:

The amount of the benefit reduction

The term of the benefit reduction

The reason for the reduction

Subsequent changes in the term or amount of benefit reduction

Imputed welfare income will be included at annual and interim reexaminations during the term of reduction of welfare benefits.

The amount of imputed welfare income will be offset by the amount of additional income a family receives that begins after the sanction was imposed. When additional income is at least equal to the imputed welfare income, the imputed income will be reduced to zero.

If the family was not an assisted resident of public housing when the welfare sanction began, imputed welfare income will not be included in annual income.

Verification Before Denying a Request to Reduce Rent

The PHA will obtain written verification from the welfare agency stating that the family's benefits have been reduced for fraud or noncompliance *before* denying the family's request for rent reduction.

The PHA will rely on the welfare agency's written notice to the PHA regarding welfare sanctions.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Cooperation Agreements

The PHA has a **unwritten** cooperation agreement in place with the local welfare agency that assists the PHA in obtaining the necessary information regarding welfare sanctions.

The PHA has taken a proactive approach to culminating an effective working relationship between the PHA and the local welfare agency for the purpose of targeting economic self-sufficiency programs throughout the community that are available to public housing residents.

The PHA and the local welfare agency have mutually agreed to notify each other of any economic self-sufficiency and/or other appropriate programs or services that would benefit publidhousing residents.

Family Dispute of Amount of Imputed Welfare Income

If the family disputes the amount of imputed income and the PHA denies the family's request to modify the amount, the PHA will provide the tenant with a notice of denial, which will include:

> An explanation for the PHA's determination of the amount of imputed welfare income.
>
> A statement that the tenant may request a grievance hearing.
>
> **A statement that the information received from the welfare agency cannot be disputed at the grievance hearing, and the issue to be examined at the grievance hearing will be the PHA's determination of the amount of imputed welfare income, not the welfare agency's determination to sanction the welfare benefits.**

If the tenant requests a grievance hearing, the tenant is not required to pay an escrow deposit pursuant to 966.55(e) for the portion of tenant rent attributable to the imputed welfare income.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

E. OTHER INTERIM REPORTING ISSUES

An interim reexamination will be scheduled for families with zero income **every 60 days**.

In the following circumstances, the PHA may conduct the interim recertification by mail:

> **As a reasonable accommodation when requested. (See Chapter titled "Statement of Policies and Objectives")**

Any changes reported by residents other than those listed in this section **will be noted in the file by the staff person, but** will not be processed between regularly scheduled annual recertifications.

PHA Errors

If the PHA makes a calculation error at admission to the program or at an annual or interim reexamination, an interim reexamination will be conducted to correct the error, but the family will not be charged retroactively.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

F. TIMELY REPORTING OF CHANGES IN INCOME (AND ASSETS)

Standard for Timely Reporting of Changes

The PHA requires that families report interim changes to the PHA within **ten** working days of when the change occurs. Any information, document or signature needed from the family that is needed to verify the change must be provided within 10 working days of the change.

If the change is not reported within the required time period, or if the family fails to provide signatures, certifications or documentation, (in the time period requested by the PHA), it will be considered untimely reporting.

Procedures When the Change is Reported in a Timely Manner

The PHA will notify the family of any changes in Tenant Rent to be effective according to the following guidelines:

> Increases in the Tenant Rent are effective on the first of the month following at least thirty days' notice.
>
> Decreases in the Tenant Rent are effective the first of the month following the month in which the change is reported.

The change may be implemented based on documentation provided by the family, pending third-party written verification.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Procedures when the Change is not Reported by the Tenant in a Timely Manner

If the family does not report the change as described under Timely Reporting, the family will have caused an unreasonable delay in the interim reexamination processing and the following guidelines will apply:

> **Increase in Tenant Rent** will be effective retroactive to the date it would have been effective had it been reported on a timely basis. The family will be liable for any underpaid rent, and may be required to **sign a Repayment Agreement.**
>
> > **The PHA will not execute a payment agreement if the payback is so much that it will take the family longer than 12 months to complete the agreement.**
> >
> > **The maximum amount for which the PHA will enter into a repayment agreement is $600.00.**
>
> **Decrease in Tenant Rent** will be effective on the first of the month following completion of processing by the PHA and not retroactively.

Procedures when the Change is not Processed by the PHA in a Timely Manner

"Processed in a timely manner" means that the change goes into effect on the date it should when the family reports the change in a timely manner. If the change cannot be made effective on that date, the change is not processed by the PHA in a timely manner.

Therefore, an increase will be effective after the required thirty days' notice prior to the first of the month after completion of processing by the PHA.

If the change resulted in a decrease, the overpayment by the family will be calculated retroactively to the date it should have been effective, and the family will be credited for the amount.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

G. REPORTING OF CHANGES IN FAMILY COMPOSITION

The members of the family residing in the unit must be approved by the PHA. The family must inform the PHA and request approval of additional family members other than additions due to birth, adoption, marriage, court-awarded custody before the new member occupies the unit.

The PHA will not approve the addition of family members other than by birth, adoption, marriage or court-awarded custody where the occupancy standards would require a larger size unit.

All changes in family composition must be reported within 10 working days of the occurrence in writing.

If an adult family member is declared permanently absent by the head of household, the notice must contain a certification by the head of household **or spouse** that the member (who may be the head of household) removed is permanently absent.

The head of household must provide a statement that the head of household or spouse **will notify the PHA if the removed member returns to the household for a period longer than the visitor period allowed in the lease.**

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Increase in Family Size

The PHA will consider a unit transfer (if needed under the Occupancy Guidelines) for additions to the family in the following cases:

Addition by marriage/or marital-type relation.

Addition of a PHA-approved live-in attendant.

Addition due to birth, adoption or court-awarded custody.

If a change due to birth, adoption, court-awarded custody, or need for a live-in attendant requires a larger size unit due to overcrowding, the change in unit size shall be made effective upon availability of an appropriately sized unit.

Definition of Temporarily/Permanently Absent

The PHA must compute all applicable income of every family member who is on the lease, including those who are temporarily absent.

Income of persons permanently absent will not be counted. If the spouse is temporarily absent and in the military, all military pay and allowances (except hazardous duty pay when exposed to hostile fire and any other exceptions to military pay HUD may define) is counted as income.

It is the responsibility of the head of household to report changes in family composition. The PHA will evaluate absences from the unit in accordance with this policy.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Absence of Entire Family

These policy guidelines address situations when the family is absent from the unit, but has not moved out of the unit. In cases where the family has moved out of the unit, the PHA will terminate tenancy in accordance with the appropriate lease termination procedures contained in this Policy.

Families are required to notify the PHA before they move out of a unit in accordance with the lease and to give the PHA information about any family absence from the unit.

Families must notify the PHA if they are going to be absent from the unit for more than **fifteen, other** consecutive days. A person with a disability may request an extension of time as an accommodation.

"Absence" means that no family member is residing in the unit.

In order to determine if the family is absent from the unit, the PHA may:

Conduct home visit

Write letters to the family at the unit

Post letters on exterior door

Telephone the family at the unit

Interview neighbors

Verify if utilities are in service

Check with Post Office for forwarding address

Contact emergency contact

If the entire family is absent from the unit, without PHA permission, for more than 30 consecutive days, the unit will be considered to be vacant and the PHA will terminate tenancy.

As a reasonable accommodation for a person with a disability, the PHA may approve an extension. (See Absence Due to Medical Reasons for other reasons to approve an extension.) During the period of absence, the rent and other charges must remain current.

If the absence which resulted in termination of tenancy was due to a person's disability, and the PHA can verify that the person was unable to notify the PHA in accordance with the lease provisions regarding absences, and if a suitable unit is available, the PHA may

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

reinstate the family as an accommodation if requested by the family.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Absence of Any Member

Any member of the household will be considered permanently absent if s/he is away from the unit for 6 consecutive months [**or number of days in a 12 month period**] except as otherwise provided in this Chapter.

Absence due to Medical Reasons

If any family member leaves the household to enter a facility such as hospital, nursing home, or rehabilitation center, the PHA will seek advice from a reliable qualified source as to the likelihood and timing of their return. If the verification indicates that the family member will be permanently confined to a nursing home, the family member will be considered permanently absent. If the verification indicates that the family member will return in less than **number not to exceed 180** consecutive days, the family member will not be considered permanently absent, as long as rent and other charges remain current.

If the person who is determined to be permanently absent is the sole member of the household, assistance will be terminated in accordance with the PHA's "Absence of Entire Family" policy.

Absence due to Incarceration

If the sole member is incarcerated for more than 90 consecutive days, s/he will be considered permanently absent. Any member of the household, other than the sole member, will be considered permanently absent if s/he is incarcerated for 180 consecutive days. The rent and other charges must remain current during this period.

The PHA will determine if the reason for incarceration is for drug-related or criminal activity which would threaten the health, safety and right to peaceful enjoyment of the dwelling unit by other residents.

Foster Care and Absences of Children

If the family includes a child or children temporarily absent from the home due to placement in foster care, the PHA will determine from the appropriate agency when the child/children will be returned to the home.

If the time period is to be greater than 6 months from the date of removal of the child(ren), the family will be required to move to a smaller size unit. If all children are removed from the home permanently, the unit size will be reduced in accordance with the PHA's occupancy guidelines.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Absence of Adult

If neither parent remains in the household and the appropriate agency has determined that another adult is to be brought into the assisted unit to care for the children for an indefinite period, the PHA will treat that adult as a visitor for the first 30 calendar days.

If by the end of that period, court-awarded custody or legal guardianship has been awarded to the caretaker, and the caretaker qualifies under Tenant Suitability criteria, the lease will be transferred to the caretaker.

If the court has not awarded custody or legal guardianship, but the action is in process, the PHA will secure verification from social services staff or the attorney as to the status.

When the PHA approves a person to reside in the unit as caretaker for the child(ren), the income of the caretaker should be counted pending a final disposition. The PHA will work with the appropriate service agencies to provide a smooth transition in these cases.

If a member of the household is subject to a court order that restricts him/her from the home for more than 180 days, the person will be considered permanently absent.

If an adult child goes into the military and leaves the household, they will be considered permanently absent.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Full time students who attend school away from the home will be treated in the following manner:

> **A student (other than head of household or spouse) who attends school away from home but lives with the family during school recesses may, at the family's choice, be considered either temporarily or permanently absent. If the family decides that the member is permanently absent, income of that member will not be included in total household income, the member will not be included on the lease, and the member will not be included for determination of unit size.**

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Visitors (See Chapter on Leasing)

Any adult not included on the HUD 50058 who has been in the unit more than 30 consecutive days, or a total of **fifteen** cumulative days in the month will be considered to be living in the unit as **an unauthorized** household member.

Absence of evidence of any other address will be considered verification that the visitor is an unauthorized household member.

Statements from neighbors and/or PHA staff will be considered in making the determination.

The PHA will consider:

Statements from neighbors and/or PHA staff

Vehicle license plate verification

Post Office records

Driver's license verification

Law enforcement reports

Credit reports

Use of the unit address as the visitor's current residence for any purpose that is not explicitly temporary shall be construed as permanent residence.

The burden of proof that the individual is a visitor rests on the family. In the absence of such proof, the individual will be considered an unauthorized member of the family and the PHA will terminate the family's lease since prior approval was not requested for the addition.

Minors and college students who were part of the family but who now live away from home during the school year and are not considered members of the household may visit for up to 30 days per year without being considered a member of the household.

In a joint custody arrangement, if the minor is in the household less than 182 days per year, the minor will be considered to be an eligible visitor and not a family member. If both parents reside in Public Housing, only one parent would be able to claim the child for deductions and for determination for the occupancy standards.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

H. REMAINING MEMBER OF TENANT FAMILY - RETENTION OF UNIT

To be considered the remaining member of the tenant family, the person must have been previously approved by the PHA to be living in the unit.

A live-in attendant, by definition, is not a member of the family and will not be considered a remaining member of the Family.

In order for a minor child to continue to receive assistance as a remaining family member:

> **The court has to have awarded emancipated minor status to the minor or is legally married; or**
>
> **The PHA has to have verified that social services and/or the Juvenile Court has arranged for another adult to be brought into the unit to care for the child(ren) for an indefinite period.**

A reduction in family size may require a transfer to an appropriate unit size per the Occupancy Standards.

I. CHANGES IN UNIT SIZE

The PHA shall grant exceptions from the occupancy standards if the family requests and the PHA determines the exceptions are justified according to this policy.

The PHA will not assign a larger bedroom size due to additions of family members other than by birth, adoption, marriage or court-awarded custody.

When an approvable change in the circumstances in a tenant family requires another unit size, the family's move depends upon the availability of a suitable size and type of unit. If the unit is not available at the time it is requested, the family will be placed on the Transfer List.

(Reference chapter on Occupancy Standards)

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

J. CONTINUANCE OF ASSISTANCE FOR "MIXED" FAMILIES

Under the Noncitizens Rule, "Mixed" families are families that include at least one citizen or eligible immigrant and any number of ineligible members.

"Mixed" families who were participants on June 19, 1995, shall continue receiving full assistance if they meet the following criteria:

> The head of household, co-head or spouse is a U.S. citizen or has eligible immigrant status; AND
>
> The family does not include any ineligible immigrants other than the head or spouse, or parents or children of the head, co-head or spouse.

Mixed families who qualify for continued assistance after 11/29/96 may receive prorated assistance only.

If they do not qualify for continued assistance, the member(s) that cause the family to be ineligible for continued assistance may move, or the family may choose prorated assistance (See Chapter titled "Factors Related to Total Tenant Payment Determination"). The PHA may no longer offer temporary deferral of termination (See Chapter on "Lease Terminations").

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Chapter 13

LEASE TERMINATIONS

[24 CFR 966.4]

INTRODUCTION

The PHA may terminate tenancy for a family because of the family's action or failure to act in accordance with HUD regulations [24 CFR 966.4 (l)(2)], and the terms of the lease. This Chapter describes the PHA's policies for notification of lease termination and provisions of the lease.

A. TERMINATION BY TENANT

The tenant may terminate the lease by providing the PHA with a written 14 days advance notice as defined in the lease agreement.

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

B. TERMINATION BY PHA

Termination of tenancy will be in accordance with the PHA's lease.

The public housing lease is automatically renewable, EXCEPT the public housing lease shall have a 12-month term for community service and will not be renewed in the case of noncompliance with the community service requirements. See Chapter on Community Service.

The lease may be terminated by the PHA at any time by giving written notice for serious or repeated violation of material terms of the lease, such as, but not limited to the following: Housing Authority of the City of Charleston Dwelling Lease Agreement

> **Nonpayment of rent or other charges due under the Lease, or repeated chronic late payment of rent;**
>
> **Failure to provide timely and accurate statements of income, assets, expenses and family composition at Admission, Interim, Special or Annual Rent Recertifications;**
>
> **Assignment or subleasing of the premises or providing accommodation for boarders or lodgers;**
>
> **Use of the premises for purposes other than solely as a dwelling unit for the Tenant and Tenant's household as identified in this Lease, or permitting its use for any other purposes;**
>
> **Failure to abide by necessary and reasonable rules made by the PHA for the benefit and well being of the housing project and the Tenants;**
>
> **Failure to abide by applicable building and housing codes materially affecting health or safety;**
>
> **Failure to dispose of garbage waste and rubbish in a safe and sanitary manner;**
>
> **Failure to use electrical, plumbing, sanitary, heating, ventilating, air conditioning and other equipment, including elevators, in a safe manner;**
>
> **Acts of destruction, defacement or removal of any part of the premises, or failure to cause guests to refrain from such acts;**

Copyright 2003 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

The Housing Authority reserves the right to prohibit non-residents and persons not on the dwelling lease involved in criminal activity from placing themselves or their property on CHA premises. The prohibition or ban of these persons may be made with or without the consent of the tenant.

Failure to pay reasonable charges (other than for normal wear and tear) for the repair of damages to the premises, project buildings, facilities, equipment, or common areas; or

The Tenant, any member of the Tenant's household, or a guest shall not engage in any violent or criminal activity, including drug-related criminal activity, *on or off* public housing premises (as defined in the lease), while the Tenant is a Tenant in public housing, and such criminal activity shall be cause for termination of tenancy. The term "drug-related criminal activity" means the illegal manufacture, sale, distribution, use or possession with intent to manufacture, sell, distribute, or use, a controlled substance (as defined in section 102 of the Controlled Substances Act (21 U.S.C. 802)).

> **Any other person under the tenant's control shall not engage in such activity on public housing premises.**

Alcohol abuse that the PHA determines interferes with the health, safety, or right to peaceful enjoyment of the premises by other residents.

Non-compliance with Non-Citizen Rule requirements, determination or discovery that a resident knowingly permitted an ineligible non-citizen not listed on the lease to permanently reside in their public housing unit.

Failure of a family member to comply with community service provisions, as grounds only for non-renewal of the lease and termination of tenancy at the end of the 12-month lease term;

Discovery after admission of facts that made the tenant ineligible;

Discovery of material false statements or fraud by the tenant in connection with an application for assistance or with reexamination of income;

Failure to accept the PHA's offer of a lease revision to an existing lease that is on a form adopted by the PHA in accordance with HUD regulations, with written notice of the offer of the revision at least 60 calendar days before the lease revision is scheduled to take effect; and with the offer specifying a reasonable time limit within that period for acceptance by the family.

Other good cause.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Failure to allow inspection of the dwelling unit; determination or discovery that a resident is a registered sex offender

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

C. NOTIFICATION REQUIREMENTS

The PHA's written Notice of Lease Termination will state the reason for the proposed termination, the date that the termination will take place, and it will offer the resident all of the rights and protections afforded by the regulations and this policy. (See Chapter on Complaints, Grievances and Hearings.)

Notices of lease termination shall be in writing and delivered to tenant or adult member of the household or sent by first class mail properly addressed to tenant [**return receipt requested**]**.**

The notice shall contain a statement describing the resident's right to meet with the manager to determine whether a reasonable accommodation would eliminate the need for a lease termination.

Disclosure of Criminal Records to Family

Before the PHA terminates the lease based on a criminal conviction record, the tenant and subject of record will be provided with a copy of the criminal record. Tenants may dispute the accuracy and relevance of that record at the grievance hearing or court hearing.

Timing of the Notice

If the PHA terminates the lease, written notice will be given as follows:

At least 14 calendar days prior to termination in the case of failure to pay rent;

A reasonable time, **defined in the lease as 14 calendar days [according to State law]**, considering the seriousness of the situation **[**but not to exceed 30 days**]**:

If the health or safety of other residents, PHA employees, or persons residing in the immediate vicinity of the premises is threatened; or

If any member of the household has engaged in any drug-related criminal activity or violent criminal activity; or

If any member of the household has been convicted of a felony.

At least thirty days prior to termination in all other cases.

The PHA shall notify the Post Office that mail should no longer be delivered to the person who was evicted for criminal activity, including drug-related criminal activity.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Criminal Activity

The PHA will immediately terminate tenancy of persons convicted of manufacturing or producing methamphetamine on the premises of the assisted housing project in violation of any Federal or State law. "Premises" is defined as the building or complex in which the dwelling unit is located, including common areas and grounds.

The PHA will terminate assistance of participants in cases where the PHA determines there is reasonable cause to believe that the person is illegally using a controlled substance or engages in drug-related or other criminal activity. The same will apply if it is determined that the person abuses alcohol in a way that interferes with the health, safety or right to peaceful enjoyment of the premises by other residents. This includes cases where the PHA determines that there is a pattern of illegal use of controlled substances or a pattern of alcohol abuse.

The PHA will consider the use of a controlled substance or alcohol to be a *pattern* if there is more than one incident during the previous 12 months.

"Engaged in or engaging in or recent history of" drug related criminal activity means any act within the past 3 years by applicants or participants, household members, or guests which involved drug-related criminal activity including, without limitation, drug-related criminal activity, possession and/or use of narcotic paraphernalia, which did or did not result in the arrest and/or conviction of the applicant or participant, household members, or guests.

"Engaged in or engaging in or recent history of" criminal activity means any act within the past 3 years by applicants or participants, household members, or guests which involved criminal activity that would threaten the health, safety or right to peaceful enjoyment of the public housing premises by other residents or employees of the PHA, which did or did not result in the arrest and/or conviction of the applicant or participant, household members, or guests.

In evaluating evidence of negative behavior, the PHA will give fair consideration to the seriousness of the activity with respect to how it would affect other residents, and/or likelihood of favorable conduct in the future which could be supported by evidence of rehabilitation.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

The PHA will waive the requirement regarding drug-related criminal activity if:

> **The person demonstrates successful completion of a credible rehabilitation program approved by the PHA, or**
>
> **The individual involved in drug-related criminal activity is no longer in the household because the person has died or is imprisoned.**

The PHA may permit continued occupancy provided the family accepts imposed conditions that the involved family member(s) does not reside in the unit. The PHA will consider evidence that the person is no longer in the household such as a [divorce decree/incarceration/ death/ copy of a new lease for the person including the owner's telephone number and address/ or other substantiating evidence**].**

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

D. RECORD KEEPING

A written record of every termination and/or eviction shall be maintained by the PHA at the development where the family was residing, and shall contain the following information:

Name of resident, number and identification of unit occupied;

Date of the Notice of Lease Termination and any other notices required by State or local law; these notices may be on the same form and will run concurrently;

Specific reason(s) for the Notices, citing the lease section or provision that was violated, and other facts pertinent to the issuing of the Notices described in detail (other than the Criminal History Report);

Date and method of notifying the resident;

Summaries of any conferences held with the resident including dates, names of conference participants, and conclusions.

Records for persons whose leases were terminated for any reason will be kept by the PHA indefinitely.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

E. TERMINATIONS DUE TO INELIGIBLE IMMIGRATION STATUS

[24 CFR 5.514]

If the PHA determines that a family member has knowingly permitted an ineligible individual to reside in the family's unit on a permanent basis, the family's assistance will be terminated for **24 months**. This provision does not apply to a family if the eligibility of the ineligible individual was considered in calculating any proration of assistance provided for the family.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Chapter 14
COMPLAINTS, GRIEVANCES AND APPEALS
[24 CFR Part 966 Subpart B]

INTRODUCTION

The informal hearing requirements defined in HUD regulations are applicable to participating families who disagree with an action, decision, or inaction of the PHA. This Chapter describes the policies to be used when families disagree with a PHA decision. It is the policy of the PHA to ensure that all families have the benefit of all protections due to them under the law.

Grievances shall be handled in accordance with the PHA's approved Grievance Procedures. The written grievance procedure is incorporated into this document by reference and is the guideline to be used for grievances and appeals.

A. COMPLAINTS

The PHA will respond promptly to all complaints.

Each complaint regarding physical condition of the units may be reported by phone to the Housing Manager or Maintenance Department**. Anonymous complaints are checked whenever possible. The PHA [**does/does not**] require that complaints be put in writing.**

Complaints from families. If a family disagrees with an action or inaction of the PHA, complaints will be referred to the Senior Housing Manager. Complaints regarding physical condition of the units may be reported by phone to the Service Coordinator.

Complaints from staff. If a staff person reports a family is violating or has violated a lease provision or is not complying with program rules, the complaints will be referred to the **Public Housing Manager**.

Complaints from the general public. Complaints or referrals from persons in the community in regard to the PHA or a family will be referred to the Public Housing Manager.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

B. APPEALS BY APPLICANTS

Applicants who are determined ineligible, who do not meet the PHA's admission standards, or where the PHA does not have an appropriate size and type of unit in its inventory will be given written notification promptly, including the reason for the determination.

Ineligible applicants will be promptly provided with a letter detailing their individual status, stating the reason for their ineligibility, and offering them an opportunity for an informal hearing.

Applicants must submit their request for an informal hearing in writing to the PHA within 10 working days from the date of the notification of their ineligibility.

If the applicant requests an informal hearing, the PHA will provide an informal hearing within 10 working days of receiving the request. The PHA will notify the applicant of the place, date, and time.

Informal hearings will be conducted by an impartial hearing officer. The person who is designated as the hearing officer cannot be the person who made the determination of ineligibility or a subordinate of that person.

The applicant may bring to the hearing any documentation or evidence s/he wishes and the evidence along with the data compiled by the PHA will be considered by the hearing officer.

The hearing officer will make a determination based upon the merits of the evidence presented by both sides. Within 7 - 10 working days of the date of the hearing, the hearing officer will mail a written decision to the applicant and place a copy of the decision in the applicant's file.

The grievance procedures for Public Housing tenants do not apply to PHA determinations that affect applicants.

C. APPEALS BY TENANTS

Grievances or appeals concerning the obligations of the tenant or the PHA under the provisions of the lease shall be processed and resolved in accordance with the Grievance Procedure of the PHA, which is in effect at the time such grievance or appeal arises.

(See the PHA's Grievance Procedure contained in this chapter.)

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

D. HEARING AND APPEAL PROVISIONS FOR "RESTRICTIONS ON ASSISTANCE TO NON-CITIZENS"

Assistance to the family may not be delayed, denied or terminated on the basis of immigration status at any time prior to the receipt of the decision on the INS appeal.

Assistance to a family may not be terminated or denied while the PHA hearing is pending but assistance to an applicant may be delayed pending the PHA hearing.

INS Determination of Ineligibility

If a family member claims to be an eligible immigrant and the INS SAVE system and manual search do not verify the claim, the PHA notifies the applicant or tenant within ten days of their right to appeal to the INS within thirty days or to request an informal hearing with the PHA either in lieu of or subsequent to the INS appeal.

If the family appeals to the INS, they must give the PHA a copy of the appeal and proof of mailing or the PHA may proceed to deny or terminate. The time period to request an appeal may be extended by the PHA for good cause.

The request for a PHA hearing must be made within fourteen days of receipt of the notice offering the hearing or, if an appeal was made to the INS, within fourteen days of receipt of that notice.

After receipt of a request for an informal hearing, the hearing is conducted as described in the "Grievance Procedures" section of this chapter for both applicants and participants. If the hearing officer decides that the individual is not eligible, and there are no other eligible family members the PHA will:

Deny the applicant family.

Terminate the participant.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

If there are eligible members in the family, the PHA will offer to prorate assistance or give the family the option to remove the ineligible members.

All other complaints related to eligible citizen/immigrant status:

If any family member fails to provide documentation or certification as required by the regulation, that member is treated as ineligible. If all family members fail to provide, the family will be denied or terminated for failure to provide.

Participants whose assistance is pro-rated (either based on their statement that some members are ineligible or due to failure to verify eligible immigration status for some members after exercising their appeal and hearing rights described above) are entitled to a hearing based on the right to a hearing regarding determinations of Tenant Rent and Total Tenant Payment.

Families denied or terminated for fraud in connection with the non-citizens rule are entitled to a review or hearing in the same way as terminations for any other type of fraud.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

E. GRIEVANCE PROCEDURES

Definitions

Grievance. Any dispute which a tenant may have with respect to a Housing Authority action or failure to act in accordance with the individual tenant's lease or PHA regulations that adversely affect the individual tenant's rights, duties, welfare, or status.

Complainant. Any tenant whose grievance is presented to the PHA or at the site/management office informally or as part of the informal hearing process.

Hearing Officer/Hearing Panel. A person or persons selected in accordance with this grievance procedure to hear grievances and render a decision with respect thereto.

Tenant. A lessee or the remaining head of household of any tenant family residing in housing accommodations owned or leased by the PHA.

Elements of Due Process. An eviction action or a termination of tenancy in a State or local court in which the following procedural safeguards are required.

Adequate notice to the tenant of the grounds for terminating the tenancy and for eviction;

Opportunity for the tenant to examine all relevant documents, records, and regulations of the PHA prior to the trial for the purpose of preparing a defense;

Right of the tenant to be represented by counsel;

Opportunity for the tenant to refute the evidence presented by the PHA including the right to confront and cross-examine witnesses and to present any affirmative legal or equitable defense which the tenant may have;

A decision on the merits of the case.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Applicability

This Grievance Procedure applies to all individual grievances, except any grievance concerning a termination of tenancy or eviction that involves:

Any activity criminal activity that threatens the health, safety, or right to peaceful enjoyment of the premises of other residents or PHA employees, or

Any violent or drug-related criminal activity *on* or *off* such premises, or

Any criminal activity that resulted in felony conviction of a household member.

Pre-Hearing Procedures

Informal Conference Procedures

Any grievance shall be presented orally or in writing to the PHA office or to the housing management office that sent the notice on which the grievance is based. Written grievances must be signed by the complainant. The grievance must be presented within a reasonable time, **[not past the first working day after the 14th day of the action or failure to act**] that is the basis for the grievance. It may be simply stated, but shall specify:

The particular grounds upon which it is based,

The action requested; and

The name, address, and telephone number of the complainant, and similar information about the complainant's representative, if any.

The purpose of the initial discussion is to discuss and to resolve the grievance without the necessity of a formal hearing.

Within five working days, a summary of this discussion will be given to the complainant by a PHA representative. One copy will be filed in the tenant's file.

The summary will include: names of participants, the date of the meeting, the nature of the proposed disposition, and the specific reasons for the disposition. The summary will also specify the steps by which a formal hearing can be obtained.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Dissatisfaction with Informal Conference

If the complainant is dissatisfied with the proposed disposition of the grievance, s/he shall submit a written request for a hearing within 15 working days of the **date** of the summary of the informal meeting.

The request for a hearing must be presented to the PHA's central office development in which the resident resides so that the grievance may be discussed formerly.

The request must specify the reason for the grievance request and the relief sought.

Failure to Request a Formal Hearing

If the complainant does not request a formal hearing within 14 working days, s/he waives his/her right to a hearing, and the PHA's proposed disposition of the grievance will become final. This section in no way constitutes a waiver of the complainant's right to contest the PHA's disposition in an appropriate judicial proceeding.

Right to a Hearing

After exhausting the informal conference procedures outlined above, a complainant shall be entitled to a hearing before a hearing officer.

The head of household or other adult household member must attend the hearing.

If the complainant fails to appear within 15 minutes of the scheduled appointment or call within a reasonable amount of time, the complainant waives their right to a hearing at the discretion of the hearing right to a hearing may be waived.

The PHA will provide reasonable accommodation for persons with disabilities to participate in the hearing. The PHA must be notified within five days of the scheduled time if special accommodations are required.

Selection of Hearing Officer

A grievance hearing shall be conducted by an impartial person or persons appointed by the PHA other than the person who made or approved the PHA action under review, or a subordinate of such person.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Procedures to Obtain a Hearing

Informal Prerequisite

All grievances must be informally presented as a prerequisite to a formal hearing.

The hearing officer may waive the prerequisite informal conference if, and only if, the complainant can show good cause why s/he failed to proceed informally.

Escrow Deposit

Before a hearing is scheduled in any grievance involving an amount of rent the PHA claims is due, except grievances concerning imputed welfare benefits or use of minimum rent, the complainant shall pay to the PHA all rent due and payable as of the month preceding the month in which the act or failure to act took place. Grievances concerning imputed welfare benefits and minimum rents are exempt from the escrow deposit requirement.

The complainant shall thereafter deposit the same amount of the monthly rent in an escrow account each month until the complaint is resolved by decision of the hearing official or panel.

The PHA may waive these escrow requirements in extraordinary circumstances.

Unless so waived, failure to make the required escrow payments shall result in termination of the grievance procedure.

Failure to make such payments does not constitute a waiver of any right the complainant may have to contest the PHA's disposition of the grievance in any appropriate judicial proceeding.

Scheduling

If the complainant complies with the procedures outlined above, a hearing shall be scheduled by the **hearing officer** promptly within 10 working days at a time and place reasonably convenient to the complainant and the PHA.

A written notification of the date, time, place, and procedures governing the hearing shall be delivered to the complainant and the appropriate PHA official.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Hearing Procedures

The hearing shall be held before a hearing officer.

The complainant shall be afforded a fair hearing and be provided the basic safeguards of due process to include:

The opportunity to examine and to copy before the hearing, **at the expense of the complainant**, all documents, records and regulations of the PHA that are relevant to the hearing with at least a 24 hour notice to the legal department prior to the hearing. Any document not so made available after request by the complainant may not be relied upon by the PHA at the hearing.

The PHA shall also have the opportunity to examine and to copy **at the expense of the PHA** all documents, records and statements that the family plans to submit during the hearing to refute the PHA's inaction or proposed action. Any documents not so made available to the PHA may not be relied upon at the hearing.

The right to a private hearing unless otherwise requested by the complainant.

The right to be represented by counsel or other person chosen as a representative.

The right to present evidence and arguments in support of the complaint, to controvert evidence presented by the PHA, and to confront and cross-examine all witnesses upon whose testimony or information the PHA relies, limited to the issues for which the complainant has received the opportunity for a formal hearing; and

The right to a decision based solely and exclusively upon the facts presented at the hearing.

If the **hearing officer** determines that the issue has been previously decided in another proceeding, a decision may be rendered without proceeding with the hearing.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

If the complainant or PHA fail to appear at the scheduled hearing, the **hearing officer** may:

postpone the hearing for a period not to exceed 10 days.

make a determination that the party has waived his/her right to a hearing.

Such a determination in no way waives the complainant's right to appropriate judicial proceedings in another forum. At the hearing, the complainant must first make a showing of an entitlement to the relief sought and thereafter the PHA must sustain the burden of justifying the PHA action or failure to act against which the complaint is directed. The hearing shall be conducted by the **hearing officer** as follows:

Informal: Oral and documentary evidence pertinent to the facts and issues raised by the complaint may be received without regard to admissibility under the rules of evidence applicable to judicial proceedings;

Formal: The **hearing officer/panel** shall require the PHA, complainant, counsel, and other participants and spectators to conduct themselves in an orderly manner. The failure to comply with the directions of the hearing official/panel to maintain order will result in the exclusion from the proceedings, or a decision adverse to the interests of the disorderly party and granting or denial of the relief sought, as appropriate.

The PHA arranges, in advance, in writing, for a transcript or audiotape of the hearing. Any interested party may purchase a copy of such transcript.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Decisions of the Hearing Officer/Panel

The **hearing officer** shall give the PHA and the complainant a written decision, including the reasons for the decision, within 14 calendar days following the hearing. The PHA will place one copy in the tenant files. The written decision will be sent to the address provided at the hearing.

The decision of the **hearing officer** shall be binding on the PHA which shall take all actions necessary to carry out the decision, unless the complainant requests Board action within [**number**] working days prior to the next Board meeting. The PHA Commissioners' decision will be mailed to the complainant with 14 **calendar** days following the Board meeting, and so notifies the complainant that:

> The grievance does not concern the PHA action or failure to act in accordance with or involving the complainant's lease or PHA regulations which adversely affect the complainant's rights, duties, welfare or status;
>
> The decision of the **hearing officer** is contrary to applicable Federal, State, or local law, HUD regulations or requirements of the Annual Contributions Contract between HUD and the PHA.

A decision by the **hearing officer** or PHA Commissioners in favor of the PHA or which denies the relief requested by the complainant in whole or part shall not constitute a waiver of, nor affect in any manner whatever, the rights of the complainant to a trial or judicial review in any proceedings which may thereafter be brought in the matter.

Housing Authority Eviction Actions

If a tenant has requested a hearing in accordance with these duly adopted Grievance Procedures on a complaint involving a PHA notice of termination of tenancy, and the **hearing officer** upholds the PHA action, the PHA shall not commence an eviction action until it has served a notice to vacate on the tenant.

In no event shall the notice to vacate be issued prior to the decision of the **hearing officer** having been mailed or delivered to the complainant.

Such notice to vacate must be in writing and specify that if the tenant fails to quit the premises within the applicable statutory period, or on the termination date as stated in the notice of termination, whichever is later, appropriate action will be brought against the complainant. The complainant may be required to pay court costs and attorney fees.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Chapter 14
COMPLAINTS, GRIEVANCES AND APPEALS
[24 CFR Part 966 Subpart B]

INTRODUCTION

The informal hearing requirements defined in HUD regulations are applicable to participating families who disagree with an action, decision, or inaction of the PHA. This Chapter describes the policies to be used when families disagree with a PHA decision. It is the policy of the PHA to ensure that all families have the benefit of all protections due to them under the law.

Grievances shall be handled in accordance with the PHA's approved Grievance Procedures. The written grievance procedure is incorporated into this document by reference and is the guideline to be used for grievances and appeals.

A. COMPLAINTS

The PHA will respond promptly to all complaints.

Each complaint regarding physical condition of the units may be reported by phone to the Housing Manager or Maintenance Department**. Anonymous complaints are checked whenever possible. The PHA [**does/does not**] require that complaints be put in writing.**

Complaints from families. If a family disagrees with an action or inaction of the PHA, complaints will be referred to the Senior Housing Manager. Complaints regarding physical condition of the units may be reported by phone to the Service Coordinator.

Complaints from staff. If a staff person reports a family is violating or has violated a lease provision or is not complying with program rules, the complaints will be referred to the **Public Housing Manager**.

Complaints from the general public. Complaints or referrals from persons in the community in regard to the PHA or a family will be referred to the Public Housing Manager.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

B. APPEALS BY APPLICANTS

Applicants who are determined ineligible, who do not meet the PHA's admission standards, or where the PHA does not have an appropriate size and type of unit in its inventory will be given written notification promptly, including the reason for the determination.

Ineligible applicants will be promptly provided with a letter detailing their individual status, stating the reason for their ineligibility, and offering them an opportunity for an informal hearing.

Applicants must submit their request for an informal hearing in writing to the PHA within 10 working days from the date of the notification of their ineligibility.

If the applicant requests an informal hearing, the PHA will provide an informal hearing within 10 working days of receiving the request. The PHA will notify the applicant of the place, date, and time.

Informal hearings will be conducted by an impartial hearing officer. The person who is designated as the hearing officer cannot be the person who made the determination of ineligibility or a subordinate of that person.

The applicant may bring to the hearing any documentation or evidence s/he wishes and the evidence along with the data compiled by the PHA will be considered by the hearing officer.

The hearing officer will make a determination based upon the merits of the evidence presented by both sides. Within 7 - 10 working days of the date of the hearing, the hearing officer will mail a written decision to the applicant and place a copy of the decision in the applicant's file.

The grievance procedures for Public Housing tenants do not apply to PHA determinations that affect applicants.

C. APPEALS BY TENANTS

Grievances or appeals concerning the obligations of the tenant or the PHA under the provisions of the lease shall be processed and resolved in accordance with the Grievance Procedure of the PHA, which is in effect at the time such grievance or appeal arises.

(See the PHA's Grievance Procedure contained in this chapter.)

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

D. HEARING AND APPEAL PROVISIONS FOR "RESTRICTIONS ON ASSISTANCE TO NON-CITIZENS"

Assistance to the family may not be delayed, denied or terminated on the basis of immigration status at any time prior to the receipt of the decision on the INS appeal.

Assistance to a family may not be terminated or denied while the PHA hearing is pending but assistance to an applicant may be delayed pending the PHA hearing.

INS Determination of Ineligibility

If a family member claims to be an eligible immigrant and the INS SAVE system and manual search do not verify the claim, the PHA notifies the applicant or tenant within ten days of their right to appeal to the INS within thirty days or to request an informal hearing with the PHA either in lieu of or subsequent to the INS appeal.

If the family appeals to the INS, they must give the PHA a copy of the appeal and proof of mailing or the PHA may proceed to deny or terminate. The time period to request an appeal may be extended by the PHA for good cause.

The request for a PHA hearing must be made within fourteen days of receipt of the notice offering the hearing or, if an appeal was made to the INS, within fourteen days of receipt of that notice.

After receipt of a request for an informal hearing, the hearing is conducted as described in the "Grievance Procedures" section of this chapter for both applicants and participants. If the hearing officer decides that the individual is not eligible, and there are no other eligible family members the PHA will:

Deny the applicant family.

Terminate the participant.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

If there are eligible members in the family, the PHA will offer to prorate assistance or give the family the option to remove the ineligible members.

All other complaints related to eligible citizen/immigrant status:

If any family member fails to provide documentation or certification as required by the regulation, that member is treated as ineligible. If all family members fail to provide, the family will be denied or terminated for failure to provide.

Participants whose assistance is pro-rated (either based on their statement that some members are ineligible or due to failure to verify eligible immigration status for some members after exercising their appeal and hearing rights described above) are entitled to a hearing based on the right to a hearing regarding determinations of Tenant Rent and Total Tenant Payment.

Families denied or terminated for fraud in connection with the non-citizens rule are entitled to a review or hearing in the same way as terminations for any other type of fraud.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

E. GRIEVANCE PROCEDURES

Definitions

Grievance. Any dispute which a tenant may have with respect to a Housing Authority action or failure to act in accordance with the individual tenant's lease or PHA regulations that adversely affect the individual tenant's rights, duties, welfare, or status.

Complainant. Any tenant whose grievance is presented to the PHA or at the site/management office informally or as part of the informal hearing process.

Hearing Officer/Hearing Panel. A person or persons selected in accordance with this grievance procedure to hear grievances and render a decision with respect thereto.

Tenant. A lessee or the remaining head of household of any tenant family residing in housing accommodations owned or leased by the PHA.

Elements of Due Process. An eviction action or a termination of tenancy in a State or local court in which the following procedural safeguards are required.

Adequate notice to the tenant of the grounds for terminating the tenancy and for eviction;

Opportunity for the tenant to examine all relevant documents, records, and regulations of the PHA prior to the trial for the purpose of preparing a defense;

Right of the tenant to be represented by counsel;

Opportunity for the tenant to refute the evidence presented by the PHA including the right to confront and cross-examine witnesses and to present any affirmative legal or equitable defense which the tenant may have;

A decision on the merits of the case.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Applicability

This Grievance Procedure applies to all individual grievances, except any grievance concerning a termination of tenancy or eviction that involves:

Any activity criminal activity that threatens the health, safety, or right to peaceful enjoyment of the premises of other residents or PHA employees, or

Any violent or drug-related criminal activity *on* or *off* such premises, or

Any criminal activity that resulted in felony conviction of a household member.

Pre-Hearing Procedures

Informal Conference Procedures

Any grievance shall be presented orally or in writing to the PHA office or to the housing management office that sent the notice on which the grievance is based. Written grievances must be signed by the complainant. The grievance must be presented within a reasonable time, **[not past the first working day after the 14th day of the action or failure to act**] that is the basis for the grievance. It may be simply stated, but shall specify:

The particular grounds upon which it is based,

The action requested; and

The name, address, and telephone number of the complainant, and similar information about the complainant's representative, if any.

The purpose of the initial discussion is to discuss and to resolve the grievance without the necessity of a formal hearing.

Within five working days, a summary of this discussion will be given to the complainant by a PHA representative. One copy will be filed in the tenant's file.

The summary will include: names of participants, the date of the meeting, the nature of the proposed disposition, and the specific reasons for the disposition. The summary will also specify the steps by which a formal hearing can be obtained.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Dissatisfaction with Informal Conference

If the complainant is dissatisfied with the proposed disposition of the grievance, s/he shall submit a written request for a hearing within 15 working days of the **date** of the summary of the informal meeting.

The request for a hearing must be presented to the PHA's central office development in which the resident resides so that the grievance may be discussed formerly.

The request must specify the reason for the grievance request and the relief sought.

Failure to Request a Formal Hearing

If the complainant does not request a formal hearing within 14 working days, s/he waives his/her right to a hearing, and the PHA's proposed disposition of the grievance will become final. This section in no way constitutes a waiver of the complainant's right to contest the PHA's disposition in an appropriate judicial proceeding.

Right to a Hearing

After exhausting the informal conference procedures outlined above, a complainant shall be entitled to a hearing before a hearing officer.

The head of household or other adult household member must attend the hearing.

If the complainant fails to appear within 15 minutes of the scheduled appointment or call within a reasonable amount of time, the complainant waives their right to a hearing at the discretion of the hearing right to a hearing may be waived.

The PHA will provide reasonable accommodation for persons with disabilities to participate in the hearing. The PHA must be notified within five days of the scheduled time if special accommodations are required.

Selection of Hearing Officer

A grievance hearing shall be conducted by an impartial person or persons appointed by the PHA other than the person who made or approved the PHA action under review, or a subordinate of such person.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Procedures to Obtain a Hearing

Informal Prerequisite

All grievances must be informally presented as a prerequisite to a formal hearing.

The hearing officer may waive the prerequisite informal conference if, and only if, the complainant can show good cause why s/he failed to proceed informally.

Escrow Deposit

Before a hearing is scheduled in any grievance involving an amount of rent the PHA claims is due, except grievances concerning imputed welfare benefits or use of minimum rent, the complainant shall pay to the PHA all rent due and payable as of the month preceding the month in which the act or failure to act took place. Grievances concerning imputed welfare benefits and minimum rents are exempt from the escrow deposit requirement.

The complainant shall thereafter deposit the same amount of the monthly rent in an escrow account each month until the complaint is resolved by decision of the hearing official or panel.

The PHA may waive these escrow requirements in extraordinary circumstances.

Unless so waived, failure to make the required escrow payments shall result in termination of the grievance procedure.

Failure to make such payments does not constitute a waiver of any right the complainant may have to contest the PHA's disposition of the grievance in any appropriate judicial proceeding.

Scheduling

If the complainant complies with the procedures outlined above, a hearing shall be scheduled by the **hearing officer** promptly within 10 working days at a time and place reasonably convenient to the complainant and the PHA.

A written notification of the date, time, place, and procedures governing the hearing shall be delivered to the complainant and the appropriate PHA official.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Hearing Procedures

The hearing shall be held before a hearing officer.

The complainant shall be afforded a fair hearing and be provided the basic safeguards of due process to include:

- The opportunity to examine and to copy before the hearing, **at the expense of the complainant**, all documents, records and regulations of the PHA that are relevant to the hearing with at least a 24 hour notice to the legal department prior to the hearing. Any document not so made available after request by the complainant may not be relied upon by the PHA at the hearing.
- The PHA shall also have the opportunity to examine and to copy **at the expense of the PHA** all documents, records and statements that the family plans to submit during the hearing to refute the PHA's inaction or proposed action. Any documents not so made available to the PHA may not be relied upon at the hearing.
- The right to a private hearing unless otherwise requested by the complainant.
- The right to be represented by counsel or other person chosen as a representative.
- The right to present evidence and arguments in support of the complaint, to controvert evidence presented by the PHA, and to confront and cross-examine all witnesses upon whose testimony or information the PHA relies, limited to the issues for which the complainant has received the opportunity for a formal hearing; and
- The right to a decision based solely and exclusively upon the facts presented at the hearing.

If the **hearing officer** determines that the issue has been previously decided in another proceeding, a decision may be rendered without proceeding with the hearing.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

If the complainant or PHA fail to appear at the scheduled hearing, the **hearing officer** may:

postpone the hearing for a period not to exceed 10 days.

make a determination that the party has waived his/her right to a hearing.

Such a determination in no way waives the complainant's right to appropriate judicial proceedings in another forum. At the hearing, the complainant must first make a showing of an entitlement to the relief sought and thereafter the PHA must sustain the burden of justifying the PHA action or failure to act against which the complaint is directed. The hearing shall be conducted by the **hearing officer** as follows:

Informal: Oral and documentary evidence pertinent to the facts and issues raised by the complaint may be received without regard to admissibility under the rules of evidence applicable to judicial proceedings;

Formal: The **hearing officer/panel** shall require the PHA, complainant, counsel, and other participants and spectators to conduct themselves in an orderly manner. The failure to comply with the directions of the hearing official/panel to maintain order will result in the exclusion from the proceedings, or a decision adverse to the interests of the disorderly party and granting or denial of the relief sought, as appropriate.

The PHA arranges, in advance, in writing, for a transcript or audiotape of the hearing. Any interested party may purchase a copy of such transcript.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Decisions of the Hearing Officer/Panel

The **hearing officer** shall give the PHA and the complainant a written decision, including the reasons for the decision, within 14 calendar days following the hearing. The PHA will place one copy in the tenant files. The written decision will be sent to the address provided at the hearing.

The decision of the **hearing officer** shall be binding on the PHA which shall take all actions necessary to carry out the decision, unless the complainant requests Board action within [**number**] working days prior to the next Board meeting. The PHA Commissioners' decision will be mailed to the complainant with 14 **calendar** days following the Board meeting, and so notifies the complainant that:

> The grievance does not concern the PHA action or failure to act in accordance with or involving the complainant's lease or PHA regulations which adversely affect the complainant's rights, duties, welfare or status;
>
> The decision of the **hearing officer** is contrary to applicable Federal, State, or local law, HUD regulations or requirements of the Annual Contributions Contract between HUD and the PHA.

A decision by the **hearing officer** or PHA Commissioners in favor of the PHA or which denies the relief requested by the complainant in whole or part shall not constitute a waiver of, nor affect in any manner whatever, the rights of the complainant to a trial or judicial review in any proceedings which may thereafter be brought in the matter.

Housing Authority Eviction Actions

If a tenant has requested a hearing in accordance with these duly adopted Grievance Procedures on a complaint involving a PHA notice of termination of tenancy, and the **hearing officer** upholds the PHA action, the PHA shall not commence an eviction action until it has served a notice to vacate on the tenant.

In no event shall the notice to vacate be issued prior to the decision of the **hearing officer** having been mailed or delivered to the complainant.

Such notice to vacate must be in writing and specify that if the tenant fails to quit the premises within the applicable statutory period, or on the termination date as stated in the notice of termination, whichever is later, appropriate action will be brought against the complainant. The complainant may be required to pay court costs and attorney fees.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Chapter 15
FAMILY DEBTS TO THE PHA

INTRODUCTION

This Chapter describes the PHA's policies for the recovery of monies that have been underpaid by families. It describes the methods that will be utilized for collection of monies and the guidelines for different types of debts. It is the PHA's policy to meet the informational needs of families, and to communicate the program rules in order to avoid family debts. Before a debt is assessed against a family, the file must contain documentation to support the PHA's claim that the debt is owed. The file must further contain written documentation of the method of calculation, in a clear format for review by the family or other interested parties.

When families owe money to the PHA, the PHA will make every effort to collect it. The PHA will use a variety of collection tools to recover debts including, but not limited to:

Requests for lump sum payments
Civil suits
Payment agreements
Income tax set-off programs

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

A. PAYMENT AGREEMENT FOR FAMILIES

A Payment Agreement as used in this Plan is a document entered into between the PHA and a person who owes a debt to the PHA. It is similar to a promissory note, but contains more details regarding the nature of the debt, the terms of payment, any special provisions of the agreement, and the remedies available to the PHA upon default of the agreement.

The maximum amount for which the PHA will enter into a payment agreement with a family is $600.
The maximum length of time the PHA will enter into a payment agreement with a family is 12 months.
The minimum monthly amount of monthly payment for any payment agreement is $50.

Late Payments

A payment will be considered to be in arrears if:

> **The payment has not been received by the close of the business day on which the payment was due. If the due date is on a weekend or holiday, the due date will be at the close of the next business day.**

If the family's payment agreement is in arrears, the PHA will:

> **Require the family to pay the balance in full**
> **Terminate tenancy**

If the family requests a transfer to another unit and has a payment agreement in place and the payment agreement is not in arrears:

> **The family will be permitted to move.**

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Payment Schedule for Monies Owed to the PHA

Initial Payment Due

(% of Total Amount)	Amount Owed	Maximum Term

Balance must be brought down to $600.00. The $600 balance to be paid in full within 12 months.

There are some circumstances in which the PHA will not enter into a payment agreement. They are:

If the family already has a payment agreement in place.

If the PHA determines that the debt, due to fraud or failure to report income, is so large that it would take more than 12 months to repay.

Guidelines for Payment Agreements

Payment agreements will be executed between the PHA and the head of household only/head of household and spouse**.**

No transfer will be approved until the debt is paid in full unless the transfer is the result of the following causes, and the payment agreement is current:

Family size exceeds the maximum occupancy guidelines

A natural disaster

Additional Monies Owed

If the family has a payment agreement in place and incurs an additional debt to the PHA:

The PHA will not**enter into more than one payment agreement at a time with the same family.**

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

B. DEBTS DUE TO FRAUD/NON-REPORTING OF INFORMATION

HUD's definition of program fraud and abuse is a single act or pattern of actions that constitutes false statement, omission, or concealment of a substantive fact, made with intent to deceive or mislead.

Family Error/Late Reporting

Families who owe money to the PHA due to the family's failure to report increases in income will be required to repay in accordance with the guidelines in the Payment Section of this Chapter.

Families who owe money to the PHA due to the family's failure to report increases in income will be required to repay in accordance with the payment procedures for program fraud, below.

Program Fraud

Families who owe money to the PHA due to program fraud will be required to repay in accordance with the guidelines in Section A of this Chapter.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Payment Procedures for Program Fraud

Families who commit program fraud [or untimely reporting of increases in income**] will be subject to the following procedures:**

The duration of the agreement will exceed the duration of the violation.

The maximum time period for a payment agreement will be 12 months.

The family will be required to pre-pay down to $600.00 of the amount owed prior to or upon execution of the payment agreement.

The minimum monthly payment will be $50**.**

C. WRITING OFF DEBTS

Debts will be written off if:

The debtor is deceased

The debtor's whereabouts are unknown and is more than 60 days old; the debt will then be sent to the SC Department of Revenue's debt-set off program.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Reserved

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Chapter 16

COMMUNITY SERVICE

[24 CFR Part 960 Subpart F and 24 CFR 903.7(l)]

INTRODUCTION

IMPORTANT NOTICE

The community service requirement was suspended for Federal Fiscal Year 2002, for all developments except HOPE VI developments (Department of Veteran Affairs and Housing and Urban Development, and Independent Agencies Appropriation Act, 2002, at Section 432). The requirement has been reinstated for Federal fiscal year 2003.

A. REQUIREMENT

Each adult resident of the PHA shall:

Contribute 8 hours per month of community service (not including political activities) within the community in which that adult resides; or

Participate in an economic self-sufficiency program (defined below) for 8 hours per month; or

Perform 8 hours per month of combined activities (community service and economic self-sufficiency program)

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

B. EXEMPTIONS

The PHA shall provide an exemption from the community service requirement for any individual who:

Is 62 years of age or older;

Is a blind or disabled individual, as defined under section 216[i][l] or 1614 of the Social Security Act, and who is unable to comply with this section, or is a primary caretaker of such individual;

Is engaged in a work activity as defined in section 407[d] of the Social Security Act;

Meets the requirements for being exempted from having to engage in a work activity under the State program funded under part A of title IV of the Social Security Act, or under any other welfare program of the State in which the public housing agency is located, including a State-administered welfare-to-work program; or

Is in a family receiving assistance under a State program funded under part A of title IV of the Social Security Act, or under any other welfare program of the State in which the public housing agency is located, including a State-administered welfare-to-work program, and has not been found by the State or other administering entity to be in noncompliance with such program.

The PHA will re-verify exemption status annually except in the case of an individual who is 62 years of age or older.

The PHA will permit residents to change exemption status during the year if status changes.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

C. DEFINITION OF ECONOMIC SELF-SUFFICIENCY PROGRAM

For purposes of satisfying the community service requirement, participating in an economic self-sufficiency program is defined, in addition to the exemption definitions described above, by HUD as: Any program designed to encourage, assist, train or facilitate economic independence of assisted families or to provide work for such families.

These economic self-sufficiency programs can include job training, employment counseling, work placement, basic skills training, education, English proficiency, workfare, financial or household management, apprenticeship, or any other program necessary to ready a participant to work (such as substance abuse or mental health treatment).

The PHA will give residents the greatest choice possible in identifying community service opportunities.

The PHA will consider a broad range of self-sufficiency opportunities.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

D. ANNUAL DETERMINATIONS

For each public housing resident subject to the requirement of community service, the PHA shall, at least 30 days before the expiration of each lease term, review and determine the compliance of the resident with the community service requirement.

Such determination shall be made in accordance with the principles of due process and on a nondiscriminatory basis.

The PHA will verify compliance annually. If qualifying activities are administered by an organization other than the PHA, the PHA will obtain verification of family compliance from such third parties.

Family members will not be permitted to self-certify that they have complied with community service requirements.

E. NONCOMPLIANCE

If the PHA determines that a resident subject to the community service requirement has not complied with the requirement, the PHA shall notify the resident of such noncompliance, and that:

> The determination of noncompliance is subject to the administrative grievance procedure under the PHA's Grievance Procedures; and
>
> Unless the resident enters into an agreement to comply with the community service requirement, the resident's lease will not be renewed, and
>
> The PHA may not renew or extend the resident's lease upon expiration of the lease term and shall take such action as is necessary to terminate the tenancy of the household, unless the PHA enters into an agreement, before the expiration of the lease term, with the resident providing for the resident to cure any noncompliance with the community service requirement, by participating in an economic self-sufficiency program for or contributing to community service as many additional hours as the resident needs to comply in the aggregate with such requirement over the 12-month term of the lease.
>
> The head of household and the noncompliant adult must sign the agreement to cure.

Ineligibility for Occupancy for Noncompliance

The PHA shall not renew or extend any lease, or provide any new lease, for a dwelling unit for any household that includes an adult member who was subject to the community service requirement and failed to comply with the requirement.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

F. PHA RESPONSIBILITY

The PHA will ensure that all community service programs are accessible for persons with disabilities.

The PHA will ensure that:

The conditions under which the work is to be performed are not hazardous;

The work is not labor that would be performed by the PHA's employees responsible for essential maintenance and property services; or

The work is not otherwise unacceptable.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

G. PHA IMPLEMENTATION OF COMMUNITY SERVICE REQUIREMENT

The PHA's Community Service program is described in the PHA Plan.

The PHA will provide to residents a brochure of community service and volunteer opportunities available throughout the community.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

GLOSSARY

I. TERMS USED IN DETERMINING RENT

ANNUAL INCOME (24 CFR 5.609)

Annual income is the anticipated total income from all sources. This includes net income derived from assets, received by the family head and spouse (even if temporarily absent) and by each additional family member for the 12 month period following the effective date of initial determination or reexamination of income. It does not include income that is temporary, non-recurring, or sporadic as defined in this section, or income that is specifically excluded by other federal statute. Annual income includes:

> The full amount before any payroll deductions, of wages and salaries, overtime pay, commissions fees, tips and bonuses, and other compensation for personal services.
>
> The net income from operation of a business or profession, including any withdrawal of cash or assets from the operation of the business. Expenditures for business expansion or amortization of capital indebtedness shall not be used as deductions in determining the net income from a business. An allowance for the straight line depreciation of assets used in a business or profession may be deducted as provided in IRS regulations. Withdrawals of cash or assets will not be considered income when used to reimburse the family for cash or assets invested in the business.
>
> Interest, dividends, and other net income of any kind from real or personal property. Expenditures for amortization of capital indebtedness shall not be used as deductions in determining net income. An allowance for the straight line depreciation of real or personal property is permitted. Withdrawals of cash or assets will not be considered income when used to reimburse the family for cash or assets invested in the property.
>
> When the family has net family assets in excess of $5,000, Annual Income shall include the greater of the actual income derived from all net family assets, or a percentage of the value of such assets based on the current passbook savings rate as determined by HUD.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

The full amount of periodic payments received from Social Security, annuities, insurance policies, retirement funds, pensions, disability or death benefits, and other similar types of periodic receipts.

NOTE: Treatment of lump sum payments for delayed or deferred periodic payment of social security or SSI benefits is dealt with later in this section.

Payments in lieu of earnings, such as unemployment and disability compensation, workers' compensation, and severance pay.

All welfare assistance payments received by or on behalf of any family member. (24 CFR 913.106(b)(6) contains rules applicable to "as-paid" States).

Periodic and determinable allowances, such as alimony and child care support payments, and regular cash contributions or gifts received from persons not residing in the dwelling.

All regular pay, special pay and allowances of a member of the Armed Forces (except special pay to a family member serving the Armed Forces who is exposed to hostile fire).

EXCLUSIONS FROM ANNUAL INCOME (24 CFR 5.609)

Annual income does not include the following:

Income from the employment of children (including foster children) under the age of 18 years;

Payments received for the care of foster children or foster adults (usually individuals with disabilities, unrelated to the resident family, who are unable to live alone);

Lump sum additions to family assets, such as inheritances, insurance payments (including payments under health, and accident insurance and workers' compensation) capital gains, and settlement for personal property losses;

Amounts received by the family that are specifically for, or in reimbursement of the cost of medical expenses for any family member.

Income of a live-in aide, provided the person meets the definition of a live-in aide.

The full amount of student financial assistance paid directly to the student or the educational institution.

The special pay to a family member serving in the Armed Forces who is exposed to hostile fire.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Amounts received under HUD funded training programs (e.g. Step-up program); excludes stipends, wages, transportation payments and child care vouchers for the duration of the training.

Amounts received by a person with disabilities that are disregarded for a limited time for purposes of Supplemental Security Income and benefits that are set aside for use under a Plan to Attain Self Sufficiency (PASS).

Amounts received by a participant in other publicly assisted programs that are specifically for, or in reimbursement of, out of pocket expenses incurred for items such as special equipment, clothing, transportation and childcare, to allow participation in a specific program.

Amount received as a Resident services stipend. A modest amount (not to exceed $200 per month) received by a public housing resident for performing a service for the PHA, on a part-time basis, that enhances the quality of life in public housing. Such services may include but are not limited to, fire patrol, hall monitoring, lawn maintenance, resident initiatives coordination, and serving as the resident member of the PHA governing Board. No resident may receive more than one such stipend during the same period of time.

Incremental earnings and benefits resulting to any family member from participation in qualifying State or local employment training programs (including training programs not affiliated with a local government) and training of family members as resident management staff. Amounts excluded by this provision must be received under employment training programs with clearly defined goals and objectives, and are excluded only for the period during which the family member participates in the employment training program.

Temporary, non-recurring, or sporadic income (including gifts).

Reparation payments paid by foreign governments pursuant to claims filed under the laws of that government by persons who were persecuted during the Nazi era. (For all initial determinations and reexaminations of income on or after April 23, 1993.)

Earnings in excess of $480 for each full-time student 18 years old or older, (excluding the head of household and spouse).

Adoption assistance payments in excess of $480 per adopted child.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

The earnings and benefits to any resident resulting from the participation in a program providing employment training and supportive services in accordance with the Family Support Act of 1988 (42 U.S.C. 1437 et seq.), or any comparable Federal, State or local law during the exclusion period. For purposes of this paragraph the following definitions apply:

> Comparable Federal, State or local law means a program providing employment training and supportive services that: (1) is authorized by a Federal, State or local law; (2) is funded by the Federal, State or local government; (3) is operated or administered by a public agency; and (4) has as its objective to assist participants in acquiring job skills.
>
> Exclusion period means the period during which the resident participates in a program as described in this section plus 18 months from the date the resident begins the first job acquired by the resident after completion of such program that is not funded by public housing assistance under the U.S. Housing Act of 1937. If the resident is terminated from employment without good cause, the exclusion period shall end.
>
> Earnings and benefits means the incremental earnings and benefits resulting from a qualifying employment training program or subsequent job.

Deferred periodic payments from supplemental security income and social security benefits that are received in a lump sum amount or in prospective monthly amounts.

Amounts received by the family in the form of refunds or rebates under state or local law for property taxes paid on the dwelling unit.

Amounts paid by a State agency to a family with a developmentally disabled family member living at home to offset the cost of services and equipment needed to keep the developmentally disabled family member at home.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Amounts specifically excluded by any other Federal Statute from consideration as income for purposes of determining eligibility or benefits under a category of assistance programs that includes assistance under the United States Housing Act of 1937.(A notice will be published by HUD in the Federal Register identifying the benefits that qualify for this exclusion.

The following benefits are excluded by other Federal Statute as of August 3, 1933:

The value of the allotment provided to an eligible household for coupons under the Food Stamp Act of 1977;

Payments to volunteers under the Domestic Volunteer Service Act of 1973; examples of programs under this Act include but are not limited to:

The Retired Senior Volunteer Program (RSVP)

Foster Grandparent Program (FGP)

Senior Companion Program (SCP)

Older American Committee Service Program

National Volunteer Antipoverty Programs such as:

VISTA

Peace Corps

Service Learning Program

Special Volunteer Programs

Small Business Administration Programs such as:

National Volunteer Program to Assist Small Businesses

Service Corps of Retired Executives

Payments received under the Alaska Native Claims Settlement Act. [43 USC 1626 (a)]

Income derived from certain submarginal land of the United States that is held in trust for certain Indian tribes. [25 USC 459e]

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Payments or allowances made under the Department of HHS' Low Income Home Energy Assistance Program. [42 USC 8624 (f)]

Payments received under programs funded in whole or in part under the Job Training Partnership Act (29 USC 1552 (b)

Income derived from the disposition of funds of the Grand River Band of Ottawa Indians (Pub. L. 94-540).

The first $2,000 of per capita shares received from judgment funds awarded by the Indian Claims Commission or the Court of Claims (25 USC. 1407-08), or from funds held in trust for an Indian Tribe by the Secretary of Interior.

Amounts of scholarships funded under Title IV of the Higher Education Act of 1965 including awards under the Federal work-study program or under the Bureau of Indian Affairs student assistance programs. [20 USC 1087 uu] Examples: Basic Educational Opportunity Grants (Pell Grants), Supplemental Opportunity Grants, State Student Incentive Grants, College-Work Study, and Byrd Scholarships.

Payments received under programs funded under Title V of the Older Americans Act of 1965 [42 USC 3056 (f)] Examples include Senior Community Services Employment Program, National Caucus Center on the Black Aged, National Urban League; Association National Pro Personas Mayores, National Council on Aging, American Association of Retired Persons, National Council on Senior Citizens, and Green Thumb.

Payments received after January 1, 1989 from the Agent Orange Settlement Fund or any other fund established in the In-Re Orange Product Liability litigation.

The value of any child care provided or arranged (or any amount received as payment for such care or reimbursement for costs of incurred in such care) under the Child Care and Development Block Grant Act of 1990. (42 USC 9858q)

Earned income tax credit refund payments received on or after January 1, 1991. (26 USC 32)(j).

Living allowances under Americorps Program (Nelson Diaz Memo to George Latimer 11/15/94)

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

ADJUSTED INCOME

Annual income, less allowable HUD deductions.

Note: Under the Continuing Resolution, PHAs are permitted to adopt other adjustments to earned income for residents of Public Housing, but must absorb any resulting loss in rental income.

All Families are eligible for the following:

Child Care Expenses: A deduction of amounts anticipated to be paid by the family for the care of children under 13 years of age for the period for which the Annual Income is computed. Child care expenses are only allowable when such care is necessary to enable a family member to be gainfully employed or to further his/her education. Amounts deducted must be unreimbursed expenses and shall not exceed: (1) The amount of income earned by the family member released to work, or (2) an amount determined to be reasonable by the PHA when the expense is incurred to permit education.

Dependent Deduction. An exemption of $480 for each member of the family residing in the household (other than the head or spouse, live-in aide, foster child) who is under eighteen years of age or who is eighteen years of age or older and disabled, handicapped, or a full-time student.

Handicapped Expenses. A deduction of unreimbursed amounts paid for attendant care or auxiliary apparatus expenses for handicapped family members where such expenses are necessary to permit a family member(s), including the handicapped/disabled member to be employed. In no event may the amount of the deduction exceed the employment income earned by the family member(s) freed to work.

Equipment and auxiliary apparatus may include but are not limited to: wheelchairs, lifts, reading devices for visually handicapped, and equipment added to cars and vans to permit use by the handicapped or disabled family member.

For non-elderly families and elderly families without medical expense: The amount of the deduction equals the cost of all unreimbursed expenses for handicapped care and equipment less three percent of Annual Income, provided the amount so calculated does not exceed the employment income earned.

For elderly families with medical expenses: The amount of the deduction equals the cost of all unreimbursed expenses for handicapped care and equipment less three percent of Annual Income, (provided the amount does not exceed earnings) plus medical expenses as defined below.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

For Elderly and Disabled Families Only:

Medical Expenses: A deduction of unreimbursed medical expenses, including insurance premiums anticipated for the period for which Annual Income is computed. Medical expenses include, but are not limited to: services of physicians and other health care professionals, services of health care facilities; insurance premiums, including the cost of Medicare), prescription and non-prescription medicines, transportation to and from treatment, dental expenses, eyeglasses, hearing aids and batteries, attendant care (unrelated to employment of family members), and payments on accumulated medical bills. To be considered by the PHA for the purpose of determining a deduction from the income, the expenses claimed must be verifiable.

For elderly families without handicapped expenses: The amount of the deduction shall equal total medical expenses less 3% of annual income.

For elderly families with both handicapped and medical expenses: The amount of handicapped assistance is calculated first, then medical expenses are added.

Elderly/Disabled Household Exemption: An exemption of $400 per household.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

II. GLOSSARY OF HOUSING TERMS

ACCESSIBLE DWELLING UNITS. When used with respect to the design, construction or alteration of an individual dwelling unit, means that the unit is located on an accessible route, and when designed, constructed, or altered, can be approached, entered, and used by individuals with physical handicaps. A unit that is on an accessible route and is adaptable and otherwise in compliance with the standards set forth in 24 CFR 8.32 & 40, (the Uniform Federal Accessibility Standards) is "accessible" within the meaning of this paragraph.

ACCESSIBLE FACILITY. All or any portion of a facility other than an individual dwelling unit used by individuals with physical handicaps.

ACCESSIBLE ROUTE. For persons with a mobility impairment, a continuous, unobstructed path that complies with space and reach requirements of the Uniform Federal Accessibility Standards (UFAC). For persons with hearing or vision impairments, the route need not comply with requirements specific to mobility.

ADAPTABILITY. Ability to change certain elements in a dwelling unit to accommodate the needs of handicapped and non-handicapped persons; or ability to meet the needs of persons with different types and degrees of disability.

ADMISSION. Admission to the program is the effective date of the lease. The point at which a family becomes a resident.

ALLOCATION PLAN. The plan submitted by the PHA and approved by HUD under which the PHA is permitted to designate a building, or portion of a building, for occupancy by Elderly Families or Disabled Families.

ANNUAL INCOME AFTER ALLOWANCES. The Annual Income (described above) less the HUD-approved allowances.

APPLICANT (or applicant family). A family that has applied for admission to a program, but is not yet a participant in the program.

"AS-PAID" STATES. States where the welfare agency adjusts the shelter and utility component of the welfare grant in accordance with actual housing costs.

ASSETS. (See Net Family Assets.)

AUXILIARY AIDS. Services or devices that enable persons with impaired sensory, manual, or speaking skills to have an equal opportunity to participate in and enjoy the benefits of programs and activities.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

CEILING RENT. An amount that reflects the reasonable market value of the housing unit, but not less than the sum of the monthly per-unit operating costs and a deposit to a replacement reserve. The family pays the lower of the ceiling rent or the formula tenant rent.

CO-HEAD. An individual in the household who is equally responsible for the lease with the Head of Household. A family may have a Co-head or Spouse, but not both. A co-head never qualifies as a dependent.

COVERED FAMILIES. The statutory term "covered families" designates the universe of families who are required to participate in a welfare agency economic self-sufficiency program and may, therefore, be the subject of a welfare benefit sanction for noncompliance with this obligation. "Covered families" means families who receive welfare assistance or other public assistance benefits from a State or other public agency under a program for which Federal, State, or local law requires that a member of the family must participate in an economic self-sufficiency program as a condition for the assistance.

DEPENDENT. A member of the family household (excluding foster children) other than the family head or spouse, who is under 18 years of age or is a Disabled Person or Handicapped Person, or is a full-time student 18 years of age or older.

DESIGNATED FAMILY. The category of family for whom the PHA elects to designate a project (e.g. elderly family in a project designated for elderly families) in accordance with the 1992 housing Act. (24 CFR 945.105)

DISABILITY ASSISTANCE EXPENSE. Reasonable expenses that are anticipated, during the period for which annual income is computed, for attendant care and or auxiliary apparatus for a disabled family member and that are necessary to enable a family member (including the disabled member) to be employed, provided that the expenses are neither paid to a member of the family nor reimbursed by an outside source.

DISABLED FAMILY. A family whose head, spouse, or sole member is a person with disabilities. A disabled family may include two or more persons with disabilities living together, or one or more persons with disabilities living with one or more live-in aides

DISABLED PERSON. See Person with Disabilities.

DISABLED FAMILY. A family whose head, spouse, or sole member is a person with disabilities; or two or more persons with disabilities living together or one or more persons with disabilities living with one or more live-in aides.

DISALLOWANCE. Exclusion from annual income.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

DISPLACED FAMILY. A family in which each member, or whose sole member, is a person displaced by governmental action, or a person whose dwelling has been extensively damaged or destroyed as a result of a disaster declared or otherwise formally recognized pursuant to Federal Disaster relief laws.

DOMICILE. The legal residence of the household head or spouse as determined in accordance with State and local law.

DRUG-RELATED CRIMINAL ACTIVITY. Term means:

> Drug-trafficking; or
>
> Illegal use, or possession for personal use of a controlled substance (as defined in section 102 of the Controlled Substances Act (21 U.S.C. 802)).

DRUG TRAFFICKING. The illegal manufacture, sale, distribution or the possession with intent to manufacture, sell, or distribute a controlled substance (as defined in section 102 of the Controlled Substances Act (21 U.S.C. 802)).

ECONOMIC SELF-SUFFICIENCY PROGRAM. Any program designed to encourage, assist, train, or facilitate the economic independence of assisted families or to provide work for such families. Economic self-sufficiency programs can include job training, employment counseling, work placement, basic skills training, education, English proficiency, Workfare, financial or household management, apprenticeship, any other program necessary to ready a participant to work (such as: substance abuse or mental health treatment. Economic self-sufficiency program includes any work activities as defined in the Social Security Act (42 U.S.C. 607(d)). See the definition of work activities at Sec. 5.603(c). The new definition of the term "economic self-sufficiency program" is used in the following regulatory provisions, pursuant to the Public Housing Reform Act: family income includes welfare benefits reduced because of family failure to comply with welfare agency requirements to participate in an economic self-sufficiency program; and the requirement for public housing residents to participate in an economic self-sufficiency program or other eligible activities.

ELDERLY FAMILY. A family whose head or spouse or whose sole member is at least 62 years, or two or more persons who are at least 62 years of age or a disabled person. It may include two or more elderly, disabled persons living together or one or more such persons living with one or more live-in aides.

ELDERLY PERSON. A person who is at least 62 years old.

ELIGIBLE FAMILY (Family). A family is defined by the PHA in the Admission and Continued Occupancy Plan.

EXCEPTIONAL MEDICAL OR OTHER EXPENSES. Prior to the regulation change in

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

1982, this meant medical and/or unusual expenses as defined in Part 889 which exceeded 25% of the Annual Income. It is no longer used.

EXCESS MEDICAL EXPENSES. Any medical expenses incurred by elderly families only in excess of 3% of Annual Income which are not reimbursable from any other source.

EXTREMELY LOW-INCOME FAMILY. A family whose annual income does not exceed 30 percent of the median income for the area, as determined by HUD, with adjustments for smaller and larger families, except that HUD may establish income ceilings higher or lower than 30 percent of the median income for the area if HUD finds that such variations are necessary because of unusually high or low family incomes.

FAMILY. The applicant must qualify as a family as defined by the PHA.

FAMILY OF VETERAN OR SERVICEPERSON. A family is a "family of veteran or serviceperson" when:

> The veteran or serviceperson (a) is either the head of household or is related to the head of the household; or (b) is deceased and was related to the head of the household, and was a family member at the time of death.
>
> The veteran or serviceperson, unless deceased, is living with the family or is only temporarily absent unless s/he was (a) formerly the head of the household and is permanently absent because of hospitalization, separation, or desertion, or is divorced; provided, the family contains one or more persons for whose support s/he is legally responsible and the spouse has not remarried; or (b) not the head of the household but is permanently hospitalized; provided, that s/he was a family member at the time of hospitalization and there remain in the family at least two related persons.

FAMILY SELF-SUFFICIENCY PROGRAM (FSS PROGRAM). The program established by a PHA to promote self-sufficiency of assisted families, including the provision of supportive services.

FLAT RENT. Rent for a public housing dwelling unit that is based on the market rent. The market rent is the rent charged for comparable units in the private, unassisted rental market at which the PHA could lease the public housing unit after preparation for occupancy.

FOSTER CHILD CARE PAYMENT. Payment to eligible households by state, local, or private agencies appointed by the State, to administer payments for the care of foster children.

FULL-TIME STUDENT. A person who is attending school or vocational training on a full-time basis.

HANDICAPPED ASSISTANCE EXPENSES. Anticipated costs for care attendants and

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

auxiliary apparatus for handicapped or disabled family members which enable a family member (including the handicapped family member) to work.

HANDICAPPED PERSON. [Referred to as a Person with a Disability]. A person having a physical or mental impairment which is expected to be of long-continued and indefinite duration; substantially impedes his or her ability to live independently; and is of such a nature that such ability could be improved by more suitable housing conditions.

HEAD OF HOUSEHOLD. The person who assumes legal and financial responsibility for the household and is listed on the application as head.

HOUSING AGENCY. A state, country, municipality or other governmental entity or public body authorized to administer the program. The term "PHA" includes an Indian housing authority (IHA). ("PHA" and "PHA" mean the same thing.)

HOUSING AND COMMUNITY DEVELOPMENT ACT OF 1974. The Act in which the U.S. Housing Act of 1937 was recodified, and which added the Section 8 Programs.

HOUSING ASSISTANCE PLAN. A Housing Assistance Plan submitted by a local government participating in the Community Development Block Program as part of the block grant application, in accordance with the requirements of 570.303(c) submitted by a local government not participating in the Community Development Block Grant Program and approved by HUD. A Housing Assistance Plan meeting the requirements of 570.303(c) submitted by a local government not participating in the Community Development Block Grant Program and approved by HUD.

HOUSING QUALITY STANDARDS (HQS). The HUD minimum quality standards for housing assisted under the Public Housing and Section 8 programs.

HUD. The Department of Housing and Urban Development or its designee.

HUD REQUIREMENTS. HUD requirements for the Section 8 programs. HUD requirements are issued by HUD headquarters as regulations. Federal Register notices or other binding program directives.

HURRA. The Housing and Urban/Rural Recovery Act of 1983 legislation that resulted in most of the 1984 HUD Regulation changes to the definition of income, allowances, and rent calculations.

IMPUTED ASSET. Asset disposed of for less than Fair Market Value during two years preceding examination or reexamination.

IMPUTED INCOME. HUD passbook rate times the total cash value of assets, when assets exceed $5,000.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

IMPUTED WELFARE INCOME. The amount of annual income not actually received by a family, as a result of a specified welfare benefit reduction, that is nonetheless included in the family's annual income. This amount is included in family annual income and, therefore, reflected in the family rental contribution based on this income.

INCOME. Income from all sources of each member of the household as determined in accordance with criteria established by HUD.

INCOME-BASED RENT. The tenant rent paid to the PHA that is based on family income and the PHA rental policies. The PHA uses a percentage of family income or some other reasonable system to set income-based rents. The PHA has broad flexibility in deciding how to set income-based rent for its tenants. However, the income-based tenant rent plus the PHA's allowance for tenant paid utilities may not exceed the "total tenant payment" as determined by a statutory formula.

INCOME FOR ELIGIBILITY. Annual Income.

INCOME TARGETING. The HUD admissions requirement that PHAs not admit less than the number required by law of families whose income does not exceed 30% of the area median income in a fiscal year.

INDIAN. Any person recognized as an Indian or Alaska Native by an Indian Tribe, the federal government, or any State.

INDIAN HOUSING AUTHORITY (IHA). A housing agency established either by exercise of the power of self-government of an Indian Tribe, independent of State law, or by operation of State law providing specifically for housing authorities for Indians.

INTEREST REDUCTION SUBSIDIES. The monthly payments or discounts made by HUD to reduce the debt service payments and, hence, rents required on Section 236 and 221 (d)(3) BMIR projects. Includes monthly interest reduction payments made to mortgagees of Section 236 projects and front-end loan discounts paid on BMIR projects.

INVOLUNTARILY DISPLACED PERSON. Involuntarily Displaced Applicants are applicants who meet the HUD definition for the local preference, formerly known as a federal preference.

LANDLORD. Either the legal owner of the property, or the owner's representative or managing agent as designated by the owner.

LEASE. A written agreement between an owner and an eligible family for the leasing of a housing unit.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

LIVE-IN AIDE. A person who resides with an elderly person or disabled person and who:

Is determined to be essential to the care and well-being of the person.

Is not obligated for the support of the person.

Would not be living in the unit except to provide necessary supportive services.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

LOCAL PREFERENCE. A preference used by the PHA to select among applicant families without regard to their date and time of application.

LOW-INCOME FAMILY. This definition replaces a previous statutory reference. Generally, "low-income" designates a family whose income does not exceed 80 percent of area median income, with certain adjustments.

MARKET RENT. The rent HUD authorizes the owner of FHA insured/subsidized multi-family housing to collect from families ineligible for assistance. For unsubsidized units in an FHA-insured multi-family project in which a portion of the total units receive project-based rental assistance, under the Rental Supplement or Section 202/Section 8 Programs, the Market Rate Rent is that rent approved by HUD and is the Contract Rent for a Section 8 Certificate holder. For BMIR units, Market Rent varies by whether the project is a rental or cooperative.

MEDICAL EXPENSES. Those total medical expenses anticipated during the period for which Annual Income is computed, and which are not covered by insurance. (Only Elderly Families qualify) The allowances are applied when medical expenses exceed 3% of Annual Income.

MINIMUM RENT. An amount established by the PHA between zero and $50.00.

MINOR. A member of the family household (excluding foster children) other than the family head or spouse who is under 18 years of age.

MONTHLY ADJUSTED INCOME. 1/12 of the Annual Income after Allowances.

MONTHLY INCOME. 1/12 of the Annual Income before allowances.

NEAR-ELDERLY FAMILY. A family whose head, spouse, or sole member is at least 50, but less than 62 years of age. The term includes two or more near-elderly persons living together and one or more such persons living with one or more live-in aides.

NET FAMILY ASSETS. The net cash value of equity in savings, checking, IRA and Keogh accounts, real property, stocks, bonds, and other forms of capital investment. The value of necessary items of personal property such as furniture and automobiles is excluded from the definition.

OCCUPANCY STANDARDS. [Now referred to as Subsidy Standards] Standards established by a PHA to determine the appropriate number of bedrooms for families of different sizes and compositions.

PARTICIPANT. A family that has been admitted to the PHA program, and is currently assisted in the program.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

PERSON WITH DISABILITIES.

1. 1. A person who has a disability, as defined in 42 U. S. C. 423, and is determined, under HUD regulations, to have a physical, mental, or emotional impairment that is expected to be of long-continued and indefinite duration, substantially impedes the ability to live independently, and is of such a nature that the ability to live independently could be improved by more suitable housing conditions.

2. A person who has a developmental disability as defined in 42 U.S.C. 6001.

3. An "individual with handicaps", as defined in 24 CFR 8.3, for purposes of reasonable accommodation and program accessibility for persons with disabilities

4. Does not exclude persons who have AIDS or conditions arising from AIDS

5. Does not include a person whose disability is based solely on any drug or alcohol dependence (for low income housing eligibility purposes)

PREMISES. The building or complex in which the dwelling unit is located including common areas and grounds.

PREVIOUSLY UNEMPLOYED. includes a person who has earned, in the twelve months previous to employment, no more than would be received for 10 hours of work per week for 50 weeks at the established minimum wage.

PUBLIC ASSISTANCE. Welfare or other payments to families or individuals, based on need, which are made under programs funded, separately or jointly, by Federal, state, or local governments.

PUBLIC HOUSING AGENCY (PHA). A state, county, municipality, or other governmental entity or public body authorized to administer the programs. The term "PHA" includes an Indian housing authority (IHA). ("PHA" and "PHA" mean the same thing.)

QUALIFIED FAMILY. A family residing in public housing whose annual income increases as a result of employment of a family member who was unemployed for one or more years previous to employment; or increased earnings by a family member during participation in any economic self-sufficiency or on the job training program; or new employment or increased earnings of a family member, during or within 6 months after receiving assistance, benefits or services under any state program for temporary assistance for needy families funded under Part A of Title IV of the Social Security Act, as determined by the PHA in consultation with the local TANF agency and Welfare to Work programs. TANF includes income and benefits & services such as one time payments, wage subsidies & transportation assistance, as long as the total amount over a 6-month period is at least $500.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

QUALITY HOUSING AND WORK RESPONSIBILITY ACT OF 1998. The Act which amended the U.S. Housing Act of 1937 and is known as the Public Housing Reform Bill. The Act is directed at revitalizing and improving HUD's Public Housing and Section 8 assistance programs.

RECERTIFICATION. Sometimes called reexamination. The process of securing documentation of total family income used to determine the rent the tenant will pay for the next 12 months if no interim changes are reported by the family.

REMAINING MEMBER OF TENANT FAMILY. Person left in assisted housing after other family members have left and become unassisted.

RESIDENCY PREFERENCE. A local preference for admission of persons who reside in a specified geographic area.

RESPONSIBLE ENTITY. For the public housing, Section 8 tenant-based assistance, project-based certificate assistance and moderate rehabilitation program, the responsible entity means the PHA administering the program under an ACC with HUD. For all other Section 8 programs, the responsible entity means the Section 8 owner.

SECRETARY. The Secretary of Housing and Urban Development.

SECURITY DEPOSIT. A dollar amount which can be collected from the family by the owner upon termination of the lease and applied to unpaid rent, damages or other amounts owed to the owner under the lease according to State or local law.

SERVICEPERSON. A person in the active military or naval service (including the active reserve) of the United States.

SINGLE PERSON. A person living alone or intending to live alone who is not disabled, elderly, or displaced, or the remaining member of a tenant family.

SPECIFIED WELFARE BENEFIT REDUCTION. Those reductions of welfare agency benefits (for a covered family) that may not result in a reduction of the family rental contribution. "Specified welfare benefit reduction" means a reduction of welfare benefits by the welfare agency, in whole or in part, for a family member, as determined by the welfare agency, because of fraud by a family member in connection with the welfare program; or because of welfare agency sanction against a family member for noncompliance with a welfare agency requirement to participate in an economic self- sufficiency program.

SPOUSE. The marriage partner of the head of the household.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

SUBSIDIZED PROJECT. A multi-family housing project (with the exception of a project owned by a cooperative housing mortgage corporation or association) which receives the benefit of subsidy in the form of:

Below-market interest rates pursuant to Section 221(d)(3) and (5) or interest reduction payments pursuant to Section 236 of the National Housing Act; or

Rent supplement payments under Section 101 of the Housing and Urban Development Act of 1965; or

Direct loans pursuant to Section 202 of the Housing Act of 1959; or

Payments under the Section 23 Housing Assistance Payments Program pursuant to Section 23 of the United States Housing Act of 1937 prior to amendment by the Housing and Community Development Act of 1974;

Payments under the Section 8 Housing Assistance Payments Program pursuant to Section 8 of the United States Housing Act after amendment by the Housing and Community Development Act unless the project is owned by a Public Housing Agency;

A Public Housing Project.

SUBSIDY STANDARDS. Standards established by a PHA to determine the appropriate number of bedrooms and amount of subsidy for families of different sizes and compositions.

TENANT. (Synonymous with resident) The person or persons who executes the lease as lessee of the dwelling unit.

TENANT RENT. The amount payable monthly by the family as rent to the PHA.

TOTAL TENANT PAYMENT (TTP). The total amount the HUD rent formula requires the tenant to pay toward rent and utilities.

UNIT/HOUSING UNIT. Residential space for the private use of a family. The size of a unit is based on the number of bedrooms contained within the unit and generally ranges from zero bedrooms to six bedrooms.

UTILITIES. Utilities means water, electricity, gas, other heating, refrigeration, cooking fuels, trash collection and sewage services. Telephone service is not included as a utility.

UTILITY ALLOWANCE. The PHA's estimate of the average monthly utility bills for an energy-conscious household. If all utilities are included in the rent, there is no utility allowance. The utility allowance will vary by unit size and type of utilities.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

UTILITY REIMBURSEMENT PAYMENT. The amount, if any, by which the Utility Allowance for the unit, if applicable, exceeds the Total Tenant Payment for the family occupying the unit.

VERY LARGE LOWER-INOME FAMILY. Prior to the change in the 1982 regulations this meant a lower-income family which included eight or more minors. (Term no longer used)

VERY LOW INCOME FAMILY. A Low-Income Family whose Annual Income does not exceed 50% of the median income for the area, as determined by HUD, with adjustments for smaller and larger families. HUD may establish income limits higher or lower than 50% of the median income for the area on the basis of its finding that such variations are necessary because of unusually high or low family incomes.

VETERAN. A person who has served in the active military or naval service of the United States at any time and who shall have been discharged or released therefrom under conditions other than dishonorable.

VIOLENT CRIMINAL ACTIVITY. Any illegal criminal activity that has as one of its elements the use, attempted use, or threatened use of physical force against the person or property of another.

WAITING LIST. A list of families organized according to HUD regulations and PHA policy who are waiting for subsidy to become available.

WELFARE ASSISTANCE. Welfare or other payments to families or individuals, based on need, that are made under programs funded, separately or jointly, by Federal, state, or local governments. **"Welfare assistance" means income assistance from Federal or State welfare programs, and includes only cash maintenance payments designed to meet a family's ongoing basic needs.** The definition borrows from the Department of Health and Human Services' TANF definition of "assistance" and excludes nonrecurring short-term benefits designed to address individual crisis situations. **For FSS purposes, the following do not constitute welfare assistance: food stamps; emergency rental and utilities assistance; and SSI, SSDI, and Social Security.**

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

III. GLOSSARY OF TERMS USED IN THE NONCITIZENS RULE

CHILD. A member of the family other than the family head or spouse who is under 18 years of age.

CITIZEN. A citizen or national of the United States.

EVIDENCE. Evidence of citizenship or eligible immigration status means the documents which must be submitted to evidence citizenship or eligible immigration status.

PHA. A housing authority- either a public housing agency or an Indian housing authority or both.

HEAD OF HOUSEHOLD. The adult member of the family who is the head of the household for purpose of determining income eligibility and rent.

HUD. Department of Housing and Urban Development.

INS. The U.S. Immigration and Naturalization Service.

MIXED FAMILY. A family whose members include those with citizenship or eligible immigration status and those without citizenship or eligible immigration status.

NATIONAL. A person who owes permanent allegiance to the United States, for example, as a result of birth in a United States territory or possession.

NONCITIZEN. A person who is neither a citizen nor nation of the United States.

PHA. A housing authority who operates Public Housing.

RESPONSIBLE ENTITY. The person or entity responsible for administering the restrictions on providing assistance to noncitizens with ineligible immigration status (the PHA).

SECTION 214. Section 214 restricts HUD from making financial assistance available for noncitizens unless they meet one of the categories of eligible immigration status specified in Section 214.

SPOUSE. Spouse refers to the marriage partner, either a husband or wife, who is someone you need to divorce in order to dissolve the relationship. It includes the partner in a common-law marriage. It does not cover boyfriends, girlfriends, significant others, or "co-heads." "Co-head" is a term recognized by some HUD programs, but not by public and Indian housing programs.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

PROGRAM INTEGRITY ADDENDUM

INTRODUCTION

The U.S. Department of Housing and Urban Development (HUD) conservatively estimates that 600 million dollars is paid annually to program participants who falsify or omit material facts in order to gain more rental subsidy than they are entitled to under the law. HUD further estimates that 12% of all HUD-assisted families either are totally ineligible or are receiving benefits that exceed their legal entitlement. The PHA is committed to assure that the proper level of benefits is paid to all tenants and that housing resources reach only income-eligible families so that program integrity can be maintained.

The PHA will take all steps necessary to prevent fraud, waste, and mismanagement so that program resources are utilized judiciously.

This chapter outlines the PHA's policies for the prevention, detection, and investigation of program abuse and tenant fraud.

INSTRUCTION: *PHAs vary widely in the resources they commit to the prevention, detection, and disposition of tenant fraud and other types of program abuse. Because of this, you should view this chapter as a menu from which to select and build the policies that best match your resources. You are encouraged to obtain a copy of the HUD guidance booklet "Improving Income Integrity in Public Housing and Section 8 Resident-Based Assistance."*

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

A. CRITERIA FOR INVESTIGATION OF SUSPECTED ABUSE AND FRAUD

Under no circumstances will the PHA undertake an inquiry or an audit of a tenant family arbitrarily. The PHA's expectation is that tenant families will comply with HUD requirements, provisions of the lease, and other program rules. The PHA staff will make every effort (formally and informally) to orient and educate all families in order to avoid unintentional violations. However, the PHA has a responsibility to HUD, the community, and eligible families in need of housing assistance to monitor tenants for compliance with their lease obligations and, when indicators of possible abuse come to the PHA' s attention, to investigate such claims.

The PHA will initiate an investigation of a tenant family only in the event of one or more of the following circumstances:

> Referrals, Complaints, or Tips. The PHA will follow up on referrals received by mail, by telephone, or in person from other agencies, companies, or persons alleging that a tenant family is in noncompliance with or otherwise violating the lease or the program rules. Such follow-up will be made providing that the referral contains at least one item of information that is independently verifiable. A copy of the allegation will be retained in the tenant file.
>
> Internal File Review. A follow-up will be made if PHA staff discovers (as a function of a [re]certification, an interim redetermination, or a quality control review) information or facts that conflict with previous file data, the PHA's knowledge of the family, or statements made by the family.
>
> Verification or Documentation. A follow-up will be made if the PHA receives independent verification or documentation that conflicts with representations in the tenant file (such as public record information or reports from credit bureaus or other agencies).

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

B. STEPS THE PHA WILL TAKE TO PREVENT PROGRAM ABUSE AND FRAUD

The management and occupancy staff will utilize various methods and practices (listed below) to prevent program abuse, noncompliance, and willful violations of program rules by applicants and tenant families. This policy objective is to establish confidence and trust in the management by emphasizing education as the primary means to obtain compliance by tenant families.

Things You Should Know (HUD-1140-OIG). This program integrity bulletin (created by HUD's inspector general) will be furnished and explained to all applicants to promote understanding of program rules and to clarify the PHA's expectations for cooperation and compliance.

Program Orientation Session. Mandatory orientation sessions will be conducted by the site manager for all prospective tenants either prior to or upon execution of the lease. At the conclusion of all program orientation sessions, the family representative will be required to sign a program briefing certificate to confirm that all rules and pertinent regulations were explained to them.

Resident Counseling. The PHA will routinely provide tenant counseling as a part of every recertification interview in order to clarify any confusion pertaining to program rules and requirements.

Review and Explanation of Forms. Staff will explain all required forms and review the contents of all (re)certification documents prior to signature.

Use of Instructive Signs and Warnings. Instructive signs will be conspicuously posted in common areas and interview areas to reinforce compliance with program rules and to warn about penalties for fraud and abuse.

Tenant Certification. All family representatives will be required to sign a tenant certification form.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

C. STEPS THE PHA WILL TAKE TO DETECT PROGRAM ABUSE AND FRAUD

The PHA staff will maintain a high level of alertness to indicators of possible abuse and fraud by assisted families.

Quality Control File Reviews. Prior to initial certification and at the completion of all subsequent recertifications, each tenant file will be reviewed. At a minimum, such reviews shall examine:

Changes in reported Social Security numbers or dates of birth

Authenticity of file documents

Ratio between reported income and expenditures

Consistency of signatures with previously signed file documents

Observation. The PHA management and occupancy staff (to include maintenance personnel) will maintain high awareness of circumstances that may indicate program abuse or fraud, such as unauthorized persons residing in the household and unreported income.

Public Record Bulletins. These bulletins may be reviewed by management and staff.

State Wage Data Record Keepers. Inquiries to state wage and employment record-keeping agencies, as authorized under Public Law 100-628, the Stewart B. McKinley Homeless Assistance Amendments Act of 1988, may be made annually in order to detect unreported wages or unemployment compensation benefits.

Credit Bureau Inquiries. Credit bureau inquiries may be made (with proper authorization by the tenant) in the following circumstances:

*** At the time of final eligibility determination**

*** When an allegation is received by the PHA wherein unreported income sources are disclosed**

*** When a tenant's expenditures exceed his/her reported income and no plausible explanation is given**

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

D. THE PHA'S HANDLING OF ALLEGATIONS OF POSSIBLE ABUSE AND FRAUD

The PHA staff will encourage all tenant families to report suspected abuse to **[insert position/name].** All such referrals, as well as referrals from community members and other agencies, will be thoroughly documented and placed in the tenant file. All allegations, complaints, and tips will be carefully evaluated to determine whether they warrant follow-up. The **[manager/PHA]** will not follow up on allegations that are vague or otherwise nonspecific. They will only review allegations that contain one or more independently verifiable fact(s).

File Review. An internal file review will be conducted to determine whether the subject of the allegation is a tenant of the PHA and, if so, whether the information reported has been previously disclosed by the family. The PHA will then determine whether it is the most appropriate authority to do a follow-up (as compared to police or social services). Any file documentation of past behavior as well as corroborating complaints will be evaluated.

Conclusion of Preliminary Review. If at the conclusion of the preliminary file review there are facts contained in the allegation that conflict with file data and that are independently verifiable, the **[name position/personnel]** will initiate an investigation to determine if the allegation is true or false.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

E. HOW THE PHA WILL INVESTIGATE ALLEGATIONS OF ABUSE AND FRAUD

If the PHA determines that an allegation or referral warrants follow-up, either the staff person who is responsible for the file or a person designated by the executive director to monitor program compliance will conduct the investigation. The steps taken will depend upon the nature of the allegation and may include the items listed below. In all cases, the PHA will secure the written authorization from the program participant for the release of information.

Credit Bureau Inquiries. In cases involving previously unreported income sources, a credit bureau inquiry may be made to determine whether the financial activity of a family conflicts with the family's reported income.

Verification of Credit. In cases where the financial activity conflicts with file data, a verification of credit form may be mailed to the creditor to determine the source of unreported income.

Employers and Ex-Employers. Employers or ex-employers may be contacted to verify wages that may have been previously undisclosed or misreported.

Neighbors/Witnesses. Neighbors and/or other witnesses who are believed to have direct or indirect knowledge of facts pertaining to the PHA's review may be interviewed.

Other Agencies. Investigators, caseworkers, or representatives of other benefit agencies may be contacted.

Public Records. The PHA will review any revelant public records kept in a jurisdictional courthouse. Examples of public records that may be checked are real estate records, marriage and divorce records, uniform commercial code financing statements, voter registration rolls, judgments, court or police records, state wage records, utility records, and postal records.

Interviews with Head of Household or Family Members. The PHA will discuss the allegation (or details thereof) with the head of household or family members by scheduling appointments at the appropriate PHA office. A high standard of courtesy and professionalism will be maintained by the PHA staff person who conducts such interviews. Under no circumstances will inflammatory language, accusations, or any unprofessional conduct or language be tolerated by the management. If possible, an additional staff person will attend such interviews.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

F. PLACEMENT OF DOCUMENTS, EVIDENCE, AND STATEMENTS OBTAINED BY THE PHA

Documents and other evidence obtained by the PHA during the course of an investigation will be considered "work product" and will be kept either in the tenant file or in a separate "work file." In either case, the tenant file or work file will be kept in a locked file cabinet. Such cases under review will be discussed only among PHA staff who are involved in the process or have information that may assist in the investigation.

G. CONCLUSION OF THE PHA'S INVESTIGATIVE REVIEW

At the conclusion of the investigative review, the reviewer will report the findings to the executive director or designee. It will then be determined whether the facts are conclusive and, if so, whether a violation has or has not occurred.

H. EVALUATION OF THE FINDINGS

If it is determined that a program violation has occurred, the PHA will review the facts to determine:

What type of violation has occurred (procedural noncompliance or fraud)

Whether the violation was intentional or unintentional

What amount of money (if any) is owed by the tenant

Whether the family is eligible for continued occupancy

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

I. ACTION PROCEDURES FOR VIOLATIONS THAT HAVE BEEN DOCUMENTED

Once a program violation has been documented, the PHA will propose the most appropriate remedy based upon the type and severity of the violation.

Procedural Noncompliance

This category applies when the tenant "fails to" observe a procedure or requirement of the PHA but does not misrepresent a material fact and there is no retroactive rent owed by the family. Examples of noncompliance violations are:

Failure to appear at a prescheduled appointment

Failure to return verification in the time period specified by the PHA

Warning Notice to the Family. In such cases a notice containing the following will be sent to the family:

*** A description of the noncompliance and the procedure, policy, or obligation that was violated**

*** The date by which the violation must be corrected or the procedure complied with**

*** The action that will be taken by the PHA if the procedure or obligation is not complied with by the date specified by the PHA**

*** The consequences of repeated (similar) violations**

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Procedural Noncompliance - Retroactive Rent

When the tenant owes money to the PHA for failure to report changes in income or assets, the PHA will issue a notice of underpaid rent. This notice will contain the following:

A description of the violation and the date(s)

Any amounts owed to the PHA

The number of days within which a response must be received

Acknowledgment of the tenant's right to disagree and to request an informal hearing, along with instructions for requesting such a hearing

Tenant Fails to Comply with PHA's Notice. If the tenant fails to comply with the PHA's notice and a material provision of the lease has been violated, the PHA will initiate termination of tenancy.

Tenant Complies with PHA's Notice. When a tenant complies with the PHA's notice the staff person responsible will meet with him/her to explain and discuss the obligation or lease provision that was violated. The staff person will complete a tenant counseling report, give one copy to the family, and retain a copy in the tenant file.

Intentional Misrepresentations

When a tenant falsifies, misstates, omits, or otherwise misrepresents a material fact that results (or would result) in an underpayment of rent by the tenant, the PHA will evaluate whether or not:

The tenant had knowledge that his/her actions were wrong

The tenant willfully violated the lease or the law

Knowledge. This will be evaluated by determining whether the tenant was made aware of program requirements and prohibitions. The tenant's signature on various certifications, the briefing certificate, and the personal declaration are adequate to establish knowledge of wrongdoing.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Willful Intent. Any of the following circumstances will be considered adequate to demonstrate willful intent:

An admission by the tenant of the misrepresentation

Repetition of the misrepresentation

Use of a false name or Social Security number

Admissions of the illegal action or omission by the tenant to others.

Omission of material facts known to the tenant (e.g., employment of the tenant or other household member)

Falsification, forgery, or altering of documents

Uttering and certifying to statements at a rent (re)determination that are later independently verified to be false

The Tenant Conference for Serious Violations and Misrepresentations

When the PHA has established that a material misrepresentation has occurred, a tenant conference will be scheduled with the family representative and the PHA staff person who is most knowledgeable about the circumstances of the case.

This conference will take place prior to any proposed action by the PHA. The purpose of such a conference is to review the information and evidence obtained by the PHA with the tenant and to give the tenant an opportunity to explain any document findings that conflict with representations in the tenant file. Any documents or mitigating circumstances presented by the tenant will be taken into consideration by the PHA. The tenant will be given **[number]** days to furnish any mitigating evidence.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

A secondary purpose of the tenant conference is to assist the PHA in determining the course of action most appropriate for the case. Prior to the final determination of the proposed action, the PHA will consider:

The duration of the violation

The number of false statements

The tenant's ability to understand the rules

The tenant's willingness to cooperate and to accept responsibility for his/her actions

The amount of money involved

The tenant's history

The presence or absence of criminal intent

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

Dispositions of Cases Involving Misrepresentations

In all cases of misrepresentations involving efforts to recover monies owed, the PHA may pursue, depending upon its evaluation of the criteria stated above, one or more of the following actions:

Criminal Prosecution. If the PHA has established criminal intent and the case meets the criteria for prosecution, the PHA may:

*** Refer the case to the local state or district attorney, notify HUD's regional inspector general for investigation (RIGI), and terminate rental assistance**

*** Refer the case to HUD's RIGI and terminate rental assistance**

Administrative Remedies. The PHA may:

*** Terminate tenancy and demand restitution in full**

*** Terminate tenancy and execute an administrative repayment agreement in accordance with the PHA's repayment policy**

*** Terminate tenancy and pursue restitution through civil litigation**

*** Continue assistance at the correct rent upon restitution in full within [**number**] days**

Permit continued occupancy at the correct rent and execute an administrative repayment agreement in accordance with the PHA's repayment policy

Notification to Tenant of Proposed Action

The PHA will notify the tenant of the proposed action by certified mail no later than **[number]** days after the tenant conference.

Copyright 2002 by Nan McKay & Associates
To be reprinted only with permission of Nan McKay & Associates
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use

ADMINISTRATIVE PLAN

FOR THE

SECTION 8 HOUSING CHOICE VOUCHER PROGRAM

Approved by the HA Board of Commissioners: June 2005

Submitted to HUD:

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Copyright 2005 by Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.

All rights reserved

Permission to reprint granted only to the Public Housing Authority or Housing Agency that has purchased this plan from Nan McKay & Associates, Inc. This document may not be reprinted or distributed to any other person or entity other than the purchasing agency without the express written permission of Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.

Chapter 1
OVERVIEW OF THE PROGRAM AND PLAN

PART I: THE PHA 1-1
- 1-I.A. Overview 1-1
- 1-I.B. Organization And Structure Of The PHA 1-2
- 1-I.C. PHA Mission 1-2
- 1-I.D. The PHA's Programs 1-3
- 1-I.E. THE PHA's Commitment To Ethics And Service 1-3

PART II. THE HOUSING CHOICE VOUCHER (HCV) PROGRAM 1-5
- 1-II.A. Overview And History Of The Program 1-5
- 1-II.B. HCV Program Basics 1-7
- 1-II.C. The HCV Partnerships 1-7
  - The HCV Relationships: 1-8
  - What does HUD do? 1-9
  - What does the PHA do? 1-9
  - What does the Owner do? 1-10
  - What does the Family do? 1-11
- 1-II.D. Applicable Regulations 1-12

PART III. THE HCV ADMINISTRATIVE PLAN 1-13
- 1-III.A. Overview And Purpose Of The Plan 1-13
- 1-III.B. Contents Of The Plan (24CFR 982.54) 1-13
  - New Approach to Policy Development 1-15
- 1-III.C. Organization Of The Plan 1-15
- 1-III.D. Updating And Revising The Plan 1-15

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 2
FAIR HOUSING AND EQUAL OPPORTUNITY

PART I: NONDISCRIMINATION 2-3
- 2-I.A. Overview 2-3
- 2-I.B. Nondiscrimination 2-4
  - Providing Information to Families and Owners 2-5
  - Discrimination Complaints 2-5

PART II: POLICIES RELATED TO PERSONS WITH DISABIILTIES 2-7
- 2-II.A. Overview 2-7
- 2-II.B. Definition Of Reasonable Accommodation 2-8
  - Types of Reasonable Accommodations 2-8
- 2-II.C. Request for an Accommodation 2-9
- 2-II.D. Verification of Disability 2-10
- 2-II.E. Approval/Denial Of A Requested Accommodation [Joint Statement of the Departments of HUD and Justice: Reasonable Accommodations under the Fair Housing Act]. 2-11
- 2-II.F. Program Accessibility for Persons with Hearing or Vision Impairments 2-12
- 2-II.G. Physical Accessibility 2-13
- 2-II.H. Denial or Termination of Assistance 2-14

PART III: IMPROVING ACCESS TO SERVICES FOR PERSONS WITH LIMITED ENGLISH PROFICIENCY (LEP) 2-15
- 2-III.A. Overview 2-15
- 2-III.B. Oral Interpretation 2-16
- 2-III.C. Written Translation 2-16
- 2-III.D. Implementation Plan 2-17

Exhibit 2-1: Definition Of A Person With A Disability Under Federal Civil Rights Laws [24 CFR Parts 8.3, 25.104, and 100.201] 2-19

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 3
ELIGIBILITY

PART I: DEFINITIONS OF FAMILY AND HOUSEHOLD MEMBERS 3-3
3-I.A. Overview 3-3
3-I.B. Family And Household [24 CFR 982.201(c), HUD-50058 IB, p. 13] ... 3-3
Family 3-3
Household 3-4
3-I.C. Family Break-Up And Remaining Member Of Tenant Family 3-5
Family Break-up [24 CFR 982.315] 3-5
Remaining Member of a Tenant Family [24 CFR 5.403] 3-6
3-I.D. Head Of Household [24 CFR 5.504(b)] 3-7
3-I.E. Spouse, Cohead, And Other Adult 3-7
3-I.F. Dependent [24 CFR 5.603] 3-8
Joint Custody of Dependents 3-8
3-I.G. Full-Time Student [24 CFR 5.603, HVC GB p. 5-29] 3-8
3-I.H. Elderly And Near-Elderly Persons, And Elderly Family [24 CFR 5.100 and 5.403] 3-8
Elderly Persons 3-8
Near-Elderly Persons 3-8
Elderly Family 3-8
3-I.I. Persons With Disabilities And Disabled Family [24 CFR 5.403] 3-9
Persons with Disabilities 3-9
Disabled Family 3-9
3-I.J. Guests [24 CFR 5.100] 3-9
3.I.K. Foster Children And Foster Adults 3-9
3-I.L. Absent Family Members 3-10
Definitions of Temporarily and Permanently Absent 3-10
Absent Students 3-10
Absences Due to Placement in Foster Care [24 CFR 5.403] 3-11
Absent Head, Spouse, or Cohead 3-11
Family Members Permanently Confined for Medical Reasons [HCV GB, p. 5-22] 3-11
Return of Permanently Absent Family Members 3-11
3-I.M. Live-In Aide 3-12

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART II: BASIC ELIGIBILITY CRITERIA 3-13
3-II.A. Income Eligibility And Targeting 3-13
Income Limits 3-13
Types of Low-Income Families 3-13
Using Income Limits for Eligibility [24 CFR 982.201] 3-13
Using Income Limits for Targeting [24 CFR 982.201] 3-14
3-II.B. Citizenship Or Eligible Immigration Status [24 CFR 5, Subpart E] 3-15
Declaration [24 CFR 5.508] 3-15
Mixed Families 3-16
Ineligible Families [24 CFR 5.514(d), (e), and (f)] 3-16
Timeframe for Determination of Citizenship Status [24 CFR 5.508(g)] 3-17
3-II.C. Social Security Numbers [24 CFR 5.216 and 5.218] 3-17
3-II.D. Family Consent To Release Of Information [24 CFR 5.230, HCV GB, p. 5-13] 3-18

PART III: DENIAL OF ASSISTANCE 3-19
3-III.A. Overview 3-19
Forms of Denial [24 CFR 982.552(a)(2); HCV GB, p. 5-35] 3-19
Prohibited Reasons for Denial of Assistance [24 CFR 982.202(b)] 3-19
3-III.B. Mandatory Denial Of Assistance [24 CFR 982.553(a)] 3-20
3-III.C. Other Permitted Reasons For Denial Of Assistance 3-21
Criminal Activity [24 CFR 982.553] 3-21
Previous Behavior in Assisted Housing [24 CFR 982.552(c)] 3-22
3-III.D. Screening 3-23
Screening for Eligibility 3-23
Screening for Suitability as a Tenant [24 CFR 982.307] 3-23
3-III.E. Criteria For Deciding To Deny Assistance 3-24
Evidence [24 CFR 982.553(c)] 3-24
Consideration of Circumstances [24 CFR 982.552(c)(2)] 3-24
Removal of a Family Member's Name from the Application [24 CFR 982.552(c)(2)(ii)] 3-25
Reasonable Accommodation [24 CFR 982.552(c)(2)(iv)] 3-25
3-III.F. Notice Of Eligibility Or Denial 3-25
Eligible for Assistance 3-25

Exhibit 3-1: Detailed Definitions Related To Disabilities 3-27
Person with Disabilities [24 CFR 5.403] 3-27
Individual with Handicaps [24 CFR 8.3] 3-28

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 4
APPLICATIONS, WAITING LIST AND TENANT SELECTION

PART I: THE APPLICATION PROCESS 4-3
4-I.A. Overview 4-3
4-I.B. Applying For Assistance [HCV GB, pp. 4-11 – 4-16] 4-3
4-I.C. Accessibility Of The Application Process 4-4
Elderly and Disabled Populations [24 CFR 8 and HCV GB, pp. 4-11 – 4-13] 4-4
Limited English Proficiency 4-4
4-I.D. Placement On The Waiting List 4-5
Ineligible for Placement on the Waiting List 4-5
Eligible for Placement on the Waiting List 4-5

PART II: MANAGING THE WAITING LIST 4-7
4-II.A. Overview 4-7
4-II.B. Organization Of The Waiting List [24 CFR 982.204 and 205] 4-7
4-II.C. Opening And Closing The Waiting List [24 CFR 982.206] 4-8
Closing the Waiting List 4-8
Reopening the Waiting List 4-8
4-II.D. Family Outreach [HCV GB, pp. 4-2 to 4-4] 4-9
4-II.E. Reporting Changes In Family Circumstances 4-10
4-II.F. Updating The Waiting List [24 CFR 982.204] 4-10
Purging the Waiting List 4-10
Removal from the Waiting List 4-11

PART III: SELECTION FOR HCV ASSISTANCE 4-13
4-III.A. Overview 4-13
4-III.B. Selection And HCV Funding Sources 4-13
Special Admissions [24 CFR 982.203] 4-13
Targeted Funding [24 CFR 982.204(e)] 4-13
Regular HCV Funding 4-13
4-III.C. Selection Method 4-14
Local Preferences [24 CFR 982.207; HCV p. 4-16] 4-14
Income Targeting Requirement [24 CFR 982.201(b)(2)] 4-14
Order of Selection 4-15
4-III.D. Notification Of Selection 4-15
4-III.E. The Application Interview 4-16
4-III.F. Completing The Application Process 4-17

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 5
BRIEFINGS AND VOUCHER ISSUANCE

PART I: BRIEFINGS AND FAMILY OBLIGATIONS 5-1
- 5-I.A. Overview 5-1
- 5-I.B. Briefing [24 CFR 982.301] 5-2
  - Notification and Attendance 5-2
  - Oral Briefing [24 CFR 982.301(a)] 5-3
  - Briefing Packet [24 CFR 982.301(b)] 5-4
  - Additional Items to be Included in the Briefing Packet 5-5
- 5-I.C. Family Obligations 5-6
  - Time Frames for Reporting Changes Required By Family Obligations 5-6
  - Family Obligations [24 CFR 982.551] 5-6

PART II: SUBSIDY STANDARDS AND VOUCHER ISSUANCE 5-11
- 5-II.A. Overview 5-11
- 5-II.B. Determining Family Unit (Voucher) Size [24 CFR 982.402] 5-11
- 5-II.C. Exceptions To Subsidy Standards 5-13
- 5-II.D. Voucher Issuance [24 CFR 982.302] 5-14
- 5-II.E. Voucher Term, Extensions, And Suspensions 5-15
  - Voucher Term [24 CFR 982.303] 5-15
  - Extensions of Voucher Term [24 CFR 982.303(b)] 5-15
  - Suspensions of Voucher Term [24 CFR 982.303(c)] 5-17
  - Expiration of Voucher Term 5-17

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 6
INCOME AND SUBSIDY DETERMINATIONS
[24 CFR Part 5, Subparts E and F; 24 CFR 982]

PART I: ANNUAL INCOME 6-2
6-I.A. Overview 6-2
6-I.B. Household Composition And Income 6-3
Summary of Income Included and Excluded by Person 6-3
Temporarily Absent Family Members 6-4
Family Members Permanently Confined for Medical Reasons 6-5
Joint Custody of Dependents 6-5
Caretakers for a Child 6-6
6-I.C. Anticipating Annual Income 6-7
Basis of Annual Income Projection 6-7
Using Up-Front Income Verification (UIV) to Project Income 6-8
6-I-C.(a) Disclosure of EIV Tools ..... 6-8(a)
6-I-C.(b) Explanation of the Use of EIV Tools ..... 6-8(a)
6-I-C.(c) Explanation of the CHA's EIV Security Procedures ..... 6-8(a)
6-I.D. Earned Income 6-9
Types of Earned Income Included in Annual Income 6-9
Types of Earned Income Not Counted in Annual Income 6-9
6-I.E. Earned Income Disallowance For Persons With Disabilities [24 CFR 5.617] 6-13
Eligibility 6-13
Calculation of the Disallowance 6-14
6-I.F. Business Income [24 CFR 5.609(b)(2)] 6-15
Business Expenses 6-15
Business Expansion 6-15
Capital Indebtedness 6-15
Negative Business Income 6-16
Withdrawal of Cash or Assets from a Business 6-16
Co-owned Businesses 6-16
6-I.G. Assets [24 CFR 5.609(b)(3) and 24 CFR 5.603(b)] 6-17
Overview 6-17
General Policies 6-17
Types of Assets 6-21
6-I.H. Periodic Payments 6-25
Periodic Payments Included in Annual Income 6-25
Lump-Sum Payments for the Delayed Start of a Periodic Payment 6-25
Periodic Payments Excluded from Annual Income 6-26
6-I.I. Payments In Lieu Of Earnings 6-27
6-I.J. Welfare Assistance 6-28
Overview 6-28
Sanctions Resulting in the Reduction of Welfare Benefits [24 CFR 5.615] 6-28
6-I.K. Periodic And Determinable Allowances [24 CFR 5.609(b)(7)] 6-29
Alimony and Child Support 6-29

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Regular Contributions or Gifts 6-29
6-I.L. Additional Exclusions From Annual Income 6-30

PART II: ADJUSTED INCOME 6-33
6-II.A. Introduction 6-33
Overview 6-33
Anticipating Expenses 6-33
6-II.B. Dependent Deduction 6-34
6-II.C. Elderly Or Disabled Family Deduction 6-34
6-II.D. Medical Expenses Deduction [24 CFR 5.611(a)(3)(i)] 6-35
Definition of *Medical Expenses* 6-35
Summary of Allowable Medical Expenses from IRS Publication 502 6-35
Families That Qualify for Both Medical and Disability Assistance Expenses 6-36
6-II.E. Disability Assistance Expenses Deduction [24 CFR 5.603(b) and 24 CFR 5.611(a)(3)(ii)] 6-37
Earned Income Limit on the Disability Assistance Expense Deduction 6-37
Eligible Disability Expenses 6-38
Necessary and Reasonable Expenses 6-39
Families That Qualify for Both Medical and Disability Assistance Expenses 6-39
6-II.F. Child Care Expense Deduction 6-40
Clarifying the Meaning of *Child* for This Deduction 6-40
Qualifying for the Deduction 6-40
Earned Income Limit on Child Care Expense Deduction 6-42
Eligible Child Care Expenses 6-43

PART III: CALCULATING FAMILY SHARE AND PHA SUBSIDY 6-45
6-III.A. Overview Of Rent And Subsidy Calculations 6-45
TTP Formula [24 CFR 5.628] 6-45
Family Share [24 CFR 982.305(a)(5)] 6-45
PHA Subsidy [24 CFR 982.505(b)] 6-46
Utility Reimbursement [24 CFR 982.514(b)] 6-46
6-III.B. Financial Hardships Affecting Minimum Rent [24 CFR 5.630] 6-47
Overview 6-47
HUD-Defined Financial Hardship 6-47
Implementation of Hardship Exemption 6-49
6-III.C. Applying Payment Standards [24 CFR 982.505] 6-52
Overview 6-52
Changes in Payment Standards 6-52
Reasonable Accommodation 6-53

6-III.D. Applying Utility Allowances [24 CFR 982.517] 6-54
Overview 6-54
Reasonable Accommodation 6-54
Utility Allowance Revisions 6-54

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-III.E. Prorated Assistance For Mixed Families [24 CFR 5.520]..... 6-55

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Exhibit 6-1: Annual Income Inclusions 6-57
HHS Definition Of "Assistance" 6-58
Exhibit 6-2: Annual Income Exclusions 6-60
Exhibit 6-3: Treatment Of Family Assets 6-63
Exhibit 6-4: Earned Income Disallowance For Persons With Disabilities 6-64
Exhibit 6-5: The Effect Of Welfare Benefit Reduction 6-66

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 7
VERIFICATION
[24 CFR 982.516, 24 CFR 982.551, 24 CFR 5.230]

PART I. GENERAL VERIFICATION REQUIREMENTS 7-1
7-I.A. Family Consent To Release Of Information [24 CFR 982.516 and 982.551, 24 CFR 5.230] 7-1
Consent Forms 7-1
Penalties for Failing to Consent [24 CFR 5.232] 7-1
7-I.B. Overview Of Verification Requirements 7-2
HUD's Verification Hierarchy 7-2
Requirements for Acceptable Documents 7-2
File Documentation 7-2
7-I.C. Up-Front Income Verification (UIV) 7-3
Definition of Substantial Difference 7-3
When No Substantial Difference Exists 7-3
When a Substantial Difference Exists 7-3
7-I.D. Third-Party Written And Oral Verification 7-4
Reasonable Effort and Timing 7-4
When Third-Party Information is Late 7-5
When Third-Party Verification is Not Required 7-5
7-I.E. Review Of Documents 7-7
Using Review of Documents as Verification 7-7
7-I.F. Self-Certification 7-7

PART II. VERIFYING FAMILY INFORMATION 7-9
7-II.A. Verification Of Legal Identity 7-9
7-II.B. Social Security Numbers [24 CFR 5.216 and HCV GB, p. 5-12] 7-10
7-II.C. Documentation Of Age 7-11
7-II.D. Family Relationships 7-12
Marriage 7-12
Separation or Divorce 7-12
Absence of Adult Member 7-13
Foster Children and Foster Adults 7-13
7-II.E. Verification Of Student Status 7-14
7-II.F. Documentation Of Disability 7-15
Family Members Receiving SSA Disability Benefits 7-16
Family Members Not Receiving SSA Disability Benefits 7-16
7-II.G. Citizenship Or Eligible Immigration Status [24 CFR 5.508] 7-17
Overview 7-17
U.S. Citizens and Nationals 7-17
Eligible Immigrants 7-18
7-II.H. Verification Of Preference Status 7-18

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART III. VERIFYING INCOME AND ASSETS 7-19
7-III.A. Earned Income 7-19
Tips 7-19
7-III.B. Business And Self Employment Income 7-19
7-III.C. Periodic Payments And Payments In Lieu Of Earnings 7-20
Social Security/SSI Benefits 7-20
7-III.D. Alimony Or Child Support 7-21
7-III.E. Assets And Income From Assets 7-22
Assets Disposed of for Less than Fair Market Value 7-22
7-III.F. Net Income From Rental Property 7-22
7-III.G. Retirement Accounts 7-23
7-III.H. Income From Excluded Sources 7-23
7-III.I. Zero Annual Income Status 7-23

PART IV. VERIFYING MANDATORY DEDUCTIONS 7-25
7-IV.A. Dependent And Elderly/Disabled Household Deductions 7-25
Dependent Deduction 7-25
Elderly/Disabled Family Deduction 7-25
7-IV.B. Medical Expense Deduction 7-26
Amount of Expense 7-26
Eligible Household 7-27
Qualified Expenses 7-27
Unreimbursed Expenses 7-27
Expenses Incurred in Past Years 7-27
7-IV.C. Disability Assistance Expenses 7-28
Amount of Expense 7-28
Family Member is a Person with Disabilities 7-29
Family Member(s) Permitted to Work 7-29
Unreimbursed Expenses 7-29
7-IV.D. Child Care Expenses 7-30
Eligible Child 7-30
Unreimbursed Expense 7-30
Pursuing an Eligible Activity 7-31
Allowable Type of Child Care 7-32
Reasonableness of Expenses 7-32

Exhibit 7-1: Excerpt From HUD Verification Guidance Notice (PIH 2004-01, pp. 11-14) 7-33

Exhibit 7-2: Summary Of Documentation Requirements For Noncitizens [HCV GB, pp. 5-9 and 5-10] 7-37

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 8
HOUSING QUALITY STANDARDS AND RENT REASONABLENESS DETERMINATIONS

[24 CFR 982 Subpart I and 24 CFR 982.507]

PART I: PHYSICAL STANDARDS 8-2
- 8.I.A. General HUD Requirements 8-2
  - HUD Performance and Acceptability Standards 8-2
  - Tenant Preference Items 8-2
  - Modifications to Provide Accessibility 8-3
- 8.I.B. Additional Local Requirements 8-4
  - Thermal Environment [HCV GB p.10-7] 8-4
  - Clarifications of HUD Requirements 8-5
- 8.I.C. Life Threatening Conditions [24 CFR 982.404(a)] 8-6
- 8-I.D. Owner And Family Responsibilities [24 CFR 982.404] 8-7
  - Family Responsibilities 8-7
  - Owner Responsibilities 8-7
- 8-I-E. Special Requirements For Children With Environmental Intervention Blood Lead Level [24 CFR 35.1225] 8-8
- 8-I-F. Violation Of HQS Space Standards [24 CFR 982.403] 8-8

PART II: THE INSPECTION PROCESS 8-9
- 8-II.A. Overview [24 CFR 982.405] 8-9
  - Types of Inspections 8-9
  - Inspection of PHA-owned Units [24 CFR 982.352(b)] 8-9
  - Inspection Costs 8-9
  - Notice and Scheduling 8-10
  - Attendance at inspections by owner and family 8-10
- 8-II.B. Initial HQS Inspection [24 CFR 982.401(a)] 8-11
  - Timing of Initial Inspections 8-11
  - Inspection Results and Reinspections 8-11
  - Utilities 8-12
  - Appliances 8-12
- 8.II.C. Annual HQS Inspections [24 CFR 982.405(a)] 8-13
  - Scheduling the Inspection 8-13
- 8-II.D. Special Inspections [HCV GB p. 10-30] 8-13
- 8-II.E. Quality Control Inspections [24 CFR 982.405(b), HCV GB p. 10-32] 8-13
- 8.II.F. Inspection Results And Reinspections For Units Under HAP Contract 8-14
  - Notification of Corrective Actions 8-14
  - Extensions 8-15
  - Reinspections 8-15
- 8.II.G. Enforcing Owner Compliance 8-16
  - HAP Abatement 8-16
  - HAP Contract Termination 8-16
- 8.II.H. Enforcing Family Compliance With HQS [24 CFR 982.404(b)] 8-16

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART III: RENT REASONABLENESS [24 CFR 982.507] 8-17
8-III.A. Overview 8-17
PHA owned Units [24 CFR 982.352(b)] 8-17
8-III.B. When Rent Reasonableness Determinations Are Required 8-18
Owner-initiated Rent Determinations 8-18
PHA and HUD-Initiated Rent Reasonableness Determinations ... 8-18
8-III.C. How Comparability Is Established 8-19
Factors to Consider 8-19
Units that Must Not be Used as Comparables 8-19
Rents Charged for Other Units on the Premises 8-19
8-III.D. PHA Rent Reasonableness Methodology 8-20
How Market Data is Collected 8-20
How Rents are Determined 8-20

Exhibit 8-1: Overview Of HUD Housing Quality Standards 8-21

Exhibit 8-2: Summary Of Tenant Preference Areas Related To Housing Quality 8-24

Chapter 9
GENERAL LEASING POLICIES

9-I.A. Tenant Screening 9-2
9-I.B. Requesting Tenancy Approval [Form HUD-52517] 9-3
9-I.C. Owner Participation 9-4
9-I.D. Eligible Units 9-5
Ineligible Units [24 CFR 982.352(a)] 9-5
PHA Owned Units [24 CFR 982.352(b)] 9-5
Special Housing Types [24 CFR 982 Subpart M] 9-5
Duplicative Assistance [24 CFR 982.352(c)] 9-6
Housing Quality Standards (HQS) [24 CFR 982.305 and 24 CFR 982.401] 9-6
Unit Size 9-7
Rent Reasonableness [24 CFR 982.305 and 24 CFR 982.507] 9-7
Rent Burden [24 CFR 982.508] 9-7
9-I.E. Lease And Tenancy Addendum 9-8
Lease Form and Tenancy Addendum [24 CFR 982.308] 9-8
Lease Information [24 CFR 982.308(d)] 9-8
Term of Assisted Tenancy 9-9
Security Deposit [24 CFR 982.313 (a) and (b)] 9-9
Separate Non-Lease Agreements between Owner and Tenant 9-10
PHA Review of Lease 9-11
9-I.F. Tenancy Approval [24 CFR 982.305] 9-12
9-I.G. HAP Contract Execution [24 CFR 982.305] 9-13
9-I.H. Changes In Lease Or Rent [24 CFR 982.308] 9-14

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 10
MOVING WITH CONTINUED ASSISTANCE AND PORTABILITY

PART I. MOVING WITH CONTINUED ASSISTANCE 10-1
10-I.A. Allowable Moves 10-1
10-I.B. Restrictions On Moves 10-3
Denial of Moves 10-3
Restrictions on Elective Moves [24 CFR 982.314(c)] 10-4
10-I.C. Moving Process 10-5
Notification 10-5
Approval 10-5
Reexamination of Family Income and Composition 10-5
Voucher Issuance and Briefing 10-5
Housing Assistance Payments [24 CFR 982.311(d)] 10-6

PART II: PORTABILITY 10-7
10-II.A. Overview 10-7
10-II.B. Initial PHA Role 10-8
Allowable Moves under Portability 10-8
Determining Income Eligibility 10-9
Reexamination of Family Income and Composition 10-9
Briefing 10-9
Voucher Issuance and Term 10-10
Voucher Extensions and Expiration 10-10
Initial Contact with the Receiving PHA 10-11
Sending Documentation to the Receiving PHA 10-11
Initial Billing Deadline [Notice PIH 2004-12] 10-12
Monthly Billing Payments [24 CFR 982.355(e), Notice PIH 2004-12] 10-12
Annual Updates of Form HUD-50058 10-13
Subsequent Family Moves 10-13
Denial or Termination of Assistance [24 CFR 982.355(c)(9)] 10-13
10-II.C. Receiving PHA Role 10-14
Initial Contact with Family 10-14
Briefing 10-15
Income Eligibility and Reexamination 10-15
Voucher Issuance 10-16
Notifying the Initial PHA 10-17
Administering a Portable Family's Voucher 10-17
Absorbing a Portable Family 10-20

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 11
REEXAMINATIONS

PART I: ANNUAL REEXAMINATIONS [24 CFR 982.516] 11-1
11-I.A. Overview 11-1
11-I.B. Scheduling Annual Reexaminations 11-2
Notification of and Participation in the Annual Reexamination Process 11-2
11-I.C. Conducting Annual Reexaminations 11-3
11-I.D. Effective Dates 11-4

PART II: INTERIM REEXAMINATIONS [24 CFR 982.516] 11-5
11-II.A. Overview 11-5
11-II.B. Changes In Family And Household Composition 11-5
New Family Members Not Requiring Approval 11-5
New Family and Household Members Requiring Approval 11-6
Departure of a Family or Household Member 11-7
11-II.C. Changes Affecting Income Or Expenses 11-8
PHA Initiated Interim Reexaminations 11-8
Family-Initiated Interim Reexaminations 11-9
11-II.D. Processing The Interim Reexamination 11-10
Method of Reporting 11-10
Effective Dates 11-10

PART III: RECALCULATING FAMILY SHARE AND SUBSIDY AMOUNT 11-11
11-III.A. Overview 11-11
11-III.B. Changes In Payment Standards And Utility Allowances 11-11
Payment Standards [24 CFR 982.505] 11-11
Subsidy Standards [24 CFR 982.505(c)(4)] 11-12
Utility Allowances [24 CFR 982.517(d)] 11-12
11-III.C. Notification Of New Family Share And HAP Amount 11-12
11-III.D. Discrepancies 11-13

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 12
TERMINATION OF ASSISTANCE AND TENANCY

PART I: GROUNDS FOR TERMINATION OF ASSISTANCE 12-1
12-I.A. Overview 12-1
12-I.B. Family No Longer Requires Assistance [24 CFR 982.455] 12-1
12-I.C. Family Chooses To Terminate Assistance 12-2
12-I.D. Mandatory Termination Of Assistance 12-2
Eviction [24 CFR 982.552(b)(2)] 12-2
Failure to Provide Consent [24 CFR 982.552(b)(3)] 12-2
Failure to Document Citizenship [24 CFR 982.552(b)(4) and [24 CFR 5.514(c)] 12-3
Failure to Provide Social Security Documentation [24 CFR 5.218(c)] 12-3
Methamphetamine Manufacture or Production [24 CFR 983.553(b)(1)(ii)] 12-3
12-I.E. Mandatory Policies And Other Authorized Terminations 12-3
Mandatory Policies [24 CFR 982.553(b) and 982.551(l)] 12-3
Other Authorized Reasons for Termination of Assistance [24 CFR 982.552(c)] 12-5

PART II: APPROACH TO TERMINATION OF ASSISTANCE 12-7
12-II.A. Overview 12-7
12-II.B. Method Of Termination [24 CFR 982.552(a)(3)] 12-7
12-II.C. Alternatives To Termination Of Assistance 12-7
Change in Household Composition 12-7
Repayment of Family Debts 12-7
12-II.D. Criteria For Deciding To Terminate Assistance 12-8
Evidence 12-8
Consideration of Circumstances [24 CFR 982.552(c)(2)(i)] 12-8
Reasonable Accommodation [24 CFR 982.552(c)(2)(iv)] 12-9
12-II.E. Termination Notice [HCV GB, p. 15-7] 12-9
Notice of Termination Based on Citizenship Status [24 CFR 5.514 (c) and (d)] 12-10
12-II.F. How Termination Of Assistance Affects The HAP Contract And Lease 12-10

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART III: TERMINATION OF TENANCY BY THE OWNER 12-11
12-III.A. Overview 12-11
12-III.B. Grounds For Owner Termination Of Tenancy [24 CFR 982.310 and Form HUD-52641-A, Tenancy Addendum] 12-11
Serious or Repeated Lease Violations 12-11
Violation of Federal, State, or Local Law 12-11
Criminal Activity or Alcohol Abuse 12-11
Other Good Cause 12-12
12-III.C. Eviction [24 CFR 982.310(e) and (f) and Form HUD-52641-A, Tenancy Addendum] 12-13
12-III.D. Deciding Whether To Terminate Tenancy [24 CFR 982.310(h)] 12-14
12-III.E. Effect Of Termination Of Tenancy On The Family's Assistance 12-14

Exhibit 12-1: Statement Of Family Obligations 12-15

Chapter 13
OWNERS

PART I. OWNERS IN THE HCV PROGRAM 13-3
13-I.A. Owner Recruitment And Retention [HCV GB, pp. 2-4 to 2-6] 13-3
Recruitment 13-3
Retention 13-4
13-I.B. Basic HCV Program Requirements 13-5
13-I.C. Owner Responsibilities [24 CFR 982.452] 13-7
13-I.D. Owner Qualifications 13-8
Owners Barred from Participation [24 CFR 982.306(a) and (b)] ... 13-8
Leasing to Relatives [24 CFR 982.306(d), HCV GB p. 11-2] 13-8
Conflict of Interest [24 CFR 982.161; HCV GB p. 8-19] 13-8
Owner Actions That May Result in Disapproval of a Tenancy Request [24 CFR 982.306(c)] 13-10
Legal Ownership of Unit 13-11
13-I.E. Non-Discrimination [HAP Contract – Form HUD-52641] 13-11

PART II. HAP CONTRACTS 13-13
13-II.A. Overview 13-13
13-II.B. HAP Contract Contents 13-14
13-II.C. HAP Contract Payments 13-16
General 13-16
Owner Certification of Compliance 13-16
Late HAP Payments [24 CFR 982.451(a)(5)] 13-17
Termination of HAP Payments 13-17
13-II.D. Breach Of HAP Contract [24 CFR 982.453] 13-18
13-II.E. HAP Contract Term And Terminations 13-19
13-II.F. Change In Ownership / Assignment Of The HAP Contract [HUD-52641] 13-21

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 14
PROGRAM INTEGRITY

PART I: PREVENTING, DETECTING, AND INVESTIGATING ERRORS AND PROGRAM ABUSE 14-3
14-I.A. Preventing Errors And Program Abuse 14-3
14-I.B. Detecting Errors And Program Abuse 14-4
Quality Control and Analysis of Data 14-4
Independent Audits and HUD Monitoring 14-4
Individual Reporting of Possible Errors and Program Abuse 14-4
14-I.C. Investigating Errors And Program Abuse 14-5
When the PHA Will Investigate 14-5
Consent to Release of Information [24 CFR 982.516] 14-5
Analysis and Findings 14-5
Consideration of Remedies 14-6
Notice and Appeals 14-6

PART II: CORRECTIVE MEASURES AND PENALTIES 14-7
14-II.A. Subsidy Under- Or Overpayments 14-7
Corrections 14-7
Reimbursement 14-7
14-II.B. Family-Caused Errors And Program Abuse 14-8
Family Reimbursement to PHA [HCV GB pp. 22-12 to 22-13] 14-8
PHA Reimbursement to Family [HCV GB p. 22-12] 14-8
Prohibited Actions 14-9
Penalties for Program Abuse 14-9
14-II.C. Owner-Caused Error Or Program Abuse 14-10
Owner Reimbursement to the PHA 14-10
Prohibited Owner Actions 14-10
Remedies and Penalties 14-11
14-II.D. PHA Caused Errors Or Program Abuse 14-12
Repayment to the PHA 14-12
PHA Reimbursement to Family or Owner 14-12
Prohibited Activities 14-12
14-II.E. Criminal Prosecution 14-13
14-II.F. Fraud And Program Abuse Recoveries 14-14

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 15
SPECIAL HOUSING TYPES
[24 CFR 982 Subpart M]

PART I. SINGLE ROOM OCCUPANCY [24 CFR 982.602 through 982.605] 15-3
15-I.A. Overview 15-3
15-I.B. Payment Standard, Utility Allowance, And HAP Calculation 15-3
15-I.C. Housing Quality Standards (HQS) 15-3

PART II. CONGREGATE HOUSING [24 CFR 982.606 through 982.609] 15-5
15-II.A. Overview 15-5
15-II.B. Payment Standard, Utility Allowance, And HAP Calculation 15-6
15-II.C. Housing Quality Standards 15-6

PART III. GROUP HOME [24 CFR 982.610 through 982.614 and HCV GB p. 7-4] 15-7
15-III.A. Overview 15-7
15-III.B. Payment Standard, Utility Allowance, And HAP Calculation 15-7
15-III.C. Housing Quality Standards 15-8

PART IV. SHARED HOUSING [24 CFR 982.615 through 982.618] 15-9
15-IV.I. Overview 15-9
15-IV.B. Payment Standard, Utility Allowance And HAP Calculation 15-9
15-IV.C. Housing Quality Standards 15-10

PART V. COOPERATIVE HOUSING [24 CFR 982.619] 15-11
15-V.A. Overview 15-11
15-V.B. Payment Standard, Utility Allowance And HAP Calculation 15-11
15-V.C. Housing Quality Standards 15-11

PART VI. MANUFACTURED HOMES [24 CFR 982.620 through 982.624] 15-13
15-VI.A. Overview 15-13
15-VI.B. Special Policies For Manufactured Home Owners Who Lease A Space 15-13
Family Income 15-13
Lease and HAP Contract 15-13
15-VI.C. Payment Standard, Utility Allowance And HAP Calculation 15-14
Payment Standards 15-14
Utility Allowance 15-14
Space Rent 15-14
Housing Assistance Payment 15-14
Rent Reasonableness 15-14
15-VI.D. Housing Quality Standards 15-15

PART VII. HOMEOWNERSHIP [24 CFR 982.625 through 982.643] 15-17
15-VII.A. Overview [24 CFR 982.625] 15-17
15-VII.B. Family Eligibility [24 CFR 982.627] 15-18
15-VII.C. Selection Of Families [24 CFR 982.626] 15-20
15-VII.D. Eligible Units [24 CFR 982.628] 15-20
15-VII.E. Additional PHA Requirements For Search And Purchase [24 CFR 982.629] 15-22
15-VII.F. Homeownership Counseling [24 CFR 982.630] 15-23
15-VII.G. Home Inspections, Contract Of Sale, And PHA Disapproval Of Seller [24 CFR 982.631] 15-24

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Home Inspections 15-24
Contract of Sale 15-24
Disapproval of a Seller 15-24
15-VII.H. Financing [24 CFR 982.632] 15-25
15-VII.I. Continued Assistance Requirements; Family Obligations [24 CFR 982.633] 15-25
15-VII.J. Maximum Term Of Homeowner Assistance [24 CFR 982.634] 15-27
15-VII.K. Homeownership Assistance Payments And Homeownership Expenses [24 CFR 982.635] 15-27
15-VII.L. Portability [24 CFR 982.636, 982.637, 982.353(b) and (c), 982.552, 982.553] 15-29
15-VII.M. Moving With Continued Assistance [24 CFR 982.637] 15-29
15-VII.N. Denial Or Termination Of Assistance [24 CFR 982.638] 15-30

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

CHAPTER 16
PROGRAM ADMINISTRATION

PART I: ADMINISTRATIVE FEE RESERVE [24 CFR 982.155] 16-3

PART II: SETTING PROGRAM STANDARDS AND SCHEDULES 16-5
16-II.A. Overview 16-5
16-II.B. Payment Standards [24 CFR 982.503; HCV GB, Chapter 7] 16-5
Updating Payment Standards 16-6
Exception Payment Standards [982.503(c)] 16-7
Unit-by-Unit Exceptions [24 CFR 982.503(c)(2)(ii)] 16-7
"Success Rate" Payment Standard Amounts [24 CFR 982.503(e)] 16-8
Decreases in the Payment Standard Below the Basic Range [24 CFR 982.503(d)] 16-8
16-II.C. Utility Allowances [24 CFR 982.517] 16-9
Air Conditioning 16-9
Reasonable Accommodation 16-9
Utility Allowance Revisions 16-9

PART III: INFORMAL REVIEWS AND HEARINGS 16-11
16-III.A. Overview 16-11
16-III.B. Informal Reviews 16-11
Decisions Subject to Informal Review 16-11
Notice to the Applicant [24 CFR 982.554(a)] 16-12
Scheduling an Informal Review 16-12
Informal Review Procedures [24 CFR 982.554(b)] 16-12
Informal Review Decision [24 CFR 982.554(b)] 16-13
16-III.C. Informal Hearings For Participants [24 CFR 982.555] 16-14
Decisions Subject to Informal Hearing 16-14
Informal Hearing Procedures 16-16
16-III.D. Hearing And Appeal Provisions For Non-Citizens [24 CFR 5.514] 16-23
Notice of Denial or Termination of Assistance [24 CFR 5.514(d)] 16-23
USCIS Appeal Process [24 CFR 5.514(e)] 16-24
Informal Hearing Procedures for Applicants [24 CFR 5.514(f)] 16-24
Retention of Documents [24 CFR 5.514(h)] 16-26

PART IV: OWNER OR FAMILY DEBTS TO THE PHA 16-27
16-IV.A. Overview 16-27
16-IV.B. Repayment Policy 16-28
Owner Debts to the PHA 16-28
Family Debts to the PHA 16-28
Repayment Agreement [24 CFR 792.103] 16-28
Repayment Agreement Guidelines 16-28

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART V: MANAGEMENT ASSESSMENT (SEMAP) 16-31
16-V.A. Overview 16-31
16-V.B. SEMAP Certification [24 CFR 985.101] 16-32
HUD Verification Method 16-32
16-V.C. SEMAP Indicators [24 CFR 985.3 and form HUD-52648] 16-33
SEMAP Indicators Chart 16-33

PART VI: RECORD KEEPING 16-37
16-VI.A. Overview 16-37
16-VI.B. Record Retention [24 CFR 982.158] 16-37
16-VI.C. Records Management 16-38
Privacy Act Requirements [24 CFR 5.212 and Form-9886] 16-38
Upfront Income Verification (UIV) Records 16-38
Criminal Records 16-39
Medical/Disability Records 16-39

PART VII: REPORTING AND RECORD KEEPING FOR CHILDREN WITH ENVIRONMENTAL INTERVENTION BLOOD LEAD LEVEL 16-41
16-VII.A. Overview 16-41
16-VII.B. Reporting Requirement [24 CFR 35.1225(e)] 16-41
16-VII.C. Data Collection And Record Keeping [24 CFR 35.1225(f)] 16-41

GLOSSARY

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

CHAPTER 17
PROJECT-BASED ASSISTANCE

PART I: INTRODUCTION 17-1
PART II: OBJECTIVES 17-1
PART III: EXTENT OF PARTICIPATION 17-2
PART IV: GENERAL LOCATION OF UNITS 17-2
PART V: PRELIMINARY REVIEW OF PROPOSALS 17-2
PART VI: RANKING OF PROPOSALS 17-3
PART VII: NOTIFICATION TO LANDLORDS 17-4
PART VIII: CONTRACT TERM 17-4
PART IX: DETERMINATION OF FAMILY ELIGIBILITY 17-4
PART X: MISCELLANEOUS PROCEDURES – SIMILARITIES 17-5
PART XI: MISCELLANEOUS PROCEDURES – DIFFERENCES 17-5
PART XII: PROPOSALS INVOLVING REHABILITATION OR NEW CONSTRUCTION 17-6
PART XIII: TURNOVER 17-6
PART XIV: VACANCY LOSS PAYMENTS 17-6
PART XV: RENT INCREASE REQUESTS 17-6

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 1

OVERVIEW OF THE PROGRAM AND PLAN

INTRODUCTION

The PHA receives its funding for the Housing Choice Voucher (HCV) program from the Department of Housing and Urban Development. The PHA is not a federal department or agency. A public housing agency (PHA) is a governmental or public body, created and authorized by state law to develop and operate housing and housing programs for low-income families. The PHA enters into an Annual Contributions Contract with HUD to administer the program requirements on behalf of HUD. The PHA must ensure compliance with federal laws, regulations and notices and must establish policy and procedures to clarify federal requirements and to ensure consistency in program operation.

This chapter contains information about the PHA and its programs with emphasis on the HCV program. It also contains information about the purpose, intent and use of the plan and guide.

There are three parts to this chapter:

> Part I: The Public Housing Agency (PHA). This part includes a description of the PHA, its jurisdiction, its programs, and its mission and intent.
>
> Part II: The HCV Program. This part contains information about the Housing Choice Voucher program operation, roles and responsibilities, and partnerships.
>
> Part III: The HCV Administrative Plan. This part discusses the purpose and organization of the plan and its revision requirements.

PART I: THE PHA

1-I.A. OVERVIEW

This part explains the origin of the PHA's creation and authorization, the general structure of the organization, and the relationship between the PHA Board and staff.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

1-I.B. ORGANIZATION AND STRUCTURE OF THE PHA

The Section 8 tenant-based Housing Choice Voucher (HCV) assistance program is funded by the federal government and administered by the Housing Authority of the City of Charleston (SC) for the jurisdiction of the municipal boundaries of the City of Charleston.

The officials of a PHA are known as commissioners or, collectively, as the board of commissioners. Commissioners are appointed in accordance with state housing law and generally serve in the same capacity as the directors of a corporation, establishing policies under which the PHA conducts business, ensuring that policies are followed by PHA staff and ensuring that the PHA is successful in its mission. The board is responsible for preserving and expanding the agency's resources and assuring the agency's continued viability.

Formal actions of the PHA are taken through written resolutions, adopted by the board of commissioners and entered into the official records of the PHA.

The principal staff member of the PHA is the executive director (ED), hired and appointed by the board of commissioners. The executive director is directly responsible for carrying out the policies established by the commissioners and is delegated the responsibility for hiring, training and supervising the remainder of the PHA's staff in order to manage the day-to-day operations of the PHA to ensure compliance with federal and state laws and directives for the programs managed.. In addition, the executive director's duties include budgeting and financial planning for the agency.

1-I.C. PHA MISSION

The purpose of a mission statement is to communicate the purpose of the agency to people inside and outside of the agency. It provides guiding direction for developing strategy, defining critical success factors, searching out key opportunities, making resource allocation choices, satisfying clients and stakeholders, and making decisions.
The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston, SC (CHA) was organized in 1935 and stands today as one of the oldest and most respected authorities in the United States. Our mission remains the same as it was at its inception: to provide decent, affordable, safe and sanitary housing for citizens on low and moderate incomes. The Housing Authority is an integral part of the community working together in partnership with the City Government, community development agencies, economic development and private industry. Our goal is to provide housing and supportive services not just for low income families, but for all limited income families whose needs cannot be met by the private sector.

PHA Policy

> The PHA's mission is to provide safe, decent and sanitary housing conditions for very low-income families and to manage resources efficiently. The PHA is to promote personal, economic and social upward mobility to provide families the opportunity to make the transition from subsidized to non-subsidized housing.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

1-I.D. THE PHA'S PROGRAMS

The following programs are included under this administrative plan:

PHA Policy

The PHA's administrative plan is applicable to the operation of the Housing Choice Voucher program, all Family Self-Sufficiency (FSS) participants, Section 8 Homeownership, and Section8 Project Based Assistance.

1-I.E.THE PHA'S COMMITMENT TO ETHICS AND SERVICE

As a public service agency, the PHA is committed to providing excellent service to HCV program participants – families and owners – in the community. The PHA's standards include:

- Administer applicable federal and state laws and regulations to achieve high ratings in compliance measurement indicators while maintaining efficiency in program operation to ensure fair and consistent treatment of clients served.
- Provide decent, safe, and sanitary housing – in compliance with program housing quality standards – for very low income families while ensuring that family rents are fair, reasonable, and affordable.
- Encourage self sufficiency of participant families and assist in the expansion of family opportunities which address educational, socio-economic, recreational and other human services needs.
- Promote fair housing and the opportunity for very low-income families of all ethnic backgrounds to experience freedom of housing choice.
- Promote a housing program which maintains quality service and integrity while providing an incentive to private property owners to rent to very low-income families.
- Promote a market-driven housing program that will help qualified low-income families be successful in obtaining affordable housing and increase the supply of housing choices for such families.
- Create positive public awareness and expand the level of family, owner, and community support in accomplishing the PHA's mission.
- Attain and maintain a high level of standards and professionalism in day-to-day management of all program components.
- Administer an efficient, high-performing agency through continuous improvement of the PHA's support systems and commitment to our employees and their development.

The PHA will make every effort to keep program participants informed of HCV program rules and regulations, and to advise participants of how the program rules affect them.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

1-II.A. OVERVIEW AND HISTORY OF THE PROGRAM

The intent of this section is to provide the public and staff with information related to the overall operation of the program. There have been many changes to the program since its inception in 1974 and a brief history of the program will assist the audience in understanding the program.

The United States Housing Act of 1937 (the "Act") is responsible for the birth of federal housing program initiatives. The Act was intended to provide financial assistance to states and cities for public works projects, slum clearance and the development of affordable housing developments for low-income residents.

The Housing and Community Development (HCD) Act of 1974 created a new federally assisted housing program – the Section 8 Existing program (also known as the Section 8 Certificate program). The HCD Act represented a significant shift in federal housing strategy from locally owned public housing to privately owned rental housing.

Under the Certificate program, federal housing assistance payments were made directly to private owners of rental housing, where this housing was made available to lower-income families. Eligible families were able to select housing in the private rental market. Assuming that the housing met certain basic physical standards of quality ("housing quality standards") and was within certain HUD-established rent limitations ("fair market rents"), the family would be able to receive rental assistance in the housing unit. Family contribution to rent was generally set at 30 percent of the family's adjusted income, with the remainder of the rent paid by the program.

Another unique feature of the Certificate program was that the rental assistance remained with the eligible family, if the family chose to move to another privately-owned rental unit that met program requirements (in contrast to the public housing program where the rental assistance remains with the unit, should the family decide to move). Consequently, the Certificate program was characterized as tenant-based assistance, rather than unit-based assistance.

The Housing and Community Development (HCD) Act of 1987 authorized a new version of tenant-based assistance – the Section 8 Voucher program. The Voucher program was very similar to the Certificate program in that eligible families were able to select housing in the private rental market and receive assistance in that housing unit.

However, the Voucher program permitted families more options in housing selection. Rental housing still had to meet the basic housing quality standards, but there was no fair market rent limitation on rent. In addition, family contribution to rent was not set at a limit of 30 percent of adjusted income. Consequently, depending on the actual rental cost of the unit selected, a family might pay more or less than 30 percent of their adjusted income for rent.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

From 1987 through 1999, public housing agencies managed both the Certificate and Voucher tenant-based assistance programs, with separate rules and requirements for each. From 1994 through 1998, HUD published a series of new rules, known as “conforming” rules, to more closely combine and align the two similar housing programs, to the extent permitted by the law.

In 1998, the Quality Housing and Work Responsibility Act (QHWRA) – also known as the Public Housing Reform Act – was signed into law. QHWRA eliminated all statutory differences between the Certificate and Voucher tenant-based programs and required that the two programs be merged into a single tenant-based assistance program, now known as the Housing Choice Voucher (HCV) program.

The HCV program was modeled closely on the pre-merger Voucher program. However, unlike the pre-merger Voucher program, the HCV program requires an assisted family to pay at least 30 percent of adjusted income for rent.

The transition of assistance from the Certificate and Voucher programs to the new HCV program began in October 1999. By October 2001, all families receiving tenant-based assistance were converted to the HCV program.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

1-II.B. HCV PROGRAM BASICS

The purpose of the HCV program is to provide rental assistance to eligible families. The rules and regulations of the HCV program are determined by the U.S. Department of Housing and Urban Development. The PHA is afforded choices in the operation of the program which are included in the PHA's administrative plan, a document approved by the board of commissioners of the PHA.

The HCV program offers mobility to eligible families because they may search for suitable housing anywhere in the PHA's jurisdiction and may also be eligible to move under portability to other PHAs' jurisdictions.

When a family is determined to be eligible for the program and funding is available, the PHA issues the family a housing voucher. When the family finds a suitable housing unit and funding is available, the PHA will enter into a contract with the owner and the family will enter into a lease with the owner. Each party makes their respective payment to the owner so that the owner receives full rent.

Even though the family is determined to be eligible for the program, the owner has the responsibility of approving the family as a suitable renter. The PHA continues to make payments to the owner as long as the family is eligible and the housing unit continues to qualify under the program.

1-II.C. THE HCV PARTNERSHIPS

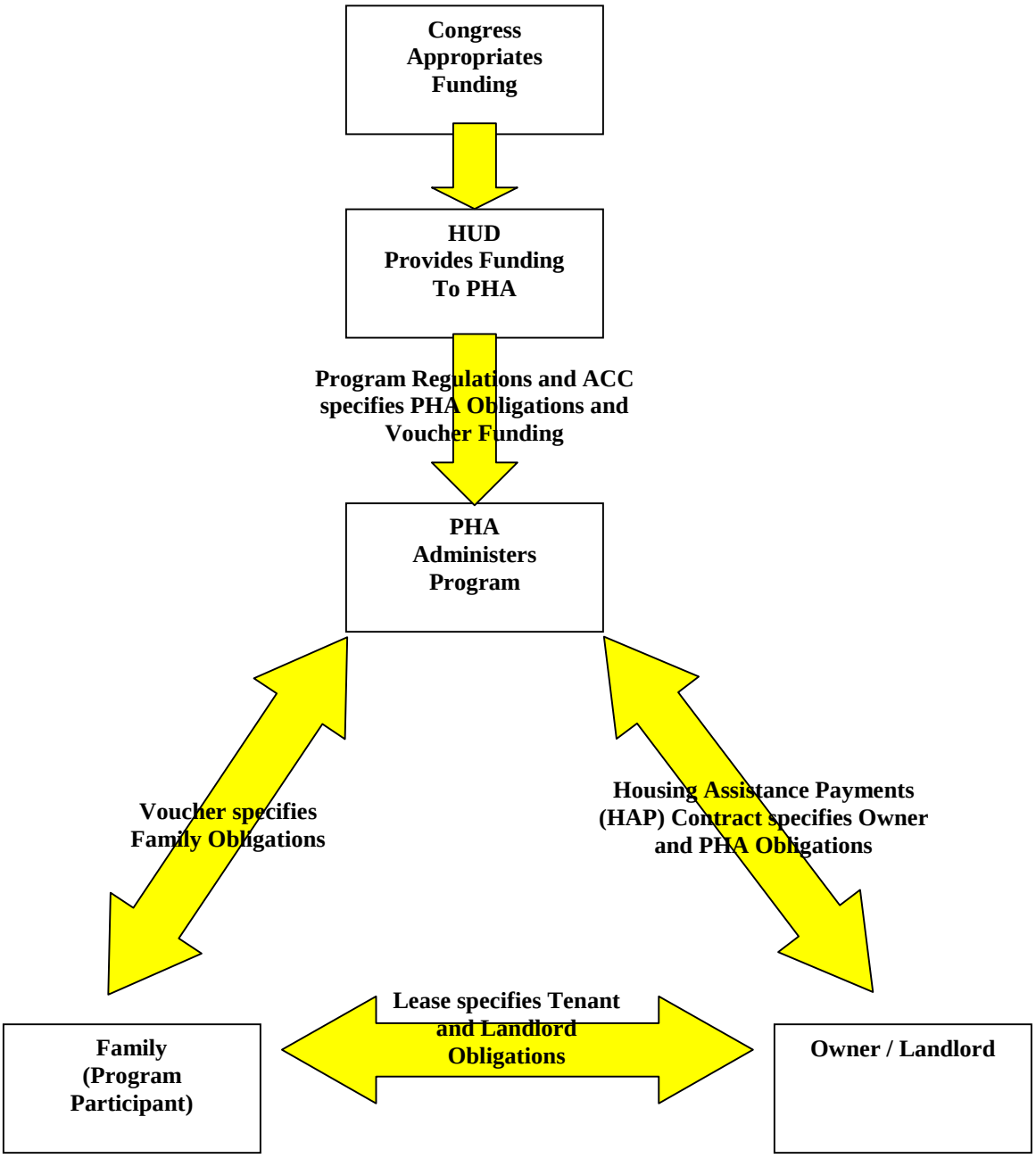
To administer the HCV program, the PHA enters into a contractual relationship with HUD. The PHA also enters into contractual relationships with the assisted family and the owner or landlord of the housing unit.

For the HCV program to work and be successful, all parties involved – HUD, the PHA, the owner, and the family – have important roles to play. The roles and responsibilities of all parties are defined in federal regulations and in legal documents that parties execute to participate in the program.

The chart on the following page illustrates key aspects of these relationships.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The HCV Relationships:



© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

What does HUD do?

HUD has the following major responsibilities:

- Develop regulations, requirements, handbooks, notices and other guidance to implement HCV housing program legislation passed by Congress;
- Allocate HCV program funds to PHAs;
- Provide technical assistance to PHAs on interpreting and applying HCV program requirements;
- Monitor PHA compliance with HCV program requirements and PHA performance in program administration.

What does the PHA do?

The PHA administers the HCV program under contract with HUD and has the following major responsibilities:

- Establish local policies;
- Review applications from interested applicant families to determine whether applicants are eligible for the program;
- Maintain waiting list and select families for admission;
- Issue voucher to selected family and, if necessary, assist the family in finding a place to live;
- Conduct outreach to owners, with special attention to owners outside areas of poverty or minority concentration;
- Approve the rental unit (including assuring compliance with housing quality standards and rent reasonableness), the owner, and the tenancy;
- Make housing assistance payments to the owner in a timely manner;
- Ensure that families and their rental units continue to qualify under the program;
- Ensure that owners and families comply with program rules;
- Provide families and owners with prompt, professional service;
- Comply with all fair housing and equal opportunity requirements , HUD regulations and requirements, the Annual Contributions Contract, HUD-approved applications for funding, the PHA's administrative plan, and other applicable federal, state and local laws.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

What does the Owner do?

The owner has the following major responsibilities:

- Screen families who apply for tenancy, to determine if they will be good renters.
    - The PHA can provide some information to the owner, but the primary responsibility for tenant screening rests with the owner.
    - The owner should consider family background factors such as rent and bill-paying history, history of caring for property, respecting the rights of others to peaceful enjoyment of the property, compliance with essential conditions of tenancy, whether the family is engaging in drug-related criminal activity or other criminal activity that might threaten others.
- Comply with the terms of the Housing Assistance Payments contract, executed with the PHA;
- Comply with all applicable fair housing laws and discriminate against no one;
- Maintain the housing unit by making necessary repairs in a timely manner;
- Collect rent due from the assisted family and otherwise comply with and enforce provisions of the dwelling lease.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

What does the Family do?

The family has the following responsibilities:

- Provide the PHA with complete and accurate information, determined by the PHA to be necessary for administration of the program;
- Make their best and most timely efforts to find a place to live that is suitable for them and that qualifies for the program;
- Cooperate in attending all appointments scheduled by the PHA;
- Allow the PHA to inspect the unit at reasonable times and after reasonable notice;
- Take responsibility for care of the housing unit, including any violations of housing quality standards caused by the family;
- Comply with the terms of the lease with the owner;
- Comply with the family obligations of the voucher;
- Not commit serious or repeated violations of the lease;
- Not engage in drug-related or violent criminal activity;
- Notify the PHA and the owner before moving or termination the lease;
- Use the assisted unit only for residence and as the sole residence of the family. Not sublet the unit, assign the lease, or have any interest in the unit;
- Promptly notify the PHA of any changes in family composition;
- Not commit fraud, bribery, or any other corrupt or criminal act in connection with any housing programs.

If all parties fulfill their obligations in a professional and timely manner, the program responsibilities will be fulfilled in an effective manner.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

1-II.D. APPLICABLE REGULATIONS

Applicable regulations include:

- 24 CFR Part 5: General Program Requirements
- 24 CFR Part 8: Nondiscrimination
- 24 CFR Part 982: Section 8 Tenant-Based Assistance: Housing Choice Voucher Program

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART III. THE HCV ADMINISTRATIVE PLAN

1-III.A. OVERVIEW AND PURPOSE OF THE PLAN

The administrative plan is required by HUD. The purpose of the administrative plan is to establish policies for carrying out the programs in a manner consistent with HUD requirements and local goals and objectives contained in the PHA's agency plan. This administrative plan is a supporting document to the PHA agency plan, and is available for public review as required by CFR 24 Part 903.

This administrative plan is set forth to define the PHA's local policies for operation of the housing programs in the context of federal laws and regulations. All issues related to Section 8 not addressed in this document are governed by such federal regulations, HUD handbooks and guidebooks, notices and other applicable law. The policies in this administrative plan have been designed to ensure compliance with the consolidated ACC and all HUD-approved applications for program funding.

The PHA is responsible for complying with all changes in HUD regulations pertaining to the HCV program. If such changes conflict with this plan, HUD regulations will have precedence.

Administration of the HCV program and the functions and responsibilities of PHA staff shall be in compliance with the PHA's personnel policy and HUD's Section 8 regulations as well as all federal, state and local fair housing laws and regulations.

1-III.B. CONTENTS OF THE PLAN (24CFR 982.54)

HUD regulations contain a list of what must be included in the administrative plan. The PHA administrative plan must cover PHA policies on these subjects:

- Selection and admission of applicants from the PHA waiting list, including any PHA admission preferences, procedures for removing applicant names from the waiting list, and procedures for closing and reopening the PHA waiting list (Chapter 4);
- Issuing or denying vouchers, including PHA policy governing the voucher term and any extensions or suspensions of the voucher term. 'Suspension' means stopping the clock on the term of a family's voucher after the family submits a request for approval of the tenancy. If the PHA decides to allow extensions or suspensions of the voucher term, the PHA administrative plan must describe how the PHA determines whether to grant extensions or suspensions, and how the PHA determines the length of any extension or suspension (Chapter 5);
- Any special rules for use of available funds when HUD provides funding to the PHA for a special purpose (e.g., desegregation), including funding for specified families or a specified category of families (Chapter 4);

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- Occupancy policies, including definition of what group of persons may qualify as a 'family', definition of when a family is considered to be 'continuously assisted'; standards for denying admission or terminating assistance based on criminal activity or alcohol abuse in accordance with 982.553 (Chapters 3 and 12);
- Encouraging participation by owners of suitable units located outside areas of low income or minority concentration (Chapter 13);
- Assisting a family that claims that illegal discrimination has prevented the family from leasing a suitable unit (Chapter 2);
- Providing information about a family to prospective owners (Chapters 3 and 9);
- Disapproval of owners (Chapter 13);
- Subsidy standards (Chapter 5);
- Family absence from the dwelling unit (Chapter 12) ;
- How to determine who remains in the program if a family breaks up (Chapter 3);
- Informal review procedures for applicants (Chapter 16);
- Informal hearing procedures for participants (Chapter 16);
- The process for establishing and revising voucher payment standards (Chapter 16);
- The method of determining that rent to owner is a reasonable rent (initially and during the term of a HAP contract) (Chapter 8);
- Special policies concerning special housing types in the program (e.g., use of shared housing) (Chapter 15);
- Policies concerning payment by a family to the PHA of amounts the family owes the PHA (Chapter 16);
- Interim redeterminations of family income and composition (Chapter 11);
- Restrictions, if any, on the number of moves by a participant family (Chapter 10);
- Approval by the board of commissioners or other authorized officials to charge the administrative fee reserve (Chapter 16);
- Procedural guidelines and performance standards for conducting required housing quality standards inspections (Chapter 8); and
- PHA screening of applicants for family behavior or suitability for tenancy (Chapter 3).

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

New Approach to Policy Development

HUD has developed an approach to monitoring and policy development that requires PHAs to establish policy for those purposes.

A primary focus of HUD's Rental Integrity Monitoring (RIM) program was consistency – consistency in how PHAs conduct their business and in how HUD monitors PHA activities. HUD expects that all staff will be consistent in the procedures they follow and the calculations they make and that their actions will be consistent with the PHA's administrative plan.

HUD makes a distinction between:

- Mandatory policies: those driven by legislation, regulations, current handbooks, notices, and legal opinions, and
- Optional, non-binding guidance, including guidebooks, notices that have expired and recommendations from individual HUD staff.

HUD expects PHAs to develop policies and procedures that are consistent with mandatory policies and to make clear the optional policies the PHA has adopted. The PHA's administrative plan is the foundation of those policies and procedures. HUD's new directions require, more than ever, that PHAs make policy choices to provide guidance to staff and consistency to program applicants and participants.

Following HUD guidance, even though it is not mandatory, provides a PHA with a "safe harbor." HUD has already determined that the recommendations and suggestions it makes are consistent with mandatory policies. If a PHA adopts an alternative strategy, it must make its own determination that the alternative approach is consistent with legislation, regulations, and other mandatory requirements. There may be very good reasons for adopting a policy or procedure that is different than HUD's safe harbor, but PHAs should carefully think through those decisions.

1-III.C. ORGANIZATION OF THE PLAN

The Plan is organized to provide information to users in particular areas of operation.

1-III.D. UPDATING AND REVISING THE PLAN

The PHA will revise this administrative plan as needed to comply with changes in HUD regulations. The original plan and any changes must be approved by the board of commissioners of the agency, the pertinent sections included in the Agency Plan, and a copy provided to HUD.

PHA Policy

The CHA prescribes to the Nan McKay Administrative Plan revision service. Updates to the Plan are done upon receipt from Nan McKay & Associates.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 2

FAIR HOUSING AND EQUAL OPPORTUNITY

INTRODUCTION

This chapter explains the laws and HUD regulations requiring PHAs to affirmatively further civil rights and fair housing in all federally-assisted housing programs. The letter and spirit of these laws are implemented through consistent policy and processes. The responsibility to further nondiscrimination pertains to all areas of the PHA's housing choice voucher (HCV) operations.

This chapter describes HUD regulations and PHA policies related to these topics in three parts:

> Part I: Nondiscrimination. This part presents the body of laws and regulations governing the responsibilities of the PHA regarding nondiscrimination.
>
> Part II: Policies Related to Persons with Disabilities. This part discusses the rules and policies of the housing choice voucher program related to reasonable accommodation for persons with disabilities. These rules and policies are based on the Fair Housing Act (42.U.S.C.) and Section 504 of the Rehabilitation Act of 1973, and incorporate guidance from the Joint Statement of The Department of Housing and Urban Development and the Department of Justice (DOJ), issued May 17, 2004.
>
> Part III: Prohibition of Discrimination Against Limited English Proficiency Persons. This part details the obligations of the PHA to ensure meaningful access to the HCV program and its activities by persons with limited English proficiency (LEP). This part incorporates HUD and DOJ's Notice of Guidance, published December 19, 2003 in the *Federal Register*.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

2-I.A. OVERVIEW

Federal laws require PHAs to treat all applicants and participants equally, providing the same quality of service, regardless of family characteristics and background. Federal law prohibits discrimination in housing on the basis of race, color, religion, sex, national origin, age, familial status, and disability. The PHA will comply fully with all federal, state, and local nondiscrimination laws, and with rules and regulations governing fair housing and equal opportunity in housing and employment, including:

- Title VI of the Civil Rights Act of 1964
- Title VIII of the Civil Rights Act of 1968 (as amended by the Community Development Act of 1974 and the Fair Housing Amendments Act of 1988)
- Executive Order 11063
- Section 504 of the Rehabilitation Act of 1973
- The Age Discrimination Act of 1975
- Title II of the Americans with Disabilities Act (to the extent that it applies, otherwise Section 504 and the Fair Housing Amendments govern)
- When more than one civil rights law applies to a situation, the laws will be read and applied together.
- Any applicable state laws or local ordinances and any legislation protecting individual rights of tenants, applicants, or staff that may subsequently be enacted

PHA Policy

Undertake affirmative measures to ensure access to assisted housing regardless of race, color, religion national origin, sex, familial status, and disability:

Undertake affirmative measures to provide a suitable living environment for families living in assisted housing, regardless of race, color, religion national origin, sex, familial status, and disability:

Undertake affirmative measures to ensure accessible housing to persons with all varieties of disabilities regardless of unit size required.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

2-I.B. NONDISCRIMINATION

Federal regulations prohibit discrimination against certain protected classes. State and local requirements, as well as PHA policies, can prohibit discrimination against additional classes of people.

The PHA shall not discriminate because of race, color, sex, religion, familial status, age, disability or national origin (called “protected classes”)

Familial status includes children under the age of 18 living with parents or legal custodians, pregnant women, and people securing custody of children under the age of 18.

PHA Policy

The PHA will not discriminate on the basis of marital status or sexual orientation.

The PHA will not use any of these factors to:

- Deny to any family the opportunity to apply for housing, nor deny to any qualified applicant the opportunity to participate in the housing choice voucher program
- Provide housing that is different from that provided to others
- Subject anyone to segregation or disparate treatment
- Restrict anyone's access to any benefit enjoyed by others in connection with the housing program
- Treat a person differently in determining eligibility or other requirements for admission
- Steer an applicant or participant toward or away from a particular area based any of these factors
- Deny anyone access to the same level of services
- Deny anyone the opportunity to participate in a planning or advisory group that is an integral part of the housing program
- Discriminate in the provision of residential real estate transactions
- Discriminate against someone because they are related to or associated with a member of a protected class
- Publish or cause to be published an advertisement or notice indicating the availability of housing that prefers or excludes persons who are members of a protected class.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Providing Information to Families and Owners

The PHA must take steps to ensure that families and owners are fully aware of all applicable civil rights laws. As part of the briefing process, the PHA must provide information to HCV applicant families about civil rights requirements and the opportunity to rent in a broad range of neighborhoods [24 CFR 982.301]. The Housing Assistance Payments (HAP) contract informs owners of the requirement not to discriminate against any person because of race, color, religion, sex, national origin, age, familial status, or disability in connection with the contract.

Discrimination Complaints

If an applicant or participant believes that any family member has been discriminated against by the PHA or an owner, the family should advise the PHA. HUD requires the PHA to make every reasonable attempt to determine whether the applicant's or participant's assertions have merit and take any warranted corrective action. In addition, the PHA is required to provide the applicant or participant with information about how to file a discrimination complaint [24 CFR 982.304].

PHA Policy

Applicants or participants who believe that they have been subject to unlawful discrimination may notify the PHA either orally or in writing.

The PHA will attempt to remedy discrimination complaints made against the PHA.

The PHA will provide a copy of a discrimination complaint form to the complainant and provide them with information on how to complete and submit the form to HUD's Office of Fair Housing and Equal Opportunity (FHEO).

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART II: POLICIES RELATED TO PERSONS WITH DISABIILTIES

2-II.A. OVERVIEW

One type of disability discrimination prohibited by the Fair Housing Act is the refusal to make reasonable accommodation in rules, policies, practices, or services when such accommodation may be necessary to afford a person with a disability the equal opportunity to use and enjoy a program or dwelling under the program.

The PHA must ensure that persons with disabilities have full access to the PHA's programs and services. This responsibility begins with the first inquiry of an interested family and continues through every programmatic area of the HCV program.

PHA Policy

The PHA will ask all applicants and participants if they require any type of accommodations, in writing, on the intake application, reexamination documents, and notices of adverse action by the PHA.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

2-II.B. DEFINITION OF REASONABLE ACCOMMODATION

A person with a disability may require special accommodations in order to have equal access to the HCV program. The types of reasonable accommodations the PHA can provide include changes, exceptions, or adjustments to a rule, policy, practice, or service.

Federal regulations stipulate that requests for accommodations will be considered reasonable if they do not create an "undue financial and administrative burden" for the PHA, or result in a “fundamental alteration” in the nature of the program or service offered. A fundamental alteration is a modification that alters the essential nature of a provider’s operations.

Types of Reasonable Accommodations

When needed, the PHA must modify normal procedures to accommodate the needs of a person with disabilities. Examples include:

- Permitting applications and reexaminations to be completed by mail
- Conducting home visits
- Using higher payment standards (either within the acceptable range or with HUD approval of a payment standard outside the PHA range) if the PHA determines this is necessary to enable a person with disabilities to obtain a suitable housing unit
- Providing time extensions for locating a unit when necessary because of lack of availability of accessible units or special challenges of the family in seeking a unit
- Permitting an authorized designee or advocate to participate in the application or certification process and any other meetings with PHA staff
- Displaying posters and other housing information in locations throughout the PHA's office in such a manner as to be easily readable from a wheelchair

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

2-II.C. REQUEST FOR AN ACCOMMODATION

If an applicant or participant indicates that an exception, change, or adjustment to a rule, policy, practice, or service is needed because of a disability, HUD requires that the PHA treat the information as a request for a reasonable accommodation, even if no formal request is made [Joint Statement of the Departments of HUD and Justice: Reasonable Accommodations under the Fair Housing Act].

The family must explain what type of accommodation is needed to provide the person with the disability full access to the PHA's programs and services.

If the need for the accommodation is not readily apparent or known to the PHA, the family must explain the relationship between the requested accommodation and the disability. There must be an identifiable relationship, or nexus, between the requested accommodation and the individual's disability.

PHA Policy

The PHA will require that the family to make its request in writing using a reasonable accommodation request form.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

2-II.D. VERIFICATION OF DISABILITY

The regulatory civil rights definition for persons with disabilities is provided in Exhibit 2-1 at the end of this chapter. The definition of a person with a disability for the purpose of obtaining a reasonable accommodation is much broader than the HUD definition of disability which is used for waiting list preferences and income allowances.

Before providing an accommodation, the PHA must determine that the person meets the definition of a person with a disability, and that the accommodation will enhance the family's access to the PHA's programs and services.

If a person's disability is obvious, or otherwise known to the PHA, and if the need for the requested accommodation is also readily apparent or known, no further verification will be required [Joint Statement of the Departments of HUD and Justice: Reasonable Accommodations under the Fair Housing Act].

If a family indicates that an accommodation is required for a disability that is not obvious or otherwise known to the PHA, the PHA must verify that the person meets the definition of a person with a disability, and that the limitations imposed by the disability require the requested accommodation.

When verifying a disability, the PHA will follow the verification policies provided in Chapter 7. All information related to a person's disability will be treated in accordance with the confidentiality policies provided in Chapter 16. In addition to the general requirements that govern all verification efforts, the following requirements apply when verifying a disability:

- Third-party verification must be obtained from an individual identified by the family who is competent to make the determination. A doctor or other medical professional, a peer support group, a non-medical service agency, or a reliable third party who is in a position to know about the individual's disability may provide verification of a disability [Joint Statement of the Departments of HUD and Justice: Reasonable Accommodations under the Fair Housing Act]
- The PHA must request only information that is necessary to evaluate the disability-related need for the accommodation. The PHA will not inquire about the nature or extent of any disability.
- Medical records will not be accepted or retained in the participant file.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

2-II.E. APPROVAL/DENIAL OF A REQUESTED ACCOMMODATION [Joint Statement of the Departments of HUD and Justice: Reasonable Accommodations under the Fair Housing Act].

The PHA must approve a request for an accommodation if the following three conditions are met:

- The request was made by or on behalf of a person with a disability.
- There is a disability-related need for the accommodation.
- The requested accommodation is reasonable, meaning it would not impose an undue financial and administrative burden on the PHA, or fundamentally alter the nature of the PHA's HCV operations (including the obligation to comply with HUD requirements and regulations).

Requests for accommodations must be assessed on a case-by case basis, taking into account factors such as the cost of the requested accommodation, the financial resources of the PHA at the time of the request, the benefits that the accommodation would provide to the family, and the availability of alternative accommodations that would effectively meet the family's disability-related needs.

Before making a determination whether to approve the request, the PHA may enter into discussion and negotiation with the family, request more information from the family, or may require the family to sign a consent form so that the PHA may verify the need for the requested accommodation.

PHA Policy

After a request for an accommodation is presented, the PHA will respond, in writing, within 10 business days.

If the PHA denies a request for an accommodation because it is not reasonable (it would impose an undue financial and administrative burden or fundamentally alter the nature of the PHA's operations), the PHA will discuss with the family whether an alternative accommodation could effectively address the family's disability-related needs without a fundamental alteration to the HCV program and without imposing an undue financial and administrative burden.

If the PHA believes that the family has failed to identify a reasonable alternative accommodation after interactive discussion and negotiation, the PHA will notify the family, in writing, of its determination within 10 business days from the date of the most recent discussion or communication with the family.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

2-II.F. PROGRAM ACCESSIBILITY FOR PERSONS WITH HEARING OR VISION IMPAIRMENTS

HUD regulations require the PHA to ensure that persons with disabilities related to hearing and vision have reasonable access to the PHA's programs and services [24 CFR 8.6].

At the initial point of contact with each applicant, the PHA shall inform all applicants of alternative forms of communication that can be used other than plain language paperwork.

PHA Policy

To meet the needs of persons with hearing impairments, TTD/TTY (text telephone display / teletype) communication will be available.

To meet the needs of persons with vision impairments, one-on-one assistance will be provided upon request.

Additional examples of alternative forms of communication are having material explained orally by staff; or having a third party representative (a friend, relative or advocate, named by the applicant) to receive, interpret and explain housing materials and be present at all meetings.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

2-II.G. PHYSICAL ACCESSIBILITY

The PHA must comply with a variety of regulations pertaining to physical accessibility, including the following:

- PIH 2002-01 (HA), Accessibility Notice
- Section 504 of the Rehabilitation Act of 1973
- The Americans with Disabilities Act of 1990
- The Architectural Barriers Act of 1968
- The Fair Housing Act of 1988

The PHA's policies concerning physical accessibility must be readily available to applicants and participants. They can be found in three key documents:

- This plan describes the key policies that govern the PHA's responsibilities with regard to physical accessibility.
- Notice PIH 2002-01(HA) Accessibility Notice (which must be posted in the HCV offices in a conspicuous place) summarizes information about pertinent laws and implementing regulations related to non-discrimination and accessibility in federally-funded housing programs.
- The PHA Plan provides information about self-evaluation, needs assessment, and transition plans.

The design, construction, or alteration of PHA facilities must conform to the Uniform Federal Accessibility Standards (UFAS). Newly-constructed facilities must be designed to be readily accessible to and usable by persons with disabilities. Alterations to existing facilities must be accessible to the maximum extent feasible, defined as not imposing an undue financial and administrative burden on the operations of the HCV program.

When issuing a voucher to a family that includes an individual with disabilities, the PHA will include a current list of available accessible units known to the PHA and will assist the family in locating an available accessible unit, if necessary.

In general, owners must permit the family to make reasonable modifications to the unit. However, the owner is not required to pay for the modification and may require that the unit be restored to its original state at the family's expense when the family moves.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

2-II.H. DENIAL OR TERMINATION OFASSISTANCE

A PHA's decision to deny or terminate the assistance of a family that includes a person with disabilities is subject to consideration of reasonable accommodation [24 CFR 982.552 (2)(iv)].

When applicants with disabilities are denied assistance, the notice of denial must inform them of the PHA's informal review process and their right to request a hearing. In addition, the notice must inform applicants with disabilities of their right to request reasonable accommodations to participate in the informal hearing process.

When a participant family's assistance is terminated, the notice of termination must inform them of the PHA's informal hearing process and their right to request a hearing and reasonable accommodation.

When reviewing reasonable accommodation requests, the PHA must consider whether any mitigating circumstances can be verified to explain and overcome the problem that led to the PHA's decision to deny or terminate assistance. If a reasonable accommodation will allow the family to meet the requirements, the PHA must make the accommodation.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART III: IMPROVING ACCESS TO SERVICES FOR PERSONS WITH LIMITED ENGLISH PROFICIENCY (LEP)

2-III.A. OVERVIEW

Language for Limited English Proficiency Persons (LEP) can be a barrier to accessing important benefits or services, understanding and exercising important rights, complying with applicable responsibilities, or understanding other information provided by the HCV program. In certain circumstances, failure to ensure that LEP persons can effectively participate in or benefit from federally-assisted programs and activities may violate the prohibition under Title VI against discrimination on the basis of national origin. This part incorporates the Notice of Guidance to Federal Assistance Recipients Regarding Title VI Prohibition Affecting Limited English Proficient Persons, published December 19, 2003 in the *Federal Register.*

The PHA will take affirmative steps to communicate with people who need services or information in a language other than English. These persons will be referred to as Persons with Limited English Proficiency (LEP).

LEP is defined as persons who do not speak English as their primary language and who have a limited ability to read, write, speak or understand English. For the purposes of this administrative plan, LEP persons are HCV applicants and participants, and parents and family members of applicants and participants.

In order to determine the level of access needed by LEP persons, the PHA will balance the following four factors: (1) the number or proportion of LEP persons eligible to be served or likely to be encountered by the Housing Choice Voucher program; (2) the frequency with which LEP persons come into contact with the program; (3) the nature and importance of the program, activity, or service provided by the program to people's lives; and (4) the resources available to the PHA and costs. Balancing these four factors will ensure meaningful access by LEP persons to critical services while not imposing undue burdens on the PHA.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

2-III.B. ORAL INTERPRETATION

In a courtroom, a hearing, or situations in which health, safety, or access to important benefits and services are at stake, the PHA will generally offer, or ensure that the family is offered through other sources, competent services free of charge to the LEP person.

PHA Policy

The PHA will analyze the various kinds of contacts it has with the public, to assess language needs and decide what reasonable steps should be taken. "Reasonable steps" may not be reasonable where the costs imposed substantially exceed the benefits.

Where feasible, the PHA will train and hire bilingual staff to be available to act as interpreters and translators, will pool resources with other PHAs, and will standardize documents. Where feasible and possible, the PHA will encourage the use of qualified community volunteers.

Where persons desire, they will be permitted to use, at their own expense, an interpreter of their own choosing. Both family members and friends are also eligible as interpreters.

2-III.C. WRITTEN TRANSLATION

Translation is the replacement of a written text from one language into an equivalent written text in another language.

PHA Policy

In order to comply with written-translation obligations, the PHA will take the following steps in order to determine whether or not establishing all text in an alternative language, or making arrangements for on-going text translations, is actually necessary:

Number of applicants and participants in the jurisdiction who do not speak English and speak the other language.

Estimated cost to PHA per client of translation of English written documents into the other language.

The availability of local organizations to provide translation services to non English speaking families.

Availability of bi-lingual staff to provide translation for non-English speaking families.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

2-III.D. IMPLEMENTATION PLAN

After completing the four-factor analysis and deciding what language assistance services are appropriate, the PHA shall determine whether it is necessary to develop a written implementation plan to address the identified needs of the LEP populations it serves.

If the PHA determines that it is not necessary to develop a written implementation plan, the absence of a written plan does not obviate the underlying obligation to ensure meaningful access by LEP persons to the PHA's Housing Choice Voucher program and services.

PHA Policy

It has been determined that the PHA serves very few LEP persons; therefore, having very limited resources, the PHA will not develop a written LEP plan, but will consider alternative ways to articulate in a reasonable manner a plan for providing meaningful access. Entities having significant contact with LEP persons, such as schools, grassroots and faith-based organizations, community groups, and groups working with new immigrants will be contacted for assistance when necessary.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

EXHIBIT 2-1: DEFINITION OF A PERSON WITH A DISABILITY UNDER FEDERAL CIVIL RIGHTS LAWS [24 CFR Parts 8.3, 25.104, and 100.201]

A person with a disability, as defined under federal civil rights laws, is any person who:

- Has a physical or mental impairment that substantially limits one or more of the major life activities of an individual, or
- Has a record of such impairment, or
- Is regarded as having such impairment

The phrase "physical or mental impairment" includes:

- Any physiological disorder or condition, cosmetic or disfigurement, or anatomical loss affecting one or more of the following body systems: neurological; musculoskeletal; special sense organs; respiratory, including speech organs; cardiovascular; reproductive; digestive; genito-urinary; hemic and lymphatic; skin; and endocrine; or
- Any mental or psychological disorder, such as mental retardation, organic brain syndrome, emotional or mental illness, and specific learning disabilities. The term "physical or mental impairment" includes, but is not limited to: such diseases and conditions as orthopedic, visual, speech and hearing impairments, cerebral palsy, autism, epilepsy, muscular dystrophy, multiple sclerosis, cancer, heart disease, diabetes, mental retardation, emotional illness, drug addiction and alcoholism.

"Major life activities" includes, but is not limited to, caring for oneself, performing manual tasks, walking, seeing, hearing, breathing, learning, and/or working.

"Has a record of such impairment" means has a history of, or has been misclassified as having, a mental or physical impairment that substantially limits one or more major live activities.

"Is regarded as having an impairment" is defined as having a physical or mental impairment that does not substantially limit one or more major life activities but is treated by a public entity (such as the PHA) as constituting such a limitation; has none of the impairments defined in this section but is treated by a public entity as having such an impairment; or has a physical or mental impairment that substantially limits one or more major life activities, only as a result of the attitudes of others toward that impairment.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The definition of a person with disabilities does not include:

- Current illegal drug users
- People whose alcohol use interferes with the rights of others
- Persons who objectively pose a direct threat or substantial risk of harm to others that cannot be controlled with a reasonable accommodation under the HCV program

The above definition of disability determines whether an applicant or participant is entitled to any of the protections of federal disability civil rights laws. Thus, a person who does not meet this disability is not entitled to a reasonable accommodation under federal civil rights and fair housing laws and regulations.

The HUD definition of a person with a disability is much narrower than the civil rights definition of disability. The HUD definition of a person with a disability is used for purposes of receiving the disabled family preference, the $400 elderly/disabled household deduction, the $480 dependent deduction, the allowance for medical expenses, or the allowance for disability assistance expenses.

The definition of a person with a disability for purposes of granting a reasonable accommodation request is much broader than the HUD definition of disability. Many people will not qualify as a disabled person under the HCV program, yet an accommodation is needed to provide equal opportunity.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 3
ELIGIBILITY

INTRODUCTION

The PHA is responsible for ensuring that every individual and family admitted to the HCV program meets all program eligibility requirements. This includes any individual approved to join the family after the family has been admitted to the program. The family must provide any information needed by the PHA to confirm eligibility and determine the level of the family's assistance.

To be eligible for the HCV program:

- The applicant family must:
  - Qualify as a family as defined by HUD and the PHA.
  - Have income at or below HUD-specified income limits.
  - Qualify on the basis of citizenship or the eligible immigrant status of family members.
  - Provide social security number information for family members as required.
  - Consent to the PHA's collection and use of family information as provided for in PHA-provided consent forms.
- The PHA must determine that the current or past behavior of household members does not include activities that are prohibited by HUD or the PHA.

This chapter contains three parts:

Part I: Definitions of Family and Household Members. This part contains HUD and PHA definitions of family and household members and explains initial and ongoing eligibility issues related to these members.

Part II: Basic Eligibility Criteria. This part discusses income eligibility, and rules regarding citizenship, social security numbers, and family consent.

Part III: Denial of Assistance. This part covers factors related to an applicant's past or current conduct (e.g. criminal activity) that can cause the PHA to deny assistance.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

3-I.A. OVERVIEW

Some eligibility criteria and program rules vary depending upon the composition of the family requesting assistance. In addition, some requirements apply to the family as a whole and others apply to individual persons who will live in the assisted unit. This part provides information that is needed to correctly identify family and household members, and to apply HUD's eligibility rules.

3-I.B. FAMILY AND HOUSEHOLD [24 CFR 982.201(c), HUD-50058 IB, p. 13]

The terms *family* and *household* have different meanings in the HCV program.

Family

To be eligible for assistance, an applicant must qualify as a family. *Family* is defined by HUD as a single person or a group of persons, a family with a child or children, two or more elderly or disabled persons living together, and one or more elderly or disabled persons, with one or more live-in aides. The PHA has the discretion to determine if any other group of persons qualifies as a family.

PHA Policy

A "family" includes a family with or without a child or children. A group of persons consisting of two or more elderly persons or disabled persons living together, or one or more elderly or disabled persons living with one or more live-in aides is a family. The PHA determines if any other group of persons qualifies as a "family".

A single person family may be:

An elderly person

A displaced person

A person with a disability

Individuals may not be considered disabled for eligibility purposes solely on the basis of any drug or alcohol dependence.

Any other single person

A child who is temporarily away from home because of placement in foster care is considered a member of the family. This provision only pertains to the foster child's temporary absence from the home, and is not intended to artificially enlarge the space available for other family members.

A family also includes:

Two or more persons who intend to share residency whose income and resources are available to meet the family's needs and who have a history as a family unit or show evidence of a stable family relationship.

Two or more elderly or disabled persons living together, or one or more elderly, near elderly or disabled persons living with one or more live-in aides is a family.

.

Household

Household is a broader term that includes additional people who, with the PHA's permission, live in an assisted unit, such as live-in aides, foster children, and foster adults.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

3-I.C. FAMILY BREAK-UP AND REMAINING MEMBER OF TENANT FAMILY

Family Break-up [24 CFR 982.315]

The PHA has discretion to determine which members of an assisted family continue to receive assistance if the family breaks up. However, if a court determines the disposition of property between members of the assisted family in a divorce or separation decree, the PHA is bound by the court's determination of which family members continue to receive assistance.

PHA Policy

When a family on the waiting list splits into two otherwise eligible families due to divorce or legal separation, and the new families both claim the same placement on the waiting list, and there is no court determination, the PHA will make the decision taking into consideration the following factors:

Which family member applied as head of household.

Which family unit retains the children or any disabled or elderly members.

Restrictions that were in place at the time the family applied.

Role of domestic violence in the split.

Recommendations of social service agencies or qualified professionals such as children's protective services.

Documentation of these factors is the responsibility of the applicant families. If either or both of the families do not provide the documentation, they may be denied placement on the waiting list for failure to supply information requested by the PHA.

In cases where domestic violence played a role, the standard used for verification will be the same as that required for the "domestic violence" preference.

The PHA will require evidence that the family has been displaced as a result of fleeing violence in the home. Families are also eligible for this preference if there is proof that the family is currently living in a situation where they are being subjected to or victimized by violence in the home (See "Establishing Preferences and Maintaining the Waiting List" chapter).

In the absence of a judicial decision, or an agreement among the original family members, the PHA will determine which family will continue to receive assistance, taking into consideration the following factors: (1) the interest of any minor children, including custody arrangements, (2) the interest of any ill, elderly, or disabled family members, (3) any possible risks to family members as a result of domestic violence or criminal activity, and (4) the recommendations of social service professionals. **Children who are subject to a joint custody agreement but live with one parent at least 51% of the time will be considered members of the household. "51% of the time" is defined as 183 days of the year, which do not have to run consecutively.**

There will be a self-certification required of families who claim joint custody or temporary guardianship.

Remaining Member of a Tenant Family [24 CFR 5.403]

The HUD definition of family includes the *remaining member of a tenant family,* which is a member of an assisted family who remains in the unit when other members of the family have left the unit. Household members such as live-in aides, foster children, and foster adults do not qualify as remaining members of a family.

If dependents are the only “remaining members of a tenant family” and there is no family member able to assume the responsibilities of the head of household, see Chapter 6, Section 6-I.B, for the policy on “Caretakers for a Child.”

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

3-I.D. HEAD OF HOUSEHOLD [24 CFR 5.504(b)]

Head of household means the adult member of the family who is considered the head for purposes of determining income eligibility and rent. The head of household is responsible for ensuring that the family fulfills all of its responsibilities under the program, alone or in conjunction with a cohead or spouse.

PHA Policy

The family may designate any qualified family member as the head of household.

The head of household must have the legal capacity to enter into a lease under state and local law. A minor who is emancipated under state law may be designated as head of household.

3-I.E. SPOUSE, COHEAD, AND OTHER ADULT

A family may have a spouse or cohead, but not both [HUD-50058 IB, p. 13].

Spouse means the marriage partner of the head of household.

PHA Policy

A *marriage partner* includes the partner in a "common law" marriage as defined in state law. The term "spouse" does not apply to friends, roommates, or significant others who are not marriage partners. A minor who is emancipated under state law may be designated as a spouse.

A *cohead* is an individual in the household who is equally responsible with the head of household for ensuring that the family fulfills all of its responsibilities under the program, but who is not a spouse. A family can have only one cohead.

PHA Policy

An individual in the household who is equally responsible for the lease with the Head of Household. A co-head never qualifies as a dependent. Minors who are emancipated under state law may be designated as a cohead.

Other adult means a family member, other than the head, spouse, or cohead, who is 18 years of age or older. Foster adults and live-in aides are not considered other adults.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

3-I.F. DEPENDENT [24 CFR 5.603]
A *dependent* is a family member who is under 18 years of age or a person of any age who is a person with a disability or a full-time student, except that the following persons can never be dependents: the head of household, spouse, cohead, foster children/adults and live-in aides. Identifying each dependent in the family is important because each dependent qualifies the family for a deduction from annual income as described in Chapter 6.

Joint Custody of Dependents

PHA Policy

Children who are subject to a joint custody agreement but live with one parent at least 51% of the time will be considered members of the household. "51% of the time" is defined as 183 days of the year, which do not have to run consecutively.

There will be a self-certification required of families who claim joint custody or temporary guardianship.

.

3-I.G. FULL-TIME STUDENT [24 CFR 5.603, HVC GB p. 5-29]
A full-time student (FTS) is a person who is attending school or vocational training on a full-time basis. The time commitment or subject load that is needed to be full-time is defined by the educational institution.
Identifying each FTS is important because (1) each family member that is an FTS, other than the head, spouse, or cohead, qualifies the family for a dependent deduction and (2) the income of such an FTS is treated differently from the income of other family members.

3-I.H. ELDERLY AND NEAR-ELDERLY PERSONS, AND ELDERLY FAMILY [24 CFR 5.100 and 5.403]

Elderly Persons

An *elderly person* is a person who is at least 62 years of age.

Near-Elderly Persons
A *near-elderly person* is a person who is at least 50 years of age but below the age of 62.

Elderly Family

An *elderly family* is one in which the head, spouse, cohead, or sole member is an elderly person. Identifying elderly families is important because these families qualify for special deductions from income as described in Chapter 6.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

3-I.I. PERSONS WITH DISABILITIES AND DISABLED FAMILY [24 CFR 5.403]

Persons with Disabilities

Under the HCV program, special rules apply to persons with disabilities and to any family whose head, spouse, or cohead is a person with disabilities. The technical definitions of individual with handicaps and persons with disabilities are provided in Exhibit 3-1 at the end of this chapter. These definitions are used for a number of purposes including ensuring that persons with disabilities are not discriminated against based upon disability.

As discussed in Chapter 2, the PHA must make all aspects of the HCV program accessible to persons with disabilities and consider reasonable accommodations requested based upon a person's disability.

Disabled Family

A *disabled family* is one in which the head, spouse, or cohead is a person with disabilities. Identifying disabled families is important because these families qualify for special deductions from income as described in Chapter 6.

Even though persons with drug or alcohol dependencies are considered persons with disabilities for the purpose of non-discrimination, this does not prevent the PHA from denying assistance for reasons related to alcohol and drug abuse following policies found in Part III of this chapter, or from terminating assistance following the policies in Chapter 12.

3-I.J. GUESTS [24 CFR 5.100]

A *guest* is a person temporarily staying in the unit with the consent of a member of the household who has express or implied authority to so consent.

PHA Policy

A guest can remain in the assisted unit no longer than 30 consecutive days or a total of 90 cumulative calendar days during any 12 month period.

Children who are subject to a joint custody arrangement or for whom a family has visitation privileges, that are not included as a family member because they live outside of the assisted household more than 50 percent of the time, are not subject to the time limitations of guests as described above.

A family may request an exception to this policy for valid reasons (e.g., care of a relative recovering from a medical procedure is expected to last 40 consecutive days). An exception will not be made unless the family can identify and provide documentation of the residence to which the guest will return.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

3.I.K. FOSTER CHILDREN AND FOSTER ADULTS

Foster adults are usually persons with disabilities, unrelated to the tenant family, who are unable to live alone [24 CFR 5.609].

The term *foster child* is not specifically defined by the regulations.

Foster children and foster adults that are living with an applicant or assisted family are considered household members but not family members. The income of foster children/adults is not counted in family annual income and foster children/adults do not qualify for a dependent deduction [24 CFR 5.603 and HUD-50058 IB, p. 13].

PHA Policy

A *foster child* is a child that is in the legal guardianship or custody of a state, county, or private adoption or foster care agency, yet is cared for by foster parents in their own homes, under some kind of short-term or long-term foster care arrangement with the custodial agency.

A foster child or foster adult may be allowed to reside in the unit if their presence would not result in a violation of HQS space standards according to 24 CFR 982.401.

Children that are temporarily absent from the home as a result of placement in foster care are discussed in Section 3-I.L.

3-I.L. ABSENT FAMILY MEMBERS

Individuals may be absent from the family, either temporarily or permanently, for a variety of reasons including educational activities, placement in foster care, employment, illness, incarceration, and court order.

Definitions of Temporarily and Permanently Absent

PHA Policy

Generally an individual who is or is expected to be absent from the assisted unit for 180 consecutive days or less is considered temporarily absent and continues to be considered a family member. Generally an individual who is or is expected to be absent from the assisted unit for more than 180 consecutive days is considered permanently absent and no longer a family member. Exceptions to this general policy are discussed below.

Absent Students

PHA Policy

When someone who has been considered a family member attends school away from home, the person will continue to be considered a family member unless information becomes available to the PHA indicating that the student has established a separate household or the family declares that the student has established a separate household.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Absences Due to Placement in Foster Care [24 CFR 5.403]

Children temporarily absent from the home as a result of placement in foster care are considered members of the family.

PHA Policy

Generally an individual who is or is expected to be in Foster Care for 180 consecutive days or less is considered temporarily absent and continues to be considered a family member. Generally an individual who is or is expected to be in Foster Care for more than 180 consecutive days is considered permanently absent and no longer a family member.

Absent Head, Spouse, or Cohead

PHA Policy

An employed head, spouse, or cohead absent from the unit more than 180 consecutive days due to employment will continue to be considered a family member.

Family Members Permanently Confined for Medical Reasons [HCV GB, p. 5-22]

If a family member is confined to a nursing home or hospital on a permanent basis, that person is no longer considered a family member and the income of that person is not counted [HCV GB, p. 5-22].

PHA Policy

The PHA will request verification from a responsible medical professional and will use this determination. The family may also present evidence that the family member is confined on a permanent basis and request that the person not be considered a family member.

Return of Permanently Absent Family Members

PHA Policy

The family must request PHA approval for the return of any adult family members that the PHA has determined to be permanently absent. The individual is subject to the eligibility and screening requirements discussed elsewhere in this chapter.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

3-I.M. LIVE-IN AIDE

Live-in aide means a person who resides with one or more elderly persons, or near-elderly persons, or persons with disabilities, and who: (1) is determined to be essential to the care and well-being of the persons, (2) is not obligated for the support of the persons, and (3) would not be living in the unit except to provide the necessary supportive services [24 CFR 5.403].

The PHA must approve a live-in aide if needed as a reasonable accommodation in accordance with 24 CFR 8, to make the program accessible to and usable by the family member with disabilities.

A live-in aide is a member of the household, not the family, and the income of the aide is not considered in income calculations [24 CFR 5.609(b)]. Relatives may be approved as live-in aides if they meet all of the criteria defining a live-in aide. However, a relative who serves as a live-in aide is not considered a family member and would not be considered a remaining member of a tenant family.

PHA Policy

A family's request for a live-in aide must be made in writing. Written verification will be required from a reliable, knowledgeable professional, such as a doctor, social worker, or case worker, that the live-in aide is essential for the care and well-being of the elderly, near-elderly, or disabled family member.

In addition, the family and live-in aide will be required to submit a certification stating that the live-in aide is (1) not obligated for the support of the person(s) needing the care, and (2) would not be living in the unit except to provide the necessary supportive services.

The PHA will not approve a particular person as a live-in aide, and may withdraw such approval if [24 CFR 982.316(b)]:

The person commits fraud, bribery or any other corrupt or criminal act in connection with any federal housing program;

The person commits drug-related criminal activity or violent criminal activity; or

The person currently owes rent or other amounts to the PHA or to another PHA in connection with Section 8 or public housing assistance under the 1937 Act.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

3-II.A. INCOME ELIGIBILITY AND TARGETING

Income Limits

HUD is required by law to set income limits that determine the eligibility of applicants for HUD's assisted housing programs, including the housing choice voucher program. The income limits are published annually and are based on HUD estimates of median family income in a particular area or county, with adjustments for family size.

Types of Low-Income Families

Low-income family. A family whose annual income does not exceed 80 percent of the median income for the area, adjusted for family size.

Very low-income family. A family whose annual income does not exceed 50 percent of the median income for the area, adjusted for family size.

Extremely low-income family. A family whose annual income does not exceed 30 percent of the median income for the area, adjusted for family size.

HUD may establish income ceilings higher or lower than 30, 50, or 80 percent of the median income for an area if HUD finds that such variations are necessary because of unusually high or low family incomes.

Using Income Limits for Eligibility [24 CFR 982.201]

Income limits are used for eligibility only at admission. Eligibility is established by comparing a family's annual income with HUD's published income limits. To be income-eligible, a family must be one of the following:

- A *very low-income* family
- A *low-income* family that has been "continuously assisted" under the 1937 Housing Act. A family is considered to be continuously assisted if the family is already receiving assistance under any 1937 Housing Act program at the time the family is admitted to the HCV program [24 CFR 982.4]

  PHA Policy

  The PHA will consider a family to be continuously assisted if the family was leasing a unit under any 1937 Housing Act program at the time they were issued a voucher by the PHA.
- A low-income family that qualifies for voucher assistance as a non-purchasing household living in HOPE 1 (public housing homeownership), HOPE 2 (multifamily housing homeownership) developments, or other HUD-assisted multifamily homeownership programs covered by 24 CFR 248.173
- A low-income or moderate-income family that is displaced as a result of the prepayment of a mortgage or voluntary termination of a mortgage insurance contract on eligible low-income housing as defined in 24 CFR 248.101

HUD permits the PHA to establish additional categories of low-income families that may be determined eligible. The additional categories must be consistent with the PHA plan and the consolidated plans for local governments within the PHA's jurisdiction.

PHA Policy

The PHA has not established any additional categories of eligible low-income families.

Using Income Limits for Targeting [24 CFR 982.201]

At least 75 percent of the families admitted to the PHA's program during a PHA fiscal year must be extremely low-income families. HUD may approve exceptions to this requirement if the PHA demonstrates that it has made all required efforts, but has been unable to attract an adequate number of qualified extremely low-income families. Families continuously assisted under the 1937 Housing Act and families living in eligible low-income housing that are displaced as a result of prepayment of a mortgage or voluntary termination of a mortgage insurance contract are not subject to the 75 percent restriction.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

3-II.B. CITIZENSHIP OR ELIGIBLE IMMIGRATION STATUS [24 CFR 5, Subpart E]

Housing assistance is available only to individuals who are U.S. citizens, U.S. nationals (herein referred to as citizens and nationals), or noncitizens that have eligible immigration status. At least one family member must be a citizen, national, or noncitizen with eligible immigration status in order for the family to qualify for any level of assistance.

All applicant families must be notified of the requirement to submit evidence of their citizenship status when they apply. Where feasible, and in accordance with the PHA's Limited English Proficiency Plan, the notice must be in a language that is understood by the individual if the individual is not proficient in English.

Declaration [24 CFR 5.508]

HUD requires each family member to declare whether the individual is a citizen, a national, or an eligible noncitizen, except those members who elect not to contend that they have eligible immigration status. Those who elect not to contend their status are considered to be ineligible noncitizens. For citizens, nationals and eligible noncitizens the declaration must be signed personally by the head, spouse, cohead, and any other family member 18 or older, and by a parent or guardian for minors. The family must identify in writing any family members who elect not to contend their immigration status (see Ineligible Noncitizens below). No declaration is required for live-in aides, foster children, or foster adults.

U.S. Citizens and Nationals

In general, citizens and nationals are required to submit only a signed declaration that claims their status. However, HUD regulations permit the PHA to request additional documentation of their status, such as a passport.

PHA Policy

Family members who declare citizenship or national status will not be required to provide additional documentation unless the PHA receives information indicating that an individual's declaration may not be accurate.

Eligible Noncitizens

In addition to providing a signed declaration, those declaring eligible noncitizen status must sign a verification consent form and cooperate with PHA efforts to verify their immigration status as described in Chapter 7. The documentation required for establishing eligible noncitizen status varies depending upon factors such as the date the person entered the U.S., the conditions under which eligible immigration status has been granted, the person's age, and the date on which the family began receiving HUD-funded assistance.

Lawful residents of the Marshall Islands, the Federated States of Micronesia, and Palau, together known as the Freely Associated States, or FAS, are eligible for housing assistance under section 141 of the Compacts of Free Association between the U.S. Government and the Governments of the FAS [Public Law 106-504].

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Ineligible Noncitizens

Those noncitizens who do not wish to contend their immigration status are required to have their names listed on a noncontending family members listing, signed by the head, spouse, or cohead (regardless of citizenship status), indicating their ineligible immigration status. The PHA is not required to verify a family member's ineligible status and is not required to report an individual's unlawful presence in the U.S. to the United States Citizenship and Immigration Services (USCIS).

Providing housing assistance to noncitizen students is prohibited [24 CFR 5.522]. This prohibition extends to the noncitizen spouse of a noncitizen student as well as to minor children who accompany or follow to join the noncitizen student. Such prohibition does not extend to the citizen spouse of a noncitizen student or to the children of the citizen spouse and noncitizen student. Such a family is eligible for prorated assistance as a mixed family.

Mixed Families

A family is eligible for assistance as long as at least one member is a citizen, national, or eligible noncitizen. Families that include eligible and ineligible individuals are considered *mixed families*. Such families will be given notice that their assistance will be prorated, and that they may request a hearing if they contest this determination. See Chapter 6 for a discussion of how rents are prorated, and Chapter 16 for a discussion of informal hearing procedures.

Ineligible Families [24 CFR 5.514(d), (e), and (f)]

A PHA may elect to provide assistance to a family before the verification of the eligibility of the individual or one family member [24 CFR 5.512(b)]. Otherwise, no individual or family may be assisted prior to the affirmative establishment by the PHA that the individual or at least one family member is eligible [24 CFR 5.512(a)].

PHA Policy

The PHA will not provide assistance to a family before the verification of all family members.

When a PHA determines that an applicant family does not include any citizens, nationals, or eligible noncitizens, following the verification process, the family will be sent a written notice within 10 business days of the determination.

The notice will explain the reasons for the denial of assistance, that the family may be eligible for proration of assistance, and will advise the family of its right to request an appeal to the United States Citizenship and Immigration Services (USCIS), or to request an informal hearing with the PHA. The informal hearing with the PHA may be requested in lieu of the USCIS appeal, or at the conclusion of the USCIS appeal process. The notice must also inform the applicant family that assistance may not be delayed until the conclusion of the USCIS appeal process, but that it may be delayed pending the completion of the informal hearing process.

Informal hearing procedures are contained in Chapter 16.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Timeframe for Determination of Citizenship Status [24 CFR 5.508(g)]
For new occupants joining the assisted family the PHA must verify status at the first interim or regular reexamination following the person's occupancy, whichever comes first.
If an individual qualifies for a time extension for the submission of required documents, the PHA must grant such an extension for no more than 30 days [24 CFR 5.508(h)].
Each family member is required to submit evidence of eligible status only one time during continuous occupancy.

PHA Policy

The PHA will verify the status of applicants at the time other eligibility factors are determined.

3-II.C. SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBERS [24 CFR 5.216 and 5.218]

For every family member age 6 or older the family must provide documentation of a valid Social Security Number (SSN) or a certification stating that no SSN has been issued. If a family member who is required to execute a certification is less than 18 years old, the certification must be executed by the individual's parent or guardian [24 CFR 5.216(j)]. Assistance cannot be provided to a family until all SSN documentation requirements are met. A detailed discussion of acceptable documentation is provided in Chapter 7.
If a new member who is at least six years of age is added to the family, the new member's SSN documentation must be submitted at the family's next interim or regular reexamination, whichever comes first. If any member of the family who is at least six years of age obtains a previously undisclosed SSN, or has been assigned a new SSN, the documentation must be submitted at the family's next regularly scheduled reexamination.
The PHA must deny assistance to an applicant family if they do not meet the SSN disclosure, documentation and verification, and certification requirements contained in 24 CFR 5.216.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

3-II.D. FAMILY CONSENT TO RELEASE OF INFORMATION [24 CFR 5.230, HCV GB, p. 5-13]

HUD requires each adult family member, and the head of household, spouse, or cohead, regardless of age, to sign form HUD-9886, Authorization for the Release of Information/
Privacy Act Notice, and other consent forms as needed to collect information relevant to the family's eligibility and level of assistance. Chapter 7 provides detailed information concerning the consent forms and verification requirements.

The PHA must deny admission to the program if any member of the applicant family fails to sign and submit the consent forms for obtaining information in accordance with 24 CFR 5, Subparts B and F [24 CFR 982.552(b)(3)].

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

3-III.A. OVERVIEW

A family that does not meet the following eligibility criteria discussed in Parts I and II, must be denied assistance. In addition, HUD requires or permits the PHA to deny assistance based on certain types of current or past behaviors of family members.

Forms of Denial [24 CFR 982.552(a)(2); HCV GB, p. 5-35]

Denial of assistance includes any of the following:

- Not placing the family's name on the waiting list,
- Denying or withdrawing a voucher,
- Not approving a request for tenancy or refusing to enter into a HAP contract, or
- Refusing to process a request for or to provide assistance under portability procedures.

Prohibited Reasons for Denial of Assistance [24 CFR 982.202(b)]

HUD rules prohibit denial of assistance to the program based on any of the following criteria:

- Age, disability, race, color, religion, sex, or national origin. (See Chapter 2 for additional information about fair housing and equal opportunity requirements.)
- Where a family lives prior to admission to the program
- Where the family will live with assistance under the program. Although eligibility is not affected by where the family will live, there may be restrictions on the family's ability to move outside the PHA's jurisdiction (See Chapter 10, Portability.)
- Whether members of the family are unwed parents, recipients of public assistance, or children born out of wedlock
- Whether the family includes children
- Whether a family decides to participate in a family self-sufficiency program

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

3-III.B. MANDATORY DENIAL OF ASSISTANCE [24 CFR 982.553(a)]

HUD requires the PHA to deny assistance in the following cases:

- Any member of the household has been evicted from federally-assisted housing in the last 3 years for drug-related criminal activity. HUD permits but does not require the PHA to admit an otherwise-eligible family if the household member has completed a PHA-approved drug rehabilitation program or the circumstances which led to eviction no longer exist (e.g. the person involved in the criminal activity no longer lives in the household).

  PHA Policy

  The PHA will not admit an otherwise-eligible family who was evicted from federally-assisted housing within the past 3 years for drug-related criminal activity under any circumstances.

- The PHA determines that any household member is currently engaged in the use of illegal drugs.

  PHA Policy

  Currently engaged in is defined as any use or possession of illegal drugs during the previous six months.

- The PHA has reasonable cause to believe that any household member's current use or pattern of use of illegal drugs, or current abuse or pattern of abuse of alcohol, may threaten the health, safety, or right to peaceful enjoyment of the premises by other residents.

  PHA Policy

  In determining reasonable cause, the PHA will consider all credible evidence, including but not limited to, any record of convictions, arrests, or evictions of household members related to the use of illegal drugs or the abuse of alcohol.

  If any household member has ever been convicted of drug-related criminal activity for the production or manufacture of methamphetamine in any location, not just federally assisted housing, the family will be denied assistance.

- Any household member has ever been convicted of drug-related criminal activity for the production or manufacture of methamphetamine on the premises of federally assisted housing

- Any household member is subject to a lifetime registration requirement under a state sex offender registration program

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

3-III.C. OTHER PERMITTED REASONS FOR DENIAL OF ASSISTANCE

HUD permits, but does not require the PHA to deny assistance for the reasons discussed in this section.

Criminal Activity [24 CFR 982.553]

HUD permits, but does not require, the PHA to deny assistance if the PHA determines that any household member is currently engaged in, or has engaged in during a reasonable time before the family would receive assistance, certain types of criminal activity.

PHA Policy

If any household member is currently registered as a sex offender under a State registration requirement, the family will be denied assistance.

If any household member is currently engaged in, or has engaged in any of the following criminal activities, within the past five years, the family will be denied assistance.

Drug-related criminal activity, defined by HUD as the illegal manufacture, sale, distribution, or use of a drug, or the possession of a drug with intent to manufacture, sell, distribute or use the drug [24 CFR 5.100].

Violent criminal activity, defined by HUD as any criminal activity that has as one of its elements the use, attempted use, or threatened use of physical force substantial enough to cause, or be reasonably likely to cause, serious bodily injury or property damage [24 CFR 5.100].

Criminal activity that may threaten the health, safety, or right to peaceful enjoyment of the premises by other residents or persons residing in the immediate vicinity; or

Criminal activity that may threaten the health or safety of property owners and management staff, and persons performing contract administration functions or other responsibilities on behalf of the PHA (including a PHA employee or a PHA contractor, subcontractor, or agent).

Immediate vicinity means within a ½ mile radius of the premises.

Evidence of such criminal activity includes, but is not limited to:

Conviction for drug-related or violent criminal activity within the past 5 years.

Any arrests for drug-related or violent criminal activity within the past 5 years.

Any record of eviction from public or privately-owned housing as a result of criminal activity within the past 5 years.

Any first-hand evidence by CHA personnel that drug-related or violent criminal activity has taken place.

In making its decision to deny assistance, the PHA will consider the factors discussed in Section 3-III.E. Upon consideration of such factors, the PHA may, on a case-by case basis, decide not to deny assistance.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Previous Behavior in Assisted Housing [24 CFR 982.552(c)]

HUD authorizes the PHA to deny assistance based on the family's previous behavior in assisted housing:

PHA Policy

The PHA **will not** deny assistance to an otherwise eligible family because the family previously failed to meet its obligations under the Family Self-Sufficiency (FSS) program or the Welfare to Work voucher program.

The PHA will deny assistance to an applicant family if they have been found to have violated a family obligation at the time of their prior receipt of assistance under the HCV Program.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

3-III.D. SCREENING

Screening for Eligibility

PHAs are authorized to obtain criminal conviction records from law enforcement agencies to screen applicants for admission to the HCV program. This authority assists the PHA in complying with HUD requirements and PHA policies to deny assistance to applicants who are engaging in or have engaged in certain criminal activities. In order to obtain access to the records the PHA must require every applicant family to submit a consent form signed by each adult household member [24 CFR 5.903].

PHAs are required to perform criminal background checks necessary to determine whether any household member is subject to a lifetime registration requirement under a state sex offender program in the state where the housing is located, as well as in any other state where a household member is known to have resided [24 CFR 982.553(a)(2)(i)].

If the PHA proposes to deny assistance based on a criminal record or on lifetime sex offender registration information, the PHA must notify the household of the proposed action and must provide the subject of the record and the applicant a copy of the record and an opportunity to dispute the accuracy and relevance of the information prior to a denial of admission. [24 CFR 5.903(f) and 5.905(d)].

Screening for Suitability as a Tenant [24 CFR 982.307]

The PHA has no liability or responsibility to the owner for the family's behavior or suitability for tenancy. The PHA may opt to conduct additional screening to determine whether an applicant is likely to be a suitable tenant.

PHA Policy

The PHA will not conduct additional screening to determine an applicant family's suitability for tenancy.

The owner is responsible for screening and selection of the family to occupy the owner's unit. The PHA must inform the owner that screening and selection for tenancy is the responsibility of the owner. An owner may consider a family's history with respect to factors such as: payment of rent and utilities, caring for a unit and premises, respecting the rights of other residents to the peaceful enjoyment of their housing, criminal activity that is a threat to the health, safety or property of others, and compliance with other essential conditions of tenancy.

HUD requires the PHA to provide prospective owners with the family's current and prior address (as shown in PHA records) and the name and address (if known) of the owner at the family's current and prior addresses. HUD permits the PHA to provide owners with additional information, as long as families are notified that the information will be provided, and the same type of information is provided to all owners.

PHA Policy

The PHA will inform owners of their responsibility to screen prospective tenants, and will provide owners with the required known name and address information, at the time of the initial HQS inspection or before. The PHA will not provide any additional information to the owner, such as tenancy history, criminal history, etc.

3-III.E. CRITERIA FOR DECIDING TO DENY ASSISTANCE

Evidence [24 CFR 982.553(c)]

PHA Policy

The PHA will use the concept of the preponderance of the evidence as the standard for making all admission decisions.

Preponderance of the evidence is defined as evidence which is of greater weight or more convincing than the evidence which is offered in opposition to it; that is, evidence which as a whole shows that the fact sought to be proved is more probable than not. Preponderance of the evidence may not be determined by the number of witnesses, but by the greater weight of all evidence.

Consideration of Circumstances [24 CFR 982.552(c)(2)]

HUD authorizes the PHA to consider all relevant circumstances when deciding whether to deny assistance based on a family's past history except in the situations for which denial of assistance is mandated (see Section 3-III.B).

PHA Policy

The PHA may choose to consider the following factors when making its decision:

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The seriousness of the case, especially with respect to how it would affect other residents

The effects that denial of assistance may have on other members of the family who were not involved in the action or failure

The extent of participation or culpability of individual family members, including whether the culpable family member is a minor or a person with disabilities

The length of time since the violation occurred, the family's recent history and the likelihood of favorable conduct in the future

In the case of drug or alcohol abuse, whether the culpable household member is participating in or has successfully completed a supervised drug or alcohol rehabilitation program or has otherwise been rehabilitated successfully

The PHA will require the applicant to submit evidence of the household member's current participation in or successful completion of a supervised drug or alcohol rehabilitation program, or evidence of otherwise having been rehabilitated successfully.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Removal of a Family Member's Name from the Application [24 CFR 982.552(c)(2)(ii)]

HUD permits PHAs to impose as a condition of admission, a requirement that family members who participated in or were culpable for an action or failure to act which results in the denial of assistance, to not reside in the unit.

PHA Policy

At it's discretion, the PHA may consider assisting the family, if as a condition of receiving assistance, the family agrees to remove the culpable family member from the application. In such instances, the head of household must certify that the family member will not be permitted to visit or to stay as a guest in the assisted unit.

After admission to the program, the family must present evidence of the former family member's current address upon PHA request.

Reasonable Accommodation [24 CFR 982.552(c)(2)(iv)]

If the family includes a person with disabilities, the PHA's decision concerning denial of admission is subject to consideration of reasonable accommodation in accordance with 24 CFR Part 8.

PHA Policy

If the family indicates that the behavior of a family member with a disability is the reason for the proposed denial of assistance, the PHA may determine whether the behavior is related to the disability. If so, upon the family's request, the PHA may determine whether alternative measures are appropriate as a reasonable accommodation. The PHA will only consider accommodations that can reasonably be expected to address the behavior that is the basis of the proposed denial of assistance. See Chapter 2 for a discussion of reasonable accommodation.

3-III.F. NOTICE OF ELIGIBILITY OR DENIAL

Eligible for Assistance

If the family is eligible for assistance, the PHA will notify the family when it extends the invitation to attend the voucher briefing appointment, as discussed in Chapter 5.

If the PHA determines that a family is not eligible for the program for any reason, the family must be notified promptly. The notice must describe (1) the reasons for which assistance has been denied (2) the family's right to an informal review, and (3) the process for obtaining the informal review [24 CFR 982.554 (a)]. See Chapter 16, for informal review policies and procedures.

If a criminal record is the basis of the denial, a copy of the record must accompany the notice. In addition, a copy of the criminal record must be provided to the subject of the record [24 CFR 982.553(d)].

Notice requirements related to denying assistance to noncitizens are contained in Section 3-II.B.

PHA Policy

The family will be notified of a decision to deny assistance in writing within 30 days of the determination.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

EXHIBIT 3-1: DETAILED DEFINITIONS RELATED TO DISABILITIES

Person with Disabilities [24 CFR 5.403]

The term *person with disabilities* means a person who has any of the following types of conditions:

- Has a disability, as defined in 42 U.S.C. Section 423(d)(1)(A), which reads:

  Inability to engage in any substantial gainful activity by reason of any medically determinable physical or mental impairment which can be expected to result in death or which has lasted or can be expected to last for a continuous period of not less than 12 months; *or*

  In the case of an individual who has attained the age of 55 and is blind (within the meaning of "blindness" as defined in section 416(i)(1) of this title), inability by reason of such blindness to engage in substantial gainful activity, requiring skills or ability comparable to those of any gainful activity in which he has previously engaged with some regularity and over a substantial period of time.

- Has a developmental disability as defined in the Developmental Disabilities Assistance and Bill of Rights Act [42 U.S.C.6001(8)], which defines developmental disability in functional terms as:

  A severe, chronic disability of a person 5 years of age or older which:

  - Is attributable to a mental or physical impairment or combination of mental and physical impairments;
  - Is manifested before the person attains age twenty-two;
  - Is likely to continue indefinitely;
  - Results in substantial functional limitations in three or more of the following areas of major life activity: (i) self-care, (ii) receptive and responsive language, (iii) learning, (iv) mobility, (v) self-direction, (vi) capacity for independent living, and (vii) economic self-sufficiency; *and*
  - Reflects the person's need for a combination and sequence of special, interdisciplinary, or generic care, treatment, or other services which are of lifelong or extended duration and are individually planned and coordinated; except that such term, when applied to infants and young children, means individuals from birth to age 5, inclusive, who have substantial developmental delay or specific congenital or acquired conditions with a high probability of resulting in developmental disabilities if services are not provided."

- Has a physical, mental, or emotional impairment that is expected to be of long-continued and indefinite duration; substantially impedes his or her ability to live independently, and is of such a nature that the ability to live independently could be improved by more suitable housing conditions.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

People with the acquired immunodeficiency syndrome (AIDS) or any conditions arising from the etiologic agent for AIDS are not excluded from this definition.
A person whose disability is based solely on any drug or alcohol dependence does not qualify as a person with disabilities for the purposes of this program.
For purposes of reasonable accommodation and program accessibility for persons with disabilities, the term person with disabilities refers to an individual with handicaps.

Individual with Handicaps [24 CFR 8.3]

Individual with handicaps means any person who has a physical or mental impairment that substantially limits one or more major life activities; has a record of such an impairment; or is regarded as having such an impairment. The term does not include any individual who is an alcoholic or drug abuser whose current use of alcohol or drugs prevents the individual from participating in the program or activity in question, or whose participation, by reason of such current alcohol or drug abuse, would constitute a direct threat to property or the safety of others. As used in this definition, the phrase:

(1) Physical or mental impairment includes:
   (a) Any physiological disorder or condition, cosmetic disfigurement, or anatomical loss affecting one or more of the following body systems: neurological; musculoskeletal; special sense organs; respiratory, including speech organs; cardiovascular; reproductive; digestive; genito-urinary; hemic and lymphatic; skin; and endocrine; or
   (b) Any mental or psychological disorder, such as mental retardation, organic brain syndrome, emotional or mental illness, and specific learning disabilities. The term physical or mental impairment includes, but is not limited to, such diseases and conditions as orthopedic, visual, speech and hearing impairments, cerebral palsy, autism, epilepsy, muscular dystrophy, multiple sclerosis, cancer, heart disease, diabetes, mental retardation, emotional illness, drug addiction and alcoholism.

(2) *Major life activities* means functions such as caring for one's self, performing manual tasks, walking, seeing, hearing, speaking, breathing, learning and working.

(3) Has a record of such an impairment means has a history of, or has been misclassified as having, a mental or physical impairment that substantially limits one or more major life activities.

(4) *Is regarded as having an impairment* means:
   (a) Has a physical or mental impairment that does not substantially limit one or more major life activities but that is treated by a recipient as constituting such a limitation;
   (b) Has a physical or mental impairment that substantially limits one or more major life activities only as a result of the attitudes of others toward such impairment; or
   (c) Has none of the impairments defined in paragraph (1) of this section but is treated by a recipient as having such an impairment.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 4

APPLICATIONS, WAITING LIST AND TENANT SELECTION

INTRODUCTION

When a family wishes to receive Section 8 HCV assistance, the family must submit an application that provides the PHA with the information needed to determine the family's eligibility. HUD requires the PHA to place all families that apply for assistance on a waiting list. When HCV assistance becomes available, the PHA must select families from the waiting list in accordance with HUD requirements and PHA policies as stated in the administrative plan and the annual plan.

The PHA is required to adopt a clear approach to accepting applications, placing families on the waiting list, selecting families from the waiting list and must follow this approach consistently. The actual order in which families are selected from the waiting list can be affected if a family has certain characteristics designated by HUD or the PHA to receive preferential treatment. Funding earmarked exclusively for families with particular characteristics may also alter the order in which families are served.

HUD regulations require that all families have an equal opportunity to apply for and receive housing assistance, and that the PHA affirmatively further fair housing goals in the administration of the program [24 CFR 982.53, HCV GB p. 4-1]. Adherence to the selection policies described in this chapter ensures that the PHA will be in compliance with all relevant fair housing requirements, as described in Chapter 2.

This chapter describes HUD and PHA policies for taking applications, managing the waiting list and selecting families for HCV assistance. The policies outlined in this chapter are organized into three sections, as follows:

> Part I: The Application Process. This part provides an overview of the application process, and discusses how applicants can obtain and submit applications. It also specifies how the PHA will handle the applications it receives.
>
> Part II: Managing the Waiting List. This part presents the policies that govern how the PHA's waiting list is structured, when it is opened and closed, and how the public is notified of the opportunity to apply for assistance. It also discusses the process the PHA will use to keep the waiting list current.
>
> Part III: Selection for HCV Assistance. This part describes the policies that guide the PHA in selecting families for HCV assistance as such assistance becomes available. It also specifies how in-person interviews will be used to ensure that the PHA has the information needed to make a final eligibility determination.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART I: THE APPLICATION PROCESS

4-I.A. OVERVIEW

This part describes the policies that guide the PHA's efforts to distribute and accept applications, and to make preliminary determinations of applicant family eligibility that affect placement of the family on the waiting list. This part also describes the PHA's obligation to ensure the accessibility of the application process to elderly persons, people with disabilities, and people with limited English proficiency (LEP).

4-I.B. APPLYING FOR ASSISTANCE [HCV GB, pp. 4-11 – 4-16]

Any family that wishes to receive HCV assistance must apply for admission to the program. HUD permits the PHA to determine the format and content of HCV applications, as well how such applications will be made available to interested families and how applications will be accepted by the PHA.

PHA Policy

A two-step process will be used. Under the two-step application process, the PHA initially will require families to provide only the information needed to make an initial assessment of the family's eligibility, and to determine the family's placement on the waiting list. The family will be required to provide all of the information necessary to establish family eligibility and level of assistance when the family is selected from the waiting list.

With the exception of those occasions on which a special accommodation must be provided for a person with disabilities, the application process must be performed on-site by the PHA at their Tenant Selection Office located at 550 Meeting Street.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

4-I.C. ACCESSIBILITY OF THE APPLICATION PROCESS

Elderly and Disabled Populations [24 CFR 8 and HCV GB, pp. 4-11 – 4-13]

The PHA must take a variety of steps to ensure that the application process is accessible to those people who might have difficulty complying with the normal, standard PHA application process. This could include people with disabilities, certain elderly individuals, as well as persons with limited English proficiency (LEP). The PHA must provide reasonable accommodation to the needs of individuals with disabilities. The application-taking facility and the application process must be fully accessible, or the PHA must provide an alternate approach that provides full access to the application process. Chapter 2 provides a full discussion of the PHA's policies related to providing reasonable accommodations for people with disabilities.

Limited English Proficiency

PHAs are required to take reasonable steps to ensure meaningful access to their programs and activities by persons with limited English proficiency [24 CFR 1]. Chapter 2 provides a full discussion on the PHA's policies related to ensuring access to people with limited English proficiency (LEP).

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

4-I.D. PLACEMENT ON THE WAITING LIST

The PHA must review each complete application received and make a preliminary assessment of the family's eligibility. The PHA must accept applications from families for whom the list is open unless there is good cause for not accepting the application (such as denial of assistance) for the grounds stated in the regulations [24 CFR 982.206(b)(2)]. Where the family is determined to be ineligible, the PHA must notify the family in writing [24 CFR 982.201(f)]. Where the family is not determined to be ineligible, the family will be placed on a waiting list of applicants.

No applicant has a right or entitlement to be listed on the waiting list, or to any particular position on the waiting list [24 CFR 982.202(c)].

Ineligible for Placement on the Waiting List

PHA Policy

If the PHA can determine from the information provided that a family is ineligible, the family will not be placed on the waiting list. Where a family is determined to be ineligible, the PHA will send written notification of the ineligibility determination within 10 business days of receiving a complete application. The notice will specify the reasons for ineligibility, and will inform the family of its right to request an informal review and explain the process for doing so (see Chapter 16).

Eligible for Placement on the Waiting List

PHA Policy

The PHA will send written notification of the preliminary eligibility determination within 10 business days of receiving a complete application.

Placement on the waiting list does not indicate that the family is, in fact, eligible for assistance. A final determination of eligibility will be made when the family is selected from the waiting list.

Applicants will be placed on the waiting list according to the date and time their complete application is received by the PHA.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART II: MANAGING THE WAITING LIST

4-II.A. OVERVIEW

The PHA must have policies regarding various aspects of organizing and managing the waiting list of applicant families. This includes opening the list to new applicants, closing the list to new applicants, notifying the public of waiting list openings and closings, updating waiting list information, purging the list of families that are no longer interested in or eligible for assistance, as well as conducting outreach to ensure a sufficient number of applicants.

In addition, HUD imposes requirements on how a PHA may structure its waiting list and how families must be treated if they apply for assistance from a PHA that administers more than one assisted housing program.

4-II.B. ORGANIZATION OF THE WAITING LIST [24 CFR 982.204 and 205]

The PHA's HCV waiting list must be organized in such a manner to allow the PHA to accurately identify and select families for assistance in the proper order, according to the admissions policies described in this plan.

The waiting list must contain the following information for each applicant listed:

- Applicant name;
- Family unit size;
- Date and time of application;
- Qualification for any local preference;
- Racial or ethnic designation of the head of household.

HUD requires the PHA to maintain a single waiting list for the HCV program unless it serves more than one county or municipality. Such PHAs are permitted, but not required, to maintain a separate waiting list for each county or municipality served.

PHA Policy

The PHA will maintain a single waiting list for the HCV program.

HUD directs that a family that applies for assistance from the HCV program must be offered the opportunity to be placed on the waiting list for any public housing, project-based voucher or moderate rehabilitation program the PHA operates if 1) the other programs' waiting lists are open, and 2) the family is qualified for the other programs.

HUD permits, but does not require, that PHAs maintain a single merged waiting list for their public housing, Section 8, and other subsidized housing programs.

A family's decision to apply for, receive, or refuse other housing assistance must not affect the family's placement on the HCV waiting list, or any preferences for which the family may qualify.

PHA Policy

The PHA will not merge the HCV waiting list with the waiting list for any other program the PHA operates. However, the HCV waiting list will be used as a means of providing referrals for vacancies in it's moderate rehabilitation and project based housing programs.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

4-II.C. OPENING AND CLOSING THE WAITING LIST [24 CFR 982.206]

Closing the Waiting List

A PHA is permitted to close the waiting list if it has an adequate pool of families to use its available HCV assistance. Alternatively, the PHA may elect to continue to accept applications only from certain categories of families that meet particular preferences or funding criteria.

PHA Policy

The PHA will close the waiting list when the estimated waiting period for housing assistance for applicants on the list reaches 12 months for the most current applicants. Where the PHA has particular preferences or funding criteria that require a specific category of family, the PHA may elect to continue to accept applications from these applicants while closing the waiting list to others.

Reopening the Waiting List

If the waiting list has been closed, it cannot be reopened until the PHA publishes a notice in local newspapers of general circulation, minority media, and other suitable media outlets. The notice must comply with HUD fair housing requirements and must specify who may apply, and where and when applications will be received.

PHA Policy

The PHA will announce the reopening of the waiting list prior to the date applications will first be accepted. If the list is only being reopened for certain categories of families, this information will be contained in the notice.

The PHA will give public notice by publishing the relevant information in suitable media outlets including, but not limited to:

The Post & Courier

The Chronicle

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

4-II.D. FAMILY OUTREACH [HCV GB, pp. 4-2 to 4-4]

The PHA must conduct outreach as necessary to ensure that the PHA has a sufficient number of applicants on the waiting list to use the HCV resources it has been allotted.

Because HUD requires the PHA to serve a specified percentage of extremely low income families (see Chapter 4, Part III), the PHA may need to conduct special outreach to ensure that an adequate number of such families apply for assistance [HCV GB, p. 4-20 to 4-21].

PHA outreach efforts must comply with fair housing requirements. This includes:

- Analyzing the housing market area and the populations currently being served to identify underserved populations
- Ensuring that outreach efforts are targeted to media outlets that reach eligible populations that are underrepresented in the program
- Avoiding outreach efforts that prefer or exclude people who are members of a protected class

PHA outreach efforts must be designed to inform qualified families about the availability of assistance under the program. These efforts may include, as needed, any of the following activities:

- Submitting press releases to local newspapers, including minority newspapers
- Developing informational materials and flyers to distribute to other agencies
- Providing application forms to other public and private agencies that serve the low income population
- Developing partnerships with other organizations that serve similar populations, including agencies that provide services for persons with disabilities

PHA Policy

The need for, and the procedures to be used in accordance with, additional outreach, will be determined sporadically when, through no pre-determined means, the need becomes apparent.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

4-II.E. REPORTING CHANGES IN FAMILY CIRCUMSTANCES

PHA Policy

While the family is on the waiting list, the family must immediately inform the PHA of changes in contact information, including current residence, mailing address, and phone number. The changes must be submitted in writing.

4-II.F. UPDATING THE WAITING LIST [24 CFR 982.204]

HUD requires the PHA to establish policies to use when removing applicant names from the waiting list.

Purging the Waiting List

The decision to withdraw an applicant family that includes a person with disabilities from the waiting list is subject to reasonable accommodation. If the applicant did not respond to a PHA request for information or updates because of the family member's disability, the PHA must reinstate the applicant family to their former position on the waiting list [24 CFR 982.204(c)(2)].

PHA Policy

The purging of the HCV waiting list will take place on no less than (but more frequently at its discretion) an annual basis.

To update the waiting list, the PHA will send an update request by mail to each family on the waiting list to determine whether the family continues to be interested in, and to qualify for, the program. This update request will be sent to the last address that the PHA has on record for the family. The update request will provide a deadline by which the family must respond and will state that failure to respond will result in the applicant's name being removed from the waiting list.

The family's response must be in writing and may be delivered in person or by mail. Responses should be postmarked or received by the PHA not later than 10 business days from the date of the PHA letter.

If the family fails to respond within 10 business days, the family will be removed from the waiting list without further notice.

If the notice is returned by the post office, the applicant will be removed from the waiting list without further notice.

If a family is removed from the waiting list for failure to respond, the Chief Operating Officer may reinstate the family if s/he determines the lack of response was due to PHA error, or to circumstances beyond the family's control.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Removal from the Waiting List

PHA Policy

If at any time an applicant family is on the waiting list, the PHA determines that the family is not eligible for assistance (see Chapter 3), the family will be removed from the waiting list.

If a family is removed from the waiting list because the PHA has determined the family is not eligible for assistance, a notice will be sent to the family's address of record. The notice will state the reasons the family was removed from the waiting and will inform the family how to request an informal review of the PHA's decision (see Chapter 16) [24 CFR 982.201(f)].

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART III: SELECTION FOR HCV ASSISTANCE

4-III.A. OVERVIEW

As vouchers become available, families on the waiting list must be selected for assistance in accordance with the policies described in this part.

The order in which families receive assistance from the waiting list depends on the selection method chosen by the PHA and is impacted in part by any selection preferences that the family qualifies for. The source of HCV funding also may affect the order in which families are selected from the waiting list.

The PHA must maintain a clear record of all information required to verify that the family is selected from the waiting list according to the PHA's selection policies [24 CFR 982.204(b) and 982.207(e)].

4-III.B. SELECTION AND HCV FUNDING SOURCES

Special Admissions [24 CFR 982.203]

HUD may award funding for specifically-named families living in specified types of units (e.g., a family that is displaced by demolition of public housing; a non-purchasing family residing in a HOPE 1 or 2 projects). In these cases, the PHA may admit families that are not on the waiting list, or without considering the family's position on the waiting list. The PHA must maintain records showing that such families were admitted with special program funding.

Targeted Funding [24 CFR 982.204(e)]

HUD may award a PHA funding for a specified category of families on the waiting list. The PHA must use this funding only to assist the families within the specified category. Within this category of families, the order in which such families are assisted is determined according to the policies provided in Section 4-III.C.

PHA Policy

The PHA does not currently administer any type of targeted funding.

Regular HCV Funding

Regular HCV funding may be used to assist any eligible family on the waiting list. Families are selected from the waiting list according to the policies provided in Section 4-III.C.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

4-III.C. SELECTION METHOD

PHAs must describe the method for selecting applicant families from the waiting list, including the system of admission preferences that the PHA will use [982.202(d)].

Local Preferences [24 CFR 982.207; HCV p. 4-16]

PHAs are permitted to establish local preferences, and to give priority to serving families that meet those criteria. HUD specifically authorizes and places restrictions on certain types of local preferences. HUD also permits the PHA to establish other local preferences, at its discretion. Any local preferences established must be consistent with the PHA plan and the consolidated plan, and must be based on local housing needs and priorities that can be documented by generally accepted data sources.

PHA Policy

No local preferences have been established.

Income Targeting Requirement [24 CFR 982.201(b)(2)]

HUD requires that extremely low-income (ELI) families make up at least 75% of the families admitted to the HCV program during the PHA's fiscal year. ELI families are those with annual incomes at or below 30% of the area median income. To ensure this requirement is met, a PHA may skip non-ELI families on the waiting list in order to select an ELI family.

Low income families admitted to the program that are "continuously assisted" under the 1937 Housing Act [24 CFR 982.4(b)], as well as low-income or moderate-income families admitted to the program that are displaced as a result of the prepayment of the mortgage or voluntary termination of an insurance contract on eligible low-income housing, are not counted for income targeting purposes [24 CFR 982.201(b)(2)(v)].

PHA Policy

The PHA will monitor progress in meeting the ELI requirement throughout the fiscal year. Extremely low-income families will be selected ahead of other eligible families on an as-needed basis to ensure the income targeting requirement is met.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Order of Selection

The PHA system of preferences may select families either according to the date and time of application, or by a random selection process [24 CFR 982.207(c)]. When selecting families from the waiting list PHAs are required to use targeted funding to assist only those families who meet the specified criteria, and PHAs are not permitted to skip down the waiting list to a family that it can afford to subsidize when there are not sufficient funds to subsidize the family at the top of the waiting list [24 CFR 982.204(d) and (e)].

PHA Policy

Families will be selected from the waiting list on a first-come, first-served basis according to the date and time their complete application is received by the PHA.

4-III.D. NOTIFICATION OF SELECTION

When a family has been selected from the waiting list, the PHA must notify the family.

PHA Policy

The PHA will notify the family by mail when it is selected from the waiting list. The notice will inform the family of the following:

Date, time, and location of the scheduled application interview, including any procedures for rescheduling the interview

Who is required to attend the interview

Documents that must be provided at the interview to document the legal identity of household members, including information about what constitutes acceptable documentation

Other documents and information that should be brought to the interview

If a notification letter is returned by the post office to the PHA, the family will be removed from the waiting list. A notice of denial (see Chapter 3) will be sent to the family's address of record.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

4-III.E. THE APPLICATION INTERVIEW

HUD recommends that the PHA obtain the information and documentation needed to make an eligibility determination though a private interview [HCV GB, pg. 4-16]. Being invited to attend an interview does not constitute admission to the program.

Reasonable accommodation will be made for persons with disabilities who are unable to attend an interview due to their disability.

PHA Policy

Families selected from the waiting list are required to participate in an eligibility interview.

The head of household and the spouse/cohead will be strongly encouraged to attend the interview together. However, either the head of household or the spouse/cohead may attend the interview on behalf of the family. Verification of information pertaining to adult members of the household not present at the interview will not begin until signed release forms are returned to the PHA.

The interview will be conducted only if the head of household or spouse/cohead provides appropriate documentation of legal identity. (Chapter 7 provides a discussion of proper documentation of legal identity). If the family representative does not provide the required documentation, the appointment may be rescheduled when the proper documents have been obtained.

The family must provide the information necessary to establish the family's eligibility and determine the appropriate level of assistance, as well as completing required forms, providing required signatures, and submitting required documentation.

Any required documents or information that the family is unable to provide at the interview must be provided within 10 business days of the interview (Chapter 7 provides details about longer submission deadlines for particular items, including documentation of Social Security numbers and eligible noncitizen status). If the family is unable to obtain the information or materials within the required time frame, the family may request an extension. If the required documents and information are not provided within the required time frame (plus any extensions), the family will be sent a notice of denial (See Chapter 3).

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

An advocate, interpreter, or other assistant may assist the family with the application and the interview process. Where an advocate, interpreter or other third party is used to assist the family, the family and the PHA will execute a certification attesting to the role and assistance of the third-party.

Interviews will be conducted in English. For limited English proficient (LEP) applicants, they will be permitted to use at their own expense, an interpreter of their choosing. Both family members and friends are also eligible as interpreters.

If the family is unable to attend a scheduled interview, the family must contact the PHA in advance of the interview to schedule a new appointment. Applicants who fail to attend a scheduled interview without PHA approval will be denied assistance based on the family's failure to supply information needed to determine eligibility. A notice of denial wll be issued in accordance with policies contained in Chapter 3.

4-III.F. COMPLETING THE APPLICATION PROCESS

The PHA must verify all information provided by the family (see Chapter 7). Based on verified information, the PHA must make a final determination of eligibility (see Chapter 3) and must confirm that the family qualified for any special admission, targeted admission, or selection preference that affected the order in which the family was selected from the waiting list.

PHA Policy

If the PHA determines that the family is ineligible, the PHA will send written notification of the ineligibility determination within 10 business days of the determination. The notice will specify the reasons for ineligibility, and will inform the family of its right to request an informal review (Chapter 16).

If a family fails to qualify for any criteria that affected the order in which it was selected from the waiting list (e.g. targeted funding, extremely low-income), the family will be returned to the waiting list, taking into account any change in the family's preference status.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 5
BRIEFINGS AND VOUCHER ISSUANCE

INTRODUCTION

This chapter explains the briefing and voucher issuance process. When a family is determined to be eligible for the Housing Choice Voucher (HCV) program, the PHA must ensure that the family fully understands the way the program operates and the family's obligations under the program. This is accomplished through both an oral briefing and provision of a briefing packet containing written documentation of information the family needs to know. Once the family is fully informed of the program's requirements, the PHA issues the family a voucher. The voucher includes the unit size the family qualifies for based on the PHA's subsidy standards, as well as the dates of issuance and expiration of the voucher. The voucher is the document that permits the family to begin its search for a unit, and limits the amount of time the family has to successfully locate an acceptable unit.

This chapter describes HUD regulations and PHA policies related to these topics in two parts:

Part I: Briefings and Family Obligations. This part details the program's requirements for briefing families orally, and for providing written materials describing the program and its requirements. It includes a particular focus on the family's obligations under the program.

Part II: Subsidy Standards and Voucher Issuance. This part discusses the PHA's standards for determining how many bedrooms a family of a given composition qualifies for, which in turn affects the amount of subsidy the family can receive. It also discusses the policies that dictate how vouchers are issued, and how long families have to locate a unit.

PART I: BRIEFINGS AND FAMILY OBLIGATIONS

5-I.A. OVERVIEW

HUD regulations require the PHA to conduct mandatory briefings for applicant families. The briefing provides a broad description of owner and family responsibilities, explains the PHA's procedures, and includes instructions on how to lease a unit. This part describes how oral briefings will be conducted, specifies what written information will be provided to families, and lists the family's obligations under the program.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

5-I.B. BRIEFING [24 CFR 982.301]

The PHA must give the family an oral briefing and provide the family with a briefing packet containing written information about the program. Families may be briefed individually or in groups. At the briefing, the PHA must ensure effective communication in accordance with Section 504 requirements (Section 504 of the Rehabilitation Act of 1973), and ensure that the briefing site is accessible to individuals with disabilities. For a more thorough discussion of accessibility requirements, refer to Chapter 2.

PHA Policy

Briefings will be conducted in group meetings.

Generally, the head of household is required to attend the briefing. If the head of household is unable to attend, the spouse or co-head may instead attend.

Families that attend group briefings and still need individual assistance will be referred to an appropriate PHA staff person.

Briefings will be conducted in English. For limited English proficient (LEP) applicants, they will be permitted to use at their own expense, an interpreter of their choosing. Both family members and friends are also eligible as interpreters.

Notification and Attendance

PHA Policy

Families will be notified of their eligibility for assistance at the time they are invited to attend a briefing. The notice will identify who is required to attend the briefing, as well as the date and time of the scheduled briefing.

If the notice is returned by the post office, a notice of denial (see Chapter 3) will be sent to the family's address of record.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Oral Briefing [24 CFR 982.301(a)]

Each briefing must provide information on the following subjects:

- How the Housing Choice Voucher program works;
- Family and owner responsibilities;
- Where the family can lease a unit, including renting a unit inside or outside the PHA's jurisdiction;
- For families eligible under portability, an explanation of portability. The PHA cannot discourage eligible families from moving under portability;
- For families living in high-poverty census tracts, an explanation of the advantages of moving to areas outside of high-poverty concentrations; and
- For families receiving welfare-to-work vouchers, a description of any local obligations of a welfare-to-work family and an explanation that failure to meet the obligations is grounds for denial of admission or termination of assistance.

PHA Policy

When PHA-owned units are available for lease, they are not singled out in any way. Referrals to those units are made in the same manner as are referrals made to other known availabilities.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Briefing Packet [24 CFR 982.301(b)]

Documents and information provided in the briefing packet must include the following:

- The term of the voucher, and the PHA's policies on any extensions or suspensions of the term. If the PHA allows extensions, the packet must explain how the family can request an extension.
- A description of the method used to calculate the housing assistance payment for a family, including how the PHA determines the payment standard for a family, how the PHA determines total tenant payment for a family, and information on the payment standard and utility allowance schedule.
- An explanation of how the PHA determines the maximum allowable rent for an assisted unit.
- Where the family may lease a unit. For a family that qualifies to lease a unit outside the PHA jurisdiction under portability procedures, the information must include an explanation of how portability works.
- The HUD-required tenancy addendum, which must be included in the lease.
- The form the family must use to request approval of tenancy**,** and a description of the procedure for requesting approval for a tenancy.
- A statement of the PHA policy on providing information about families to prospective owners.
- The PHA subsidy standards including when and how exceptions are made.
- The HUD brochure on how to select a unit.
- The HUD pamphlet on lead-based paint entitled *Protect Your Family from Lead in Your Home.*
- Information on federal, state and local equal opportunity laws and a copy of the housing discrimination complaint form.
- A list of landlords or other parties willing to lease to assisted families or help families find units, especially outside areas of poverty or minority concentration.
- Notice that if the family includes a person with disabilities, the family may request a list of available accessible units known to the PHA.
- The family obligations under the program, including any obligations of a welfare-to-work family.
- The grounds on which the PHA may terminate assistance for a participant family because of family action or failure to act.
- PHA informal hearing procedures including when the PHA is required to offer a participant family the opportunity for an informal hearing, and how to request the hearing.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

If the PHA is located in a metropolitan FMR area, the following additional information must be included in the briefing packet in order to receive full points under SEMAP Indicator 7, Expanding Housing Opportunities [24 CFR 985.3(g)].

- Maps showing areas with housing opportunities outside areas of poverty or minority concentration, both within its jurisdiction and its neighboring jurisdiction.
- Information about the characteristics of these areas including job opportunities, schools, transportation and other services.
- An explanation of how portability works, including a list of portability contact persons for neighboring PHAs including names, addresses, and telephone numbers.

Additional Items to be Included in the Briefing Packet

In addition to items required by the regulations, PHAs may wish to include supplemental materials to help explain the program to both participants and owners [HCV GB p. 8-7].

PHA Policy

The PHA will provide the following additional materials in the briefing packet:

The publication *Things You Should Know (HUD-1140-OIG)* that explains the types of actions a family must avoid and the penalties for program abuse.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

5-I.C. FAMILY OBLIGATIONS

Obligations of the family are described in the housing choice voucher (HCV) regulations and on the voucher itself. These obligations include responsibilities the family is required to fulfill, as well as prohibited actions. The PHA must inform families of these obligations during the oral briefing, and the same information must be included in the briefing packet. When the family's unit is approved and the HAP contract is executed, the family must meet those obligations in order to continue participating in the program. Violation of any family obligation may result in termination of assistance, as described in Chapter 12.

Time Frames for Reporting Changes Required By Family Obligations

PHA Policy

Unless otherwise noted below, when family obligations require the family to respond to a request or notify the PHA of a change, notifying the PHA of the request or change within 10 days is considered prompt notice.

When a family is required to provide notice to the PHA, the notice must be in writing.

Family Obligations [24 CFR 982.551]

Following is a listing of a participant family's obligations under the HCV program:

- The family must supply any information that the PHA or HUD determines to be necessary, including submission of required evidence of citizenship or eligible immigration status.
- The family must supply any information requested by the PHA or HUD for use in a regularly scheduled reexamination or interim reexamination of family income and composition.
- The family must disclose and verify social security numbers and sign and submit consent forms for obtaining information.
- Any information supplied by the family must be true and complete.
- The family is responsible for any Housing Quality Standards (HQS) breach by the family caused by failure to pay tenant-provided utilities or appliances, or damages to the dwelling unit or premises beyond normal wear and tear caused by any member of the household or guest.

  PHA Policy

  Damages beyond normal wear and tear will be considered to be damages which could be assessed against the security deposit.
- The family must allow the PHA to inspect the unit at reasonable times and after reasonable notice, as described in Chapter 8 of this plan.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- The family must not commit any serious or repeated violation of the lease.

  PHA Policy

  The PHA will determine if a family has committed serious or repeated violations of the lease based on available evidence, primarily a court-ordered eviction.

  "Serious and repeated lease violations" will be any that warrant the approval of a court ordered eviction.
- The family must notify the PHA and the owner before moving out of the unit or terminating the lease.

  PHA Policy

  The family must comply any with lease requirements regarding written notice to the owner. The family must provide written notice to the PHA at the same time the owner is notified. Said notice to the PHA would be a copy of the same notice provided to the landlord, with this copy containing the landlord's signature and the date of their receipt of the notice.
- The family must promptly give the PHA a copy of any owner eviction notice.
- The family must use the assisted unit for residence by the family. The unit must be the family's only residence.
- The composition of the assisted family residing in the unit must be approved by the PHA. The family must promptly notify the PHA in writing of the birth, adoption, or court-awarded custody of a child. The family must request PHA approval to add any other family member as an occupant of the unit.

  PHA Policy

  The request to add a family member must be submitted in writing and approved prior to the person moving into the unit. The PHA will determine eligibility of the new member in accordance with the policies in Chapter 3.
- The family must promptly notify the PHA in writing if any family member no longer lives in the unit.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- If the PHA has given approval, a foster child or a live-in aide may reside in the unit. The PHA has the discretion to adopt reasonable policies concerning residency by a foster child or a live-in aide, and to define when PHA consent may be given or denied. For policies related to the request and approval/disapproval of foster children, foster adults, and live-in aides, see Chapter 3 (Sections I.K and I.M), and Chapter 11 (Section II.B).
- The family must not sublease the unit, assign the lease, or transfer the unit.

  PHA Policy

  Subleasing includes receiving payment to cover rent and utility costs by a person living in the unit who is not listed as a family member.
- The family must supply any information requested by the PHA to verify that the family is living in the unit or information related to family absence from the unit.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- The family must promptly notify the PHA when the family is absent from the unit.

  PHA Policy

  Notice is required under this provision only when all family members will be absent from the unit for an extended period. An extended period is defined as any period greater than 30 calendar days. Written notice must be provided to the PHA at the start of the extended absence.
- The family must pay utility bills and provide and maintain any appliances that the owner is not required to provide under the lease [Form HUD-52646, Voucher].
- The family must not own or have any interest in the unit, (other than in a cooperative and owners of a manufactured home leasing a manufactured home space).
- Family members must not commit fraud, bribery, or any other corrupt or criminal act in connection with the program. (See Chapter 14, Program Integrity for additional information).
- Family members must not engage in drug-related criminal activity or violent criminal activity or other criminal activity that threatens the health, safety or right to peaceful enjoyment of other residents and persons residing in the immediate vicinity of the premises. See Chapter 12 for HUD and PHA policies related to drug-related and violent criminal activity.
- Members of the household must not engage in abuse of alcohol in a way that threatens the health, safety or right to peaceful enjoyment of the other residents and persons residing in the immediate vicinity of the premises. See Chapter 12 for a discussion of HUD and PHA policies related to alcohol abuse.
- An assisted family or member of the family must not receive HCV program assistance while receiving another housing subsidy, for the same unit or a different unit under any other federal, state or local housing assistance program.
- A family must not receive HCV program assistance while residing in a unit owned by a parent, child, grandparent, grandchild, sister or brother of any member of the family, unless the PHA has determined (and has notified the owner and the family of such determination) that approving rental of the unit, notwithstanding such relationship, would provide reasonable accommodation for a family member who is a person with disabilities. [Form HUD-52646, Voucher]

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART II: SUBSIDY STANDARDS AND VOUCHER ISSUANCE

5-II.A. OVERVIEW

The PHA must establish subsidy standards that determine the number of bedrooms needed for families of different sizes and compositions. This part presents the policies that will be used to determine the family unit size (also known as the voucher size) a particular family should receive, and the policies that govern making exceptions to those standards. The PHA also must establish policies related to the issuance of the voucher, to the voucher term, and to any extensions or suspensions of that term.

5-II.B. DETERMINING FAMILY UNIT (VOUCHER) SIZE [24 CFR 982.402]

For each family, the PHA determines the appropriate number of bedrooms under the PHA subsidy standards and enters the family unit size on the voucher that is issued to the family. The family unit size does not dictate the size of unit the family must actually lease, nor does it determine who within a household will share a bedroom/sleeping room.

The following requirements apply when the PHA determines family unit size:

- The subsidy standards must provide for the smallest number of bedrooms needed to house a family without overcrowding.
- The subsidy standards must be consistent with space requirements under the housing quality standards.
- The subsidy standards must be applied consistently for all families of like size and composition.
- A child who is temporarily away from the home because of placement in foster care is considered a member of the family in determining the family unit size.
- A family that consists of a pregnant woman (with no other persons) must be treated as a two-person family.
- Any live-in aide (approved by the PHA to reside in the unit to care for a family member who is disabled or is at least 50 years of age) must be counted in determining the family unit size;

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- Unless a live-in-aide resides with a family, the family unit size for any family consisting of a single person must be either a zero- or one-bedroom unit, as determined under the PHA subsidy standards.

PHA Policy

The PHA will assign one bedroom for each two persons within the household, except in the following circumstances:

Persons of the opposite sex (other than spouses, and children under age 5) will be allocated separate bedrooms.

Live-in aides will be allocated a separate bedroom.

Single person families will be allocated one bedroom.

The PHA will reference the following chart in determining the appropriate voucher size for a family:

Voucher Size	**Persons in Household (Minimum – Maximum)**
1 Bedroom	1-2
2 Bedrooms	2-4
3 Bedrooms	3-6
4 Bedrooms	4-8
5 Bedrooms	6-10

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

5-II.C. EXCEPTIONS TO SUBSIDY STANDARDS

In determining family unit size for a particular family, the PHA may grant an exception to its established subsidy standards if the PHA determines that the exception is justified by the age, sex, health, handicap, or relationship of family members or other personal circumstances [24 CFR 982.402(b)(8)]. Reasons may include, but are not limited to:

- A need for an additional bedroom for medical equipment
- A need for a separate bedroom for reasons related to a family member's disability, medical or health condition

For a single person who is not elderly, disabled, or a remaining family member, an exception cannot override the regulatory limit of a zero or one bedroom [24 CFR 982.402(b)(8)].

PHA Policy

The PHA will consider granting an exception for any of the reasons specified in the regulation: the age, sex, health, handicap, or relationship of family members or other personal circumstances.

The family must request any exception to the subsidy standards in writing. The request must explain the need or justification for a larger family unit size, and must include appropriate documentation. Requests based on health-related reasons must be verified by a knowledgeable professional source.

The PHA will notify the family of its determination within 10 business days of receiving the family's request. If a participant family's request is denied, the notice will inform the family of their right to request an informal hearing.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

5-II.D. VOUCHER ISSUANCE [24 CFR 982.302]

When a family is selected from the waiting list (or as a special admission as described in Chapter 4), or when a participant family wants to move to another unit, the PHA issues a Housing Choice Voucher, form HUD-52646. This chapter deals only with voucher issuance for applicants. For voucher issuance associated with moves of program participants, please refer to Chapter 10.

The voucher is the family's authorization to search for housing. It specifies the unit size for which the family qualifies, and includes both the date of voucher issuance and date of expiration. It contains a brief description of how the program works and explains the family obligations under the program. The voucher is evidence that the PHA has determined the family to be eligible for the program, and that the PHA expects to have money available to subsidize the family if the family finds an approvable unit. However, the PHA does not have any liability to any party by the issuance of the voucher, and the voucher does not give the family any right to participate in the PHA's housing choice voucher program [Voucher, form HUD-52646]

A voucher can be issued to an applicant family only after the PHA has determined that the family is eligible for the program based on information received within the 60 days prior to issuance [24 CFR 982.201(e)] and after the family has attended an oral briefing [HCV 8-1].

PHA Policy

Vouchers will be issued to eligible applicants at the time of the mandatory briefing.

The PHA should have sufficient funds to house an applicant before issuing a voucher. If funds are insufficient to house the family at the top of the waiting list, the PHA must wait until it has adequate funds before it calls another family from the list [HCV GB p. 8-10]. If the PHA determines that there is insufficient funding after a voucher has been issued, the PHA may rescind the voucher and place the affected family back on the waiting list.

Due to budgetary constraints, the PHA reserves the right to rescind vouchers that have already been issued to families.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

5-II.E. VOUCHER TERM, EXTENSIONS, AND SUSPENSIONS

Voucher Term [24 CFR 982.303]

The initial term of a voucher must be at least 60 calendar days. The initial term must be stated on the voucher [24 CFR 982.303(a)].

PHA Policy

The initial voucher term will be 60 calendar days. Within that 60 day period, the family must locate a unit, submit an approved RFTA to the PHA, and have the unit inspected (HQS) and approved.

Extensions of Voucher Term [24 CFR 982.303(b)]

The PHA has the authority to grant extensions of search time, to specify the length of an extension, and to determine the circumstances under which extensions will be granted. There is no limit on the number of extensions that the PHA can approve. Discretionary policies related to extension and expiration of search time must be described in the PHA's administrative plan [24 CFR 982.54].

PHAs must approve additional search time if needed as a reasonable accommodation to make the program accessible to and usable by a person with disabilities. The extension period must be reasonable for the purpose.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The family must be notified in writing of the PHA's decision to approve or deny an extension. The PHA's decision to deny a request for an extension of the voucher term is not subject to informal review [24 CFR 982.554(c)(4)].

PHA Policy

Generally, the PHA will not approve extensions to the term of the voucher.

All requests for extensions to the voucher term will be denied.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Suspensions of Voucher Term [24 CFR 982.303(c)]

At its discretion, a PHA may adopt a policy to suspend the housing choice voucher term if the family has submitted a Request for Tenancy Approval (RTA) during the voucher term. "Suspension" means stopping the clock on a family's voucher term from the time a family submits the RTA until the time the PHA approves or denies the request [24 CFR 982.4]. The PHA's determination not to suspend a voucher term is not subject to informal review [24 CFR 982.554(c)(4)].

PHA Policy

When a Request for Tenancy Approval and proposed lease is received by the PHA, the term of the voucher will not be suspended while the PHA processes the request.

Expiration of Voucher Term

Once a family's housing choice voucher term (including any extensions) expires, the family is no longer eligible to search for housing under the program. If the family still wishes to receive assistance, the PHA may require that the family reapply, or may place the family on the waiting list with a new application date but without requiring reapplication. Such a family does not become ineligible for the program on the grounds that it was unable to locate a unit before the voucher expired [HCV GB p. 8-13].

PHA Policy

If an applicant family's voucher term expires before a RFTA has been submitted to the PHA and the unit has been inspected (HQS) and approved, the PHA will require the family to reapply for assistance at a time when applications are being accepted.

Within 10 business days after the expiration of the voucher term or any extension, the PHA will notify the family in writing that the voucher term has expired and that the family must reapply in order to be placed on the waiting list.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 6

INCOME AND SUBSIDY DETERMINATIONS

[24 CFR Part 5, Subparts E and F; 24 CFR 982]

INTRODUCTION

A family's income determines eligibility for assistance and is also used to calculate the family's payment and the PHA's subsidy. The PHA will use the policies and methods described in this chapter to ensure that only eligible families receive assistance and that no family pays more or less than its obligation under the regulations. This chapter describes HUD regulations and PHA policies related to these topics in three parts as follows:

- Part I: Annual Income. HUD regulations specify the sources of income to include and exclude to arrive at a family's annual income. These requirements and PHA policies for calculating annual income are found in Part I.
- Part II: Adjusted Income. Once annual income has been established HUD regulations require the PHA to subtract from annual income any of five mandatory deductions for which a family qualifies. These requirements and PHA policies for calculating adjusted income are found in Part II.
- Part III: Calculating Family Share and PHA Subsidy. This part describes the statutory formula for calculating total tenant payment (TTP), the use of utility allowances, and the methodology for determining PHA subsidy and required family payment.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART I: ANNUAL INCOME

6-I.A. OVERVIEW

The general regulatory definition of *annual income* shown below is from 24 CFR 5.609.

> 5.609 Annual income.
> (a) Annual income means all amounts, monetary or not, which:
> (1) Go to, or on behalf of, the family head or spouse (even if temporarily absent) or to any other family member; or
> (2) Are anticipated to be received from a source outside the family during the 12-month period following admission or annual reexamination effective date; and
> (3) Which are not specifically excluded in paragraph [5.609(c)].
> (4) Annual income also means amounts derived (during the 12-month period) from assets to which any member of the family has access.

In addition to this general definition, HUD regulations establish policies for treating specific types of income and assets. The full texts of those portions of the regulations are provided in exhibits at the end of this chapter as follows:

- Annual Income Inclusions (Exhibit 6-1)
- Annual Income Exclusions (Exhibit 6-2)
- Treatment of Family Assets (Exhibit 6-3)
- Earned Income Disallowance for Persons with Disabilities (Exhibit 6-4)
- The Effect of Welfare Benefit Reduction (Exhibit 6-5)

Sections 6-I.B and 6-I.C discuss general requirements and methods for calculating annual income. The rest of this section describes how each source of income is treated for the purposes of determining annual income. HUD regulations present income inclusions and exclusions separately [24 CFR 5.609(b) and 24 CFR 5.609(c)]. In this plan, however, the discussions of income inclusions and exclusions are integrated by topic (e.g., all policies affecting earned income are discussed together in section 6-I.D). Verification requirements for annual income are discussed in Chapter 7.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-I.B. HOUSEHOLD COMPOSITION AND INCOME

Income received by all family members must be counted unless specifically excluded by the regulations. It is the responsibility of the head of household to report changes in family composition. The rules on which sources of income are counted vary somewhat by family member. The chart below summarizes how family composition affects income determinations.

Summary of Income Included and Excluded by Person	
Live-in aides	Income from all sources is excluded [24 CFR 5.609(c)(5)].
Foster child or foster adult	Income from all sources is excluded [24 CFR 5.609(c)(2)].
Head, spouse, or cohead Other adult family members	All sources of income not specifically excluded by the regulations are included.
Children under 18 years of age	Employment income is excluded [24 CFR 5.609(c)(1)]. All other sources of income, except those specifically excluded by the regulations, are included.
Full-time students 18 years of age or older (not head, spouse, or cohead)	Employment income above $480/year is excluded [24 CFR 5.609(c)(11)]. All other sources of income, except those specifically excluded by the regulations, are included.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Temporarily Absent Family Members

The income of family members approved to live in the unit will be counted, even if the family member is temporarily absent from the unit [HCV GB, p. 5-18].

PHA Policy

Generally an individual who is or is expected to be absent from the assisted unit for 180 consecutive days or less is considered temporarily absent and continues to be considered a family member. Generally an individual who is or is expected to be absent from the assisted unit for more than 180 consecutive days is considered permanently absent and no longer a family member. Exceptions to this general policy are discussed below.

Absent Students

PHA Policy

When someone who has been considered a family member attends school away from home, the person will continue to be considered a family member unless information becomes available to the PHA indicating that the student has established a separate household or the family declares that the student has established a separate household.

Absences Due to Placement in Foster Care

Children temporarily absent from the home as a result of placement in foster care are considered members of the family [24 CFR 5.403].

PHA Policy

Generally an individual who is or is expected to be in Foster Care for 180 consecutive days or less is considered temporarily absent and continues to be considered a family member. Generally an individual who is or is expected to be in Foster Care for more than 180 consecutive days is considered permanently absent and no longer a family member.

Absent Head, Spouse, or Cohead

PHA Policy

An employed head, spouse, or cohead absent from the unit more than 180 consecutive days due to employment will continue to be considered a family member.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Family Members Permanently Confined for Medical Reasons

If a family member is confined to a nursing home or hospital on a permanent basis, that person is no longer considered a family member and the income of that person is not counted [HCV GB, p. 5-22].

PHA Policy

The PHA will request verification from a responsible medical professional and will use this determination. The family may also present evidence that the family member is confined on a permanent basis and request that the person not be considered a family member.

When an individual who has been counted as a family member is determined permanently absent, the family is eligible for the medical expense deduction only if the remaining head, spouse, or cohead qualifies as an elderly person or a person with disabilities.

Joint Custody of Dependents

PHA Policy

Children who are subject to a joint custody agreement but live with one parent at least 51% of the time will be considered members of the household. "51% of the time" is defined as 183 days of the year, which do not have to run consecutively.

There will be a self-certification required of families who claim joint custody or temporary guardianship.

.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Caretakers for a Child

PHA Policy

If neither a parent nor a designated guardian remains in a household receiving HCV assistance, the PHA will take the following actions.

(1) If a responsible agency has determined that another adult is to be brought into the assisted unit to care for a child for an indefinite period, the designated caretaker will not be considered a family member until a determination of custody or legal guardianship is made.

(2) If a caretaker has assumed responsibility for a child without the involvement of a responsible agency or formal assignment of custody or legal guardianship, the caretaker will be treated as a visitor for 90 days. After the 90 days has elapsed, the caretaker will be considered a family member unless information is provided that would confirm that the caretaker's role is temporary. In such cases the PHA will extend the caretaker's status as an eligible visitor.

(3) At any time that custody or guardianship legally has been awarded to a caretaker, the housing choice voucher will be transferred to the caretaker.

(4) During any period that a caretaker is considered a visitor, the income of the caretaker is not counted in annual income and the caretaker does not qualify the family for any deductions from income.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-I.C. ANTICIPATING ANNUAL INCOME

The PHA is required to count all income "anticipated to be received from a source outside the family during the 12-month period following admission or annual reexamination effective date" [24 CFR 5.609(a)(2)]. Policies related to anticipating annual income are provided below.

Basis of Annual Income Projection

The PHA generally will use current circumstances to determine anticipated income for the coming 12-month period. HUD authorizes the PHA to use other than current circumstances to anticipate income when:

- An imminent change in circumstances is expected [HCV GB, p. 5-17]
- It is not feasible to anticipate a level of income over a 12-month period (e.g., seasonal or cyclic income) [24 CFR 5.609(d)]
- The PHA believes that past income is the best available indicator of expected future income [24 CFR 5.609(d)]

PHA Policy

When the PHA cannot readily anticipate income based upon current circumstances (e.g., in the case of seasonal employment, unstable working hours, or suspected fraud), the PHA will review and analyze historical data for patterns of employment, paid benefits, and receipt of other income and use the results of this analysis to establish annual income. Anytime current circumstances are not used to project annual income, a clear rationale for the decision will be documented in the file. In all such cases the family may present information and documentation to the PHA to show why the historic pattern does not represent the family's anticipated income.

Known Changes in Income

If the PHA verifies an upcoming increase or decrease in income, annual income will be calculated by applying each income amount to the appropriate part of the 12-month period.

Example: An employer reports that a full-time employee who has been receiving $6/hour will begin to receive $6.25/hour in the eighth week after the effective date of the reexamination. In such a case the PHA would calculate annual income as follows: ($6/hour × 40 hours × 7 weeks) + ($6.25 × 40 hours × 45 weeks).

The family may present information that demonstrates that implementing a change before its effective date would create a hardship for the family. In such cases the PHA will calculate annual income using current circumstances and then require an interim reexamination when the change actually occurs. This requirement will be imposed even if the PHA's policy in Chapter 11 does not require interim reexaminations for other types of changes.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Using Up-Front Income Verification (UIV) to Project Income

HUD strongly recommends the use of up-front income verification (UIV). UIV is "the verification of income, before or during a family reexamination, through an independent source that systematically and uniformly maintains income information in computerized form for a large number of individuals" [VG, p. 7].

HUD allows PHAs to use UIV information in conjunction with family-provided documents to anticipate income [UIV].

PHA Policy

PHA procedures for anticipating annual income will include the use of UIV methods approved by HUD in conjunction with family-provided documents dated within the last 60 days of the PHA interview date.

The PHA will follow "HUD Guidelines for Projecting Annual Income When Up-Front Income Verification (UIV) Data Is Available" in handling differences between UIV and family-provided income data. The guidelines depend on whether a difference is substantial or not. HUD defines *substantial difference* as a difference of $200 or more per month.

No Substantial Difference. If UIV information for a particular income source differs from the information provided by a family by less than $200 per month, the PHA will follow these guidelines:

If the UIV figure is less than the family's figure, the PHA will use the family's information.

If the UIV figure is more than the family's figure, the PHA will use the UIV data unless the family provides documentation of a change in circumstances to explain the discrepancy (e.g., a reduction in work hours). Upon receipt of acceptable family-provided documentation of a change in circumstances, the PHA will use the family-provided information.

Substantial Difference. If UIV information for a particular income source differs from the information provided by a family by $200 or more per month, the PHA will follow these guidelines:

The PHA will request written third-party verification from the discrepant income source in accordance with 24 CFR 5.236(b)(3)(i).

When the PHA cannot readily anticipate income (e.g., in cases of seasonal employment, unstable working hours, or suspected fraud), the PHA will review historical income data for patterns of employment, paid benefits, and receipt of other income.

The PHA will analyze all UIV, third-party, and family-provided data and attempt to resolve the income discrepancy.

The PHA will use the most current verified income data and, if appropriate, historical income data to calculate anticipated annual income.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-I-C.(a) DISCLOSURE OF EIV TOOLS

On February 14, 2005, all tenants currently participating in the Section 8 Housing Choice Voucher Program were notified (see Exhibit #1) of the intentions of the CHA to utilize the UIV (EIV) System. As a matter of policy, this same information is distributed to all new recipients of Housing Choice Vouchers.

6-I-C.(b) EXPLANATION OF THE USE OF EIV TOOLS

In addition to the EIV System itself, the CHA utilizes the following "tools" in its efforts to accurately verify household income:

1) TENANT ASSESSMENT SUBSYSTEM (TASS)– A HUD -provided, internet-based benefit tool, TASS matches Social Security (SS) and Supplemental Security Income (SSI) to comparable tenant data from PIC and TRACS databases.

2) STATE WAGE INFORMATION COLLECTION AGENCIES (SWICA) – Often a part of a state's Department of Labor, SWICAs can disclose wage information and whether an individual is receiving, has received, or has made application for, unemployment compensation. In some states, information on disabilities, including the amount of any disability compensation being received or to be received, can also be disclosed.

3) THE WORK NUMBER – An automated service that provides controlled access to a national database of almost 40 million employment and income records. The Work Number can provide quick and accurate employment and wage information.

4) DIRECT RQUESTS – These would go to federal, state, or local government agencies, or to private agencies.

6-I.C.(c) EXPLANATION OF THE CHA'S EIV SECURITY PROCEDURES

See Exhibit #2

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-I.D. EARNED INCOME

Types of Earned Income Included in Annual Income

Wages and Related Compensation. The full amount, before any payroll deductions, of wages and salaries, overtime pay, commissions, fees, tips and bonuses, and other compensation for personal services is included in annual income [24 CFR 5.609(b)(1)].

> PHA Policy
>
> For persons who regularly receive bonuses or commissions, the PHA will verify the amount received for the year preceding admission or reexamination. The family may provide, and the PHA will consider, a credible justification for not using this history to anticipate future bonuses or commissions. If a new employee has not yet received any bonuses or commissions, the PHA will count only the amount estimated by the employer.

Some Types of Military Pay. All regular pay, special pay and allowances of a member of the Armed Forces are counted [24 CFR 5.609(b)(8)] except for the special pay to a family member serving in the Armed Forces who is exposed to hostile fire [24 CFR 5.609(c)(7)].

Types of Earned Income Not Counted in Annual Income

Temporary, Nonrecurring, or Sporadic Income [24 CFR 5.609(c)(9)]. Sporadic income is income that is not received periodically and cannot be reliably predicted. For example, the income of an individual who works occasionally as a handyman would be considered sporadic if future work could not be anticipated and no historic, stable pattern of income existed. Such income is not counted.

Children's Earnings. Employment income earned by children (including foster children) under the age of 18 years is not included in annual income [24 CFR 5.609(c)(1)]. (See Eligibility chapter for a definition of *foster children*.)

Certain Earned Income of Full-Time Students. Earnings in excess of $480 for each full-time student 18 years old or older (except for the head, spouse, or cohead) are not counted [24 CFR 5.609(c)(11)]. To be considered "full-time," a student must be considered "full-time" by an educational institution with a degree or certificate program [HCV GB, p. 5-29].

Income of a Live-in Aide. Income earned by a live-in aide, as defined in [24 CFR 5.403], is not included in annual income [24 CFR 5.609(c)(5)]. (See Eligibility chapter for a full discussion of live-in aides.)

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Income Earned under Certain Federal Programs. Income from some federal programs is specifically excluded from consideration as income [24 CFR 5.609(c)(17)], including:

- Payments to volunteers under the Domestic Volunteer Services Act of 1973 (42 U.S.C. 5044(g), 5058)
- Payments received under programs funded in whole or in part under the Job Training Partnership Act (29 U.S.C. 1552(b))
- Awards under the federal work-study program (20 U.S.C. 1087 uu)
- Payments received from programs funded under Title V of the Older Americans Act of 1985 (42 U.S.C. 3056(f))
- Allowances, earnings, and payments to AmeriCorps participants under the National and Community Service Act of 1990 (42 U.S.C. 12637(d))
- Allowances, earnings, and payments to participants in programs funded under the Workforce Investment Act of 1998 (29 U.S.C. 2931)

Resident Service Stipend. Amounts received under a resident service stipend are not included in annual income. A resident service stipend is a modest amount (not to exceed $200 per individual per month) received by a resident for performing a service for the PHA or owner, on a part-time basis, that enhances the quality of life in the development. Such services may include, but are not limited to, fire patrol, hall monitoring, lawn maintenance, resident initiatives coordination, and serving as a member of the PHA's governing board. No resident may receive more than one such stipend during the same period of time [24 CFR 5.600(c)(8)(iv)].

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

State and Local Employment Training Programs. Incremental earnings and benefits to any family member resulting from participation in qualifying state or local employment training programs (including training programs not affiliated with a local government) and training of a family member as resident management staff are excluded from annual income. Amounts excluded by this provision must be received under employment training programs with clearly defined goals and objectives and are excluded only for the period during which the family member participates in the training program [24 CFR 5.609(c)(8)(v)].

PHA Policy

The PHA defines *training program* as "a learning process with goals and objectives, generally having a variety of components, and taking place in a series of sessions over a period to time. It is designed to lead to a higher level of proficiency, and it enhances the individual's ability to obtain employment. It may have performance standards to measure proficiency. Training may include, but is not limited to: (1) classroom training in a specific occupational skill, (2) on-the-job training with wages subsidized by the program, or (3) basic education" [expired Notice PIH 98-2, p. 3].

The PHA defines *incremental earnings and benefits* as the difference between (1) the total amount of welfare assistance and earnings of a family member prior to enrollment in a training program and (2) the total amount of welfare assistance and earnings of the family member after enrollment in the program [expired Notice PIH 98-2, pp. 3–4].

In calculating the incremental difference, the PHA will use as the pre-enrollment income the total annualized amount of the family member's welfare assistance and earnings reported on the family's most recently completed HUD-50058.

End of participation in a training program must be reported in accordance with the PHA's interim reporting requirements.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

HUD-Funded Training Programs. Amounts received under training programs funded in whole or in part by HUD [24 CFR 5.609(c)(8)(i)] are excluded from annual income. Eligible sources of funding for the training include operating subsidy, Section 8 administrative fees, and modernization, Community Development Block Grant (CDBG), HOME program, and other grant funds received from HUD.

PHA Policy

To qualify as a training program, the program must meet the definition of *training program* provided above for state and local employment training programs.

Earned Income Tax Credit. Earned income tax credit (EITC) refund payments received on or after January 1, 1991 (26 U.S.C. 32(j)), are excluded from annual income [24 CFR 5.609(c)(17)]. Although many families receive the EITC annually when they file taxes, an EITC can also be received throughout the year. The prorated share of the annual EITC is included in the employee's payroll check.

Earned Income Disallowance. The earned income disallowance for persons with disabilities is discussed in section 6-I.E below.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-I.E. EARNED INCOME DISALLOWANCE FOR PERSONS WITH DISABILITIES [24 CFR 5.617]

The earned income disallowance (EID) encourages people with disabilities to enter the work force by not including the full value of increases in earned income for a period of time. The full text of 24 CFR 5.617 is included as Exhibit 6-4 at the end of this chapter. Eligibility criteria and limitations on the disallowance are summarized below.

Eligibility

This disallowance applies only to individuals in families already participating in the HCV program (not at initial examination). To qualify, the family must experience an increase in annual income that is the result of one of the following events:

- Employment of a family member who is a person with disabilities and who was previously unemployed for one or more years prior to employment. *Previously unemployed* includes a person who annually has earned not more than the minimum wage applicable to the community multiplied by 500 hours. The applicable minimum wage is the federal minimum wage unless there is a higher state or local minimum wage.
- Increased earnings by a family member who is a person with disabilities and whose earnings increase during participation in an economic self-sufficiency or job-training program. A self-sufficiency program includes a program designed to encourage, assist, train, or facilitate the economic independence of HUD-assisted families or to provide work to such families [24 CFR 5.603(b)].
- New employment or increased earnings by a family member who is a person with disabilities and who has received benefits or services under Temporary Assistance for Needy Families (TANF) or any other state program funded under Part A of Title IV of the Social Security Act within the past six months. If the benefits are received in the form of monthly maintenance, there is no minimum amount. If the benefits or services are received in a form other than monthly maintenance, such as one-time payments, wage subsidies, or transportation assistance, the total amount received over the six-month period must be at least $500.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Calculation of the Disallowance

Calculation of the earned income disallowance for an eligible member of a qualified family begins with a comparison of the member's current income with his or her "prior income."

PHA Policy

The PHA defines *prior income*, or *prequalifying income*, as the family member's last certified income prior to qualifying for the EID.

The family member's prior, or prequalifying, income remains constant throughout the period that he or she is receiving the EID.

Initial 12-Month Exclusion. During the initial 12-month exclusion period, the full amount (100 percent) of any increase in income attributable to new employment or increased earnings is excluded. The 12 months are cumulative and need not be consecutive.

PHA Policy

The initial EID exclusion period will begin on the first of the month following the date an eligible member of a qualified family is first employed or first experiences an increase in earnings.

Second 12-Month Exclusion and Phase-In. During the second 12-month exclusion period, the exclusion is reduced to half (50 percent) of any increase in income attributable to employment or increased earnings. The 12 months are cumulative and need not be consecutive.

Lifetime Limitation. The EID has a four-year (48-month) lifetime maximum. The four-year eligibility period begins at the same time that the initial exclusion period begins and ends 48 months later. The one-time eligibility for the EID applies even if the eligible individual begins to receive assistance from another housing agency, if the individual moves between public housing and Section 8 assistance, or if there are breaks in assistance.

PHA Policy

The PHA has no interim reporting policy for EID.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-I.F. BUSINESS INCOME [24 CFR 5.609(b)(2)]

Annual income includes "the net income from the operation of a business or profession. Expenditures for business expansion or amortization of capital indebtedness shall not be used as deductions in determining net income. An allowance for depreciation of assets used in a business or profession may be deducted, based on straight line depreciation, as provided in Internal Revenue Service regulations. Any withdrawal of cash or assets from the operation of a business or profession will be included in income, except to the extent the withdrawal is reimbursement of cash or assets invested in the operation by the family" [24 CFR 5.609(b)(2)].

Business Expenses

Net income is "gross income less business expense" [HCV GB, p. 5-19].

PHA Policy

To determine business expenses that may be deducted from gross income, the PHA will use current applicable Internal Revenue Service (IRS) rules for determining allowable business expenses [see IRS Publication 535], unless a topic is addressed by HUD regulations or guidance as described below.

Business Expansion

HUD regulations do not permit the PHA to deduct from gross income expenses for business expansion.

PHA Policy

Business expansion is defined as any capital expenditures made to add new business activities, to expand current facilities, or to operate the business in additional locations. For example, purchase of a street sweeper by a construction business for the purpose of adding street cleaning to the services offered by the business would be considered a business expansion. Similarly, the purchase of a property by a hair care business to open at a second location would be considered a business expansion.

Capital Indebtedness

HUD regulations do not permit the PHA to deduct from gross income the amortization of capital indebtedness.

PHA Policy

Capital indebtedness is defined as the principal portion of the payment on a capital asset such as land, buildings, and machinery. This means the PHA will allow as a business expense interest, but not principal, paid on capital indebtedness.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Negative Business Income

If the net income from a business is negative, no business income will be included in annual income; a negative amount will not be used to offset other family income.

Withdrawal of Cash or Assets from a Business

HUD regulations require the PHA to include in annual income the withdrawal of cash or assets from the operation of a business or profession unless the withdrawal reimburses a family member for cash or assets invested in the business by the family.

PHA Policy

Acceptable investments in a business include cash loans and contributions of assets or equipment. For example, if a member of an assisted family provided an up-front loan of $2,000 to help a business get started, the PHA will not count as income any withdrawals from the business up to the amount of this loan until the loan has been repaid. Investments do not include the value of labor contributed to the business without compensation.

Co-owned Businesses

PHA Policy

If a business is co-owned with someone outside the family, the family must document the share of the business it owns. If the family's share of the income is lower than its share of ownership, the family must document the reasons for the difference.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-I.G. ASSETS [24 CFR 5.609(b)(3) and 24 CFR 5.603(b)]

Overview

There is no asset limitation for participation in the HCV program. However, HUD requires that the PHA include in annual income the "interest, dividends, and other net income of any kind from real or personal property" [24 CFR 5.609(b)(3)]. This section discusses how the income from various types of assets is determined. For most types of assets, the PHA must determine the value of the asset in order to compute income from the asset. Therefore, for each asset type, this section discusses:

- How the value of the asset will be determined
- How income from the asset will be calculated

Exhibit 6-1 provides the regulatory requirements for calculating income from assets [24 CFR 5.609(b)(3)], and Exhibit 6-4 provides the regulatory definition of *net family assets* as well as a chart from the *HCV Guidebook* that summarizes asset inclusions and exclusions. This section begins with a discussion of general policies related to assets and then provides HUD rules and PHA policies related to each type of asset.

General Policies

Income from Assets

The PHA generally will use current circumstances to determine both the value of an asset and the anticipated income from the asset. As is true for all sources of income, HUD authorizes the PHA to use other than current circumstances to anticipate income when (1) an imminent change in circumstances is expected (2) it is not feasible to anticipate a level of income over 12 months or (3) the PHA believes that past income is the best indicator of anticipated income. For example, if a family member owns real property that typically receives rental income but the property is currently vacant, the PHA can take into consideration past rental income along with the prospects of obtaining a new tenant.

PHA Policy

Anytime current circumstances are not used to determine asset income, a clear rationale for the decision will be documented in the file. In such cases the family may present information and documentation to the PHA to show why the asset income determination does not represent the family's anticipated asset income.

Valuing Assets

The calculation of asset income sometimes requires the PHA to make a distinction between an asset's market value and its cash value.

- The market value of an asset is its worth (e.g., the amount a buyer would pay for real estate or the balance in an investment account).
- The cash value of an asset is its market value less all reasonable amounts that would be incurred when converting the asset to cash. Examples of acceptable costs include penalties for premature withdrawal, broker and legal fees, and settlement costs incurred in real estate transactions [HCV GB, p. 5-28].

Lump-Sum Receipts

Payments that are received in a single lump sum, such as inheritances, capital gains, lottery winnings, insurance settlements, and proceeds from the sale of property, are generally considered assets, not income. However, such lump-sum receipts are counted as assets only if they are retained by a family in a form recognizable as an asset (e.g., deposited in a savings or checking account) [RHIIP FAQs]. (For a discussion of lump-sum payments that represent the delayed start of a periodic payment, most of which are counted as income, see sections 6-I.H and 6-I.I.)

Imputing Income from Assets [24 CFR 5.609(b)(3)]

When net family assets are $5,000 or less, the PHA will include in annual income the actual income anticipated to be derived from the assets. When the family has net family assets in excess of $5,000, the PHA will include in annual income the greater of (1) the actual income derived from the assets or (2) the imputed income. Imputed income from assets is calculated by multiplying the total cash value of all family assets by the current HUD-established passbook savings rate.

Determining Actual Anticipated Income from Assets

It may or may not be necessary for the PHA to use the value of an asset to compute the actual anticipated income from the asset. When the value is required to compute the anticipated income from an asset, the market value of the asset is used. For example, if the asset is a property for which a family receives rental income, the anticipated income is determined by annualizing the actual monthly rental amount received for the property; it is not based on the property's market value. However, if the asset is a savings account, the anticipated income is determined by multiplying the market value of the account by the interest rate on the account.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Withdrawal of Cash or Liquidation of Investments

Any withdrawal of cash or assets from an investment will be included in income except to the extent that the withdrawal reimburses amounts invested by the family. For example, when a family member retires, the amount received by the family from a retirement plan is not counted as income until the family has received payments equal to the amount the family member deposited into the retirement fund.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Jointly Owned Assets

The regulation at 24 CFR 5.609(a)(4) specifies that annual income includes "amounts derived (during the 12-month period) from assets to which any member of the family has access."

PHA Policy

If an asset is owned by more than one person and any family member has unrestricted access to the asset, the PHA will count the full value of the asset. A family member has unrestricted access to an asset when he or she can legally dispose of the asset without the consent of any of the other owners.

If an asset is owned by more than one person, including a family member, but the family member does not have unrestricted access to the asset, the PHA will prorate the asset according to the percentage of ownership. If no percentage is specified or provided for by state or local law, the PHA will prorate the asset evenly among all owners.

Assets Disposed Of for Less than Fair Market Value [24 CFR 5.603(b)]

HUD regulations require the PHA to count as a current asset any business or family asset that was disposed of for less than fair market value during the two years prior to the effective date of the examination/reexamination, except as noted below.

Minimum Threshold

The *HVC Guidebook* permits the PHA to set a threshold below which assets disposed of for less than fair market value will not be counted [HCV GB, p. 5-27].

PHA Policy

The PHA will not include the value of assets disposed of for less than fair market value unless the cumulative fair market value of all assets disposed of during the past two years exceeds the gross amount received for the assets by more than $1,000.

When the two-year period expires, the income assigned to the disposed asset(s) also expires. If the two-year period ends between annual recertifications, the family may request an interim recertification to eliminate consideration of the asset(s).

Assets placed by the family in nonrevocable trusts are considered assets disposed of for less than fair market value except when the assets placed in trust were received through settlements or judgments.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Separation or Divorce

The regulation also specifies that assets are not considered disposed of for less than fair market value if they are disposed of as part of a separation or divorce settlement and the applicant or tenant receives important consideration not measurable in dollar terms.

PHA Policy

All assets disposed of as part of a separation or divorce settlement will be considered assets for which important consideration not measurable in monetary terms has been received. In order to qualify for this exemption, a family member must be subject to a formal separation or divorce settlement agreement established through arbitration, mediation, or court order.

Foreclosure or Bankruptcy

Assets are not considered disposed of for less than fair market value when the disposition is the result of a foreclosure or bankruptcy sale.

Family Declaration

PHA Policy

Families must sign a declaration form at initial certification and each annual recertification identifying all assets that have been disposed of for less than fair market value or declaring that no assets have been disposed of for less than fair market value. The PHA may verify the value of the assets disposed of if other information available to the PHA does not appear to agree with the information reported by the family.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Types of Assets

Checking and Savings Accounts

For regular checking accounts and savings accounts, *cash value* has the same meaning as *market value*. If a checking account does not bear interest, the anticipated income from the account is zero.

PHA Policy

In determining the value of a checking or savings account, the PHA will use the average monthly balance for the last six months.

In determining the anticipated income from an interest-bearing checking or savings account, the PHA will multiply the value of the account by the current rate of interest paid on the account.

Investment Accounts Such as Stocks, Bonds, Saving Certificates, and Money Market Funds

Interest or dividends earned by investment accounts are counted as actual income from assets even when the earnings are reinvested. The cash value of such an asset is determined by deducting from the market value any broker fees, penalties for early withdrawal, or other costs of converting the asset to cash.

PHA Policy

In determining the market value of an investment account, the PHA will use the value of the account on the most recent investment report.

How anticipated income from an investment account will be calculated depends on whether the rate of return is known. For assets that are held in an investment account with a known rate of return (e.g., savings certificates), asset income will be calculated based on that known rate (market value multiplied by rate of earnings). When the anticipated rate of return is not known (e.g., stocks), the PHA will calculate asset income based on the earnings for the most recent reporting period.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Equity in Real Property or Other Capital Investments

Equity (cash value) in a property or other capital asset is the estimated current market value of the asset less the unpaid balance on all loans secured by the asset and reasonable costs (such as broker fees) that would be incurred in selling the asset [HCV GB, p. 5-25].

Equity in real property and other capital investments is considered in the calculation of asset income except for the following types of assets:

- Equity accounts in HUD homeownership programs [24 CFR5.603(b)]
- The value of a home currently being purchased with assistance under the HCV program Homeownership Option for the first 10 years after the purchase date of the home [24 CFR 5.603(b)]
- Equity in owner-occupied cooperatives and manufactured homes in which the family lives [HCV GB, p. 5-25]
- Equity in real property when a family member's main occupation is real estate [HCV GB, p. 5-25]. This real estate is considered a business asset, and income related to this asset will be calculated as described in section 6-I.F.
- Interests in Indian Trust lands [24 CFR 5.603(b)]
- Real property and capital assets that are part of an active business or farming operation [HCV GB, p. 5-25]

A family may have real property as an asset in two ways: (1) owning the property itself and (2) holding a mortgage or deed of trust on the property. In the case of a property owned by a family member, the anticipated asset income generally will be in the form of rent or other payment for the use of the property. If the property generates no income, actual anticipated income from the asset will be zero.

In the case of a mortgage or deed of trust held by a family member, the outstanding balance (unpaid principal) is the cash value of the asset. The interest portion only of payments made to the family in accordance with the terms of the mortgage or deed of trust is counted as anticipated asset income.

PHA Policy

In the case of capital investments owned jointly with others not living in a family's unit, a prorated share of the property's cash value will be counted as an asset unless the PHA determines that the family receives no income from the property and is unable to sell or otherwise convert the asset to cash.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Trusts

A *trust* is a legal arrangement generally regulated by state law in which one party (the creator or grantor) transfers property to a second party (the trustee) who holds the property for the benefit of one or more third parties (the beneficiaries).

Revocable Trusts

If any member of a family has the right to withdraw the funds in a trust, the value of the trust is considered an asset [HCV GB, p. 5-25]. Any income earned as a result of investment of trust funds is counted as actual asset income, whether the income is paid to the family or deposited in the trust.

Nonrevocable Trusts

In cases where a trust is not revocable by, or under the control of, any member of a family, the value of the trust fund is not considered an asset. However, any income distributed to the family from such a trust is counted as a periodic payment or a lump-sum receipt, as appropriate [24 CFR 5.603(b)]. (Periodic payments are covered in section 6-I.H. Lump-sum receipts are discussed earlier in this section.)

Retirement Accounts

Company Retirement/Pension Accounts

In order to correctly include or exclude as an asset any amount held in a company retirement or pension account by an employed person, the PHA must know whether the money is accessible before retirement [HCV GB, p. 5-26]. While a family member is employed, only the amount the family member can withdraw without retiring or terminating employment is counted as an asset [HCV GB, p. 5-26].

After a family member retires or terminates employment, any amount distributed to the family member is counted as a periodic payment or a lump-sum receipt, as appropriate [HCV GB, p. 5-26], except to the extent that it represents funds invested in the account by the family member. (For more on periodic payments, see section 6-I.H.) The balance in the account is counted as an asset only if it remains accessible to the family member.

IRA, Keogh, and Similar Retirement Savings Accounts

IRA, Keogh, and similar retirement savings accounts are counted as assets even though early withdrawal would result in a penalty [HCV GB, p. 5-25].

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Personal Property

Personal property held as an investment, such as gems, jewelry, coin collections, antique cars, etc., is considered an asset [HCV GB, p. 5-25].

PHA Policy

In determining the value of personal property held as an investment, the PHA will use the family's estimate of the value. However, the PHA also may obtain an appraisal if appropriate to confirm the value of the asset. The family must cooperate with the appraiser but cannot be charged any costs related to the appraisal. Generally, personal property held as an investment generates no income until it is disposed of. If regular income is generated (e.g., income from renting the personal property), the amount that is expected to be earned in the coming year is counted as actual income from the asset.

Necessary items of personal property are not considered assets [24 CFR 5.603(b)].

PHA Policy

Necessary personal property consists of items such as clothing, furniture, household furnishings, jewelry that is not held as an investment, and vehicles, including those specially equipped for persons with disabilities.

Life Insurance

The cash value of a life insurance policy available to a family member before death, such as a whole life or universal life policy, is included in the calculation of the value of the family's assets [HCV GB 5-25]. The cash value is the surrender value. If such a policy earns dividends or interest that the family could elect to receive, the anticipated amount of dividends or interest is counted as income from the asset whether or not the family actually receives it.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-I.H. PERIODIC PAYMENTS

Periodic payments are forms of income received on a regular basis. HUD regulations specify periodic payments that are and are not included in annual income.

Periodic Payments Included in Annual Income

- Periodic payments from sources such as social security, unemployment and welfare assistance, annuities, insurance policies, retirement funds, and pensions. However, periodic payments from retirement accounts, annuities, and similar forms of investments are counted only after they exceed the amount contributed by the family [24 CFR 5.609(b)(4) and (b)(3)].
- Disability or death benefits and lottery receipts paid periodically, rather than in a single lump sum [24 CFR 5.609(b)(4) and HCV, p. 5-14]

Lump-Sum Payments for the Delayed Start of a Periodic Payment

Most lump sums received as a result of delays in processing periodic payments, such as unemployment or welfare assistance, are counted as income. However, lump-sum receipts for the delayed start of periodic social security or supplemental security income (SSI) payments are not counted as income [CFR 5.609(b)(4)].

PHA Policy

When a delayed-start payment is received and reported during the period in which the PHA is processing an annual reexamination, the PHA will adjust the family share and PHA subsidy retroactively for the period the payment was intended to cover. The family may pay in full any amount due or request to enter into a repayment agreement with the PHA.

See Chapter 11 for information about a family's obligation to report lump-sum receipts between annual reexaminations.

See Chapter 16 for policies related to repayment agreements.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Periodic Payments Excluded from Annual Income

- Payments received for the care of foster children or foster adults (usually persons with disabilities, unrelated to the assisted family, who are unable to live alone) [24 CFR 5.609(c)(2)]

PHA Policy

The PHA will exclude payments for the care of foster children and foster adults only if the care is provided through an official arrangement with a local welfare agency [HCV GB, p. 5-18].

- Amounts paid by a state agency to a family with a member who has a developmental disability and is living at home to offset the cost of services and equipment needed to keep the developmentally disabled family member at home [24 CFR 5.609(c)(16)]
- Amounts received under the Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (42 U.S.C. 1626(c)) [24 CFR 5.609(c)(17)]
- Amounts received under the Child Care and Development Block Grant Act of 1990 (42 U.S.C. 9858q) [24 CFR 5.609(c)(17)]
- Earned Income Tax Credit (EITC) refund payments (26 U.S.C. 32(j)) [24 CFR 5.609(c)(17)]. *Note:* EITC may be paid periodically if the family elects to receive the amount due as part of payroll payments from an employer.
- Lump sums received as a result of delays in processing Social Security and SSI payments (see section 6-I.J.) [24 CFR 5.609(b)(4)].

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-I.I. PAYMENTS IN LIEU OF EARNINGS

Payments in lieu of earnings, such as unemployment and disability compensation, worker's compensation, and severance pay, are counted as income [24 CFR 5.609(b)(5)] if they are received either in the form of periodic payments or in the form of a lump-sum amount or prospective monthly amounts for the delayed start of a periodic payment. If they are received in a one-time lump sum (as a settlement, for instance), they are treated as lump-sum receipts [24 CFR 5.609(c)(3)]. (See also the discussion of periodic payments in section 6-I.H and the discussion of lump-sum receipts in section 6-I.G.)

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-I.J. WELFARE ASSISTANCE

Overview

Welfare assistance is counted in annual income. Welfare assistance includes Temporary Assistance for Needy Families (TANF) and any payments to individuals or families based on need that are made under programs funded separately or jointly by federal, state, or local governments [24 CFR 5.603(b)].

Sanctions Resulting in the Reduction of Welfare Benefits [24 CFR 5.615]

The PHA must make a special calculation of annual income when the welfare agency imposes certain sanctions on certain families. The full text of the regulation at 24 CFR 5.615 is provided as Exhibit 6-5. The requirements are summarized below. This rule applies only if a family was receiving HCV assistance at the time the sanction was imposed.

Covered Families

The families covered by 24 CFR 5.615 are those "who receive welfare assistance or other public assistance benefits ('welfare benefits') from a State or other public agency ('welfare agency') under a program for which Federal, State or local law requires that a member of the family must participate in an economic self-sufficiency program as a condition for such assistance" [24 CFR 5.615(b)]

Imputed Income

When a welfare agency imposes a sanction that reduces a family's welfare income because the family commits fraud or fails to comply with the agency's economic self-sufficiency program or work activities requirement, the PHA must include in annual income "imputed" welfare income. The PHA must request that the welfare agency inform the PHA when the benefits of an HCV participant family are reduced. The imputed income is the amount the family would have received if the family had not been sanctioned.

This requirement does not apply to reductions in welfare benefits: (1) at the expiration of the lifetime or other time limit on the payment of welfare benefits, (2) if a family member is unable to find employment even though the family member has complied with the welfare agency economic self-sufficiency or work activities requirements, or (3) because a family member has not complied with other welfare agency requirements [24 CFR 5.615(b)(2)].

Offsets

The amount of the imputed income is offset by the amount of additional income the family begins to receive after the sanction is imposed. When the additional income equals or exceeds the imputed welfare income, the imputed income is reduced to zero [24 CFR 5.615(c)(4)].

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-I.K. PERIODIC AND DETERMINABLE ALLOWANCES [24 CFR 5.609(b)(7)]

Annual income includes periodic and determinable allowances, such as alimony and child support payments, and regular contributions or gifts received from organizations or from persons not residing with an assisted family.

Alimony and Child Support

The PHA must count alimony or child support amounts awarded as part of a divorce or separation agreement.

PHA Policy

The PHA will count court-awarded amounts for alimony and child support unless the PHA verifies that (1) the payments are not being made and (2) the family has made reasonable efforts to collect amounts due, including filing with courts or agencies responsible for enforcing payments [HCV GB, pp. 5-23 and 5-47]. Families who do not have court-awarded alimony and child support awards are not required to seek a court award and are not required to take independent legal action to obtain collection.

Regular Contributions or Gifts

The PHA must count as income regular monetary and nonmonetary contributions or gifts from persons not residing with an assisted family [24 CFR 5.609(b)(7)]. Temporary, nonrecurring, or sporadic income and gifts are not counted [24 CFR 5.609(c)(9)].

PHA Policy

Examples of regular contributions include: (1) regular payment of a family's bills (e.g., utilities, telephone, rent, credit cards, and car payments), (2) cash or other liquid assets provided to any family member on a regular basis, and (3) "in-kind" contributions such as groceries and clothing provided to a family on a regular basis.

Nonmonetary contributions will be valued at the cost of purchasing the items, as determined by the PHA. For contributions that may vary from month to month (e.g., utility payments), the PHA will include an average amount based upon past history.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-I.L. ADDITIONAL EXCLUSIONS FROM ANNUAL INCOME

Other exclusions contained in 24 CFR 5.609(c) that have not been discussed earlier in this chapter include the following:

- Reimbursement of medical expenses [24 CFR 5.609(c)(4)]
- The full amount of student financial assistance paid directly to the student or to the educational institution [24 CFR 5.609(c)(6)]
- Amounts received by participants in other publicly assisted programs which are specifically for or in reimbursement of out-of-pocket expenses incurred and which are made solely to allow participation in a specific program [24 CFR 5.609(c)(8)(iii)]
- Amounts received by a person with a disability that are disregarded for a limited time for purposes of Supplemental Security Income eligibility and benefits because they are set aside for use under a Plan to Attain Self-Sufficiency (PASS) [(24 CFR 5.609(c)(8)(ii)]
- Reparation payments paid by a foreign government pursuant to claims filed under the laws of that government by persons who were persecuted during the Nazi era [24 CFR 5.609(c)(10)]
- Adoption assistance payments in excess of $480 per adopted child [24 CFR 5.609(c)(12)]
- Refunds or rebates on property taxes paid on the dwelling unit [24 CFR 5.609(c)(15)]
- Amounts paid by a state agency to a family with a member who has a developmental disability and is living at home to offset the cost of services and equipment needed to keep the developmentally disabled family member at home [24 CFR 5.609(c)(16)]
- Amounts specifically excluded by any other federal statute [24 CFR 5.609(c)(17)]. HUD publishes an updated list of these exclusions periodically. It includes:

(a) The value of the allotment provided to an eligible household under the Food Stamp Act of 1977 (7 U.S.C. 2017 (b))

(b) Payments to Volunteers under the Domestic Volunteer Services Act of 1973 (42 U.S.C. 5044(g), 5058)

(c) Payments received under the Alaska Native Claims Settlement Act (43 U.S.C. 1626(c))

(d) Income derived from certain submarginal land of the United States that is held in trust for certain Indian tribes (25 U.S.C. 459e)

(e) Payments or allowances made under the Department of Health and Human Services' Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (42 U.S.C. 8624(f))

(f) Payments received under programs funded in whole or in part under the Job Training Partnership Act (29 U.S.C. 1552(b)) (Effective July 1, 2000, references to Job Training Partnership Act shall be deemed to refer to the corresponding provision of the Workforce Investment Act of 1998 (29 U.S.C. 2931).)

(g) Income derived from the disposition of funds to the Grand River Band of Ottawa Indians (Pub. L. 94-540, 90 Stat. 2503-04)

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

(h) The first $2,000 of per capita shares received from judgment funds awarded by the Indian Claims Commission or the U. S. Claims Court, the interests of individual Indians in trust or restricted lands, inclding the first $2,000 per year of income received by individual Indians from funds derived from interests held in such trust or restricted lands (25 U.S.C. 1407-1408)

(i) Amounts of scholarships funded under title IV of the Higher Education Act of 1965, including awards under the federal work-study program or under the Bureau of Indian Affairs student assistance programs (20 U.S.C. 1087uu)

(j) Payments received from programs funded under Title V of the Older Americans Act of 1985 (42 U.S.C. 3056(f))

(k) Payments received on or after January 1, 1989, from the Agent Orange Settlement Fund or any other fund established pursuant to the settlement in *In Re Agent*-product liability litigation, M.D.L. No. 381 (E.D.N.Y.)

(l) Payments received under the Maine Indian Claims Settlement Act of 1980 (25 U.S.C. 1721)

(m) The value of any child care provided or arranged (or any amount received as payment for such care or reimbursement for costs incurred for such care) under the Child Care and Development Block Grant Act of 1990 (42 U.S.C. 9858q)

(n) Earned income tax credit (EITC) refund payments received on or after January 1, 1991 (26 U.S.C. 32(j))

(o) Payments by the Indian Claims Commission to the Confederated Tribes and Bands of Yakima Indian Nation or the Apache Tribe of Mescalero Reservation (Pub. L. 95-433)

(p) Allowances, earnings and payments to AmeriCorps participants under the National and Community Service Act of 1990 (42 U.S.C. 12637(d))

(q) Any allowance paid under the provisions of 38 U.S.C. 1805 to a child suffering from spina bifida who is the child of a Vietnam veteran (38 U.S.C. 1805)

(r) Any amount of crime victim compensation (under the Victims of Crime Act) received through crime victim assistance (or payment or reimbursement of the cost of such assistance) as determined under the Victims of Crime Act because of the commission of a crime against the applicant under the Victims of Crime Act (42 U.S.C. 10602)

(s) Allowances, earnings and payments to individuals participating in programs under the Workforce Investment Act of 1998 (29 U.S.C. 2931)

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

This page intentionally left blank

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART II: ADJUSTED INCOME

6-II.A. INTRODUCTION

Overview

HUD regulations require PHAs to deduct from annual income any of five mandatory deductions for which a family qualifies. The resulting amount is the family's adjusted income. Mandatory deductions are found in 24 CFR 5.611.

> 5.611(a) Mandatory deductions. In determining adjusted income, the responsible entity [PHA] must deduct the following amounts from annual income:
> (1) $480 for each dependent;
> (2) $400 for any elderly family or disabled family;
> (3) The sum of the following, to the extent the sum exceeds three percent of annual income:
> (i) Unreimbursed medical expenses of any elderly family or disabled family;
> (ii) Unreimbursed reasonable attendant care and auxiliary apparatus expenses for each member of the family who is a person with disabilities, to the extent necessary to enable any member of the family (including the member who is a person with disabilities) to be employed. This deduction may not exceed the earned income received by family members who are 18 years of age or older and who are able to work because of such attendant care or auxiliary apparatus; and
> (4) Any reasonable child care expenses necessary to enable a member of the family to be employed or to further his or her education.

This part covers policies related to these mandatory deductions. Verification requirements related to these deductions are found in Chapter 7.

Anticipating Expenses

PHA Policy

Generally, the PHA will use current circumstances to anticipate expenses. When possible, for costs that are expected to fluctuate during the year (e.g., child care during school and nonschool periods and cyclical medical expenses), the PHA will estimate costs based on historic data and known future costs.

If a family has an accumulated debt for medical or disability assistance expenses, the PHA will include as an eligible expense the portion of the debt that the family expects to pay during the period for which the income determination is being made. However, amounts previously deducted will not be allowed even if the amounts were not paid as expected in a preceding period. The PHA may require the family to provide documentation of payments made in the preceding year.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-II.B. DEPENDENT DEDUCTION
A deduction of $480 is taken for each dependent [24 CFR 5.611(a)(1)]. *Dependent* is defined as any family member other than the head, spouse, or cohead who is under the age of 18 or who is 18 or older and is a person with disabilities or a full-time student. Foster children, foster adults, and live-in aides are never considered dependents [24 CFR 5.603(b)].

6-II.C. ELDERLY OR DISABLED FAMILY DEDUCTION
A single deduction of $400 is taken for any elderly or disabled family [24 CFR 5.611(a)(2)]. An *elderly family* is a family whose head, spouse, cohead, or sole member is 62 years of age or older, and a *disabled family* is a family whose head, spouse, cohead, or sole member is a person with disabilities [24 CFR 5.403].

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-II.D. MEDICAL EXPENSES DEDUCTION [24 CFR 5.611(a)(3)(i)]

Unreimbursed medical expenses may be deducted to the extent that, in combination with any disability assistance expenses, they exceed three percent of annual income.

The medical expense deduction is permitted only for families in which the head, spouse, or cohead is at least 62 or is a person with disabilities. If a family is eligible for a medical expense deduction, the medical expenses of all family members are counted [VG, p. 28].

Definition of *Medical Expenses*

HUD regulations define *medical expenses* at 24 CFR 5.603(b) to mean "medical expenses, including medical insurance premiums, that are anticipated during the period for which annual income is computed, and that are not covered by insurance."

PHA Policy

The most current IRS Publication 502, *Medical and Dental Expenses,* will be used to determine the costs that qualify as medical expenses.

Summary of Allowable Medical Expenses from IRS Publication 502	
Services of medical professionals Surgery and medical procedures that are necessary, legal, noncosmetic Services of medical facilities Hospitalization, long-term care, and in-home nursing services Prescription medicines and insulin, but not nonprescription medicines even if recommended by a doctor Improvements to housing directly related to medical needs (e.g., ramps for a wheel chair, handrails)	Substance abuse treatment programs Psychiatric treatment Ambulance services and some costs of transportation related to medical expenses The cost and care of necessary equipment related to a medical condition (e.g., eyeglasses/lenses, hearing aids, crutches, and artificial teeth) Cost and continuing care of necessary service animals Medical insurance premiums or the cost of a health maintenance organization (HMO)
Note: This chart provides a summary of eligible medical expenses only. Detailed information is provided in IRS Publication 502. Medical expenses are considered only to the extent they are not reimbursed by insurance or some other source.	

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Families That Qualify for Both Medical and Disability Assistance Expenses

PHA Policy

This policy applies only to families in which the head, spouse, or cohead is 62 or older or is a person with disabilities.

When expenses anticipated by a family could be defined as either medical or disability assistance expenses, the PHA will consider them medical expenses unless it is clear that the expenses are incurred exclusively to enable a person with disabilities to work.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-II.E. DISABILITY ASSISTANCE EXPENSES DEDUCTION [24 CFR 5.603(b) and 24 CFR 5.611(a)(3)(ii)]

Reasonable expenses for attendant care and auxiliary apparatus for a disabled family member may be deducted if they: (1) are necessary to enable a family member 18 years or older to work, (2) are not paid to a family member or reimbursed by an outside source, (3) in combination with any medical expenses, exceed three percent of annual income, and (4) do not exceed the earned income received by the family member who is enabled to work.

Earned Income Limit on the Disability Assistance Expense Deduction

A family can qualify for the disability assistance expense deduction only if at least one family member (who may be the person with disabilities) is enabled to work [24 CFR 5.603(b)].

The disability expense deduction is capped by the amount of "earned income received by family members who are 18 years of age or older and who are able to work" because of the expense [24 CFR 5.611(a)(3)(ii)]. The earned income used for this purpose is the amount verified before any earned income disallowances or income exclusions are applied.

PHA Policy

The family must identify the family members enabled to work as a result of the disability assistance expenses. In evaluating the family's request, the PHA will consider factors such as how the work schedule of the relevant family members relates to the hours of care provided, the time required for transportation, the relationship of the family members to the person with disabilities, and any special needs of the person with disabilities that might determine which family members are enabled to work.

When the PHA determines that the disability assistance expenses enable more than one family member to work, the expenses will be capped by the sum of the family members' incomes.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Eligible Disability Expenses

Examples of auxiliary apparatus are provided in the *HCV Guidebook* as follows: "Auxiliary apparatus are items such as wheelchairs, ramps, adaptations to vehicles, or special equipment to enable a blind person to read or type, but only if these items are directly related to permitting the disabled person or other family member to work" [HCV GB, p. 5-30].

HUD advises PHAs to further define and describe auxiliary apparatus [VG, p. 30].

Eligible Auxiliary Apparatus

PHA Policy

Expenses incurred for maintaining or repairing an auxiliary apparatus are eligible. In the case of an apparatus that is specially adapted to accommodate a person with disabilities (e.g., a vehicle or computer), the cost to maintain the special adaptations (but not maintenance of the apparatus itself) is an eligible expense. The cost of service animals trained to give assistance to persons with disabilities, including the cost of acquiring the animal, veterinary care, food, grooming, and other continuing costs of care, will be included.

Eligible Attendant Care

The family determines the type of attendant care that is appropriate for the person with disabilities.

PHA Policy

Attendant care includes, but is not limited to, reasonable costs for home medical care, nursing services, in-home or center-based care services, interpreters for persons with hearing impairments, and readers for persons with visual disabilities.

Attendant care expenses will be included for the period that the person enabled to work is employed plus reasonable transportation time. The cost of general housekeeping and personal services is not an eligible attendant care expense. However, if the person enabled to work is the person with disabilities, personal services necessary to enable the person with disabilities to work are eligible.

If the care attendant also provides other services to the family, the PHA will prorate the cost and allow only that portion of the expenses attributable to attendant care that enables a family member to work. For example, if the care provider also cares for a child who is not the person with disabilities, the cost of care must be prorated. Unless otherwise specified by the care provider, the calculation will be based upon the number of hours spent in each activity and/or the number of persons under care.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Payments to Family Members

No disability assistance expenses may be deducted for payments to a member of an assisted family [24 CFR 5.603(b)]. However, expenses paid to a relative who is not a member of the assisted family may be deducted if they are not reimbursed by an outside source.

Necessary and Reasonable Expenses

The family determines the type of care or auxiliary apparatus to be provided and must describe how the expenses enable a family member to work. The family must certify that the disability assistance expenses are necessary and are not paid or reimbursed by any other source.

PHA Policy

The PHA determines the reasonableness of the expenses based on typical costs of care or apparatus in the locality. A family may present, and the PHA will consider, the family's justification for costs that exceed typical costs in the area.

Families That Qualify for Both Medical and Disability Assistance Expenses

PHA Policy

This policy applies only to families in which the head or spouse is 62 or older or is a person with disabilities.

When expenses anticipated by a family could be defined as either medical or disability assistance expenses, the PHA will consider them medical expenses unless it is clear that the expenses are incurred exclusively to enable a person with disabilities to work.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-II.F. CHILD CARE EXPENSE DEDUCTION

HUD defines *child care expenses* at 24 CFR 5.603(b) as "amounts anticipated to be paid by the family for the care of children under 13 years of age during the period for which annual income is computed, but only where such care is necessary to enable a family member to actively seek employment, be gainfully employed, or to further his or her education and only to the extent such amounts are not reimbursed. The amount deducted shall reflect reasonable charges for child care. In the case of child care necessary to permit employment, the amount deducted shall not exceed the amount of employment income that is included in annual income."

Clarifying the Meaning of *Child* for This Deduction

Child care expenses do not include child support payments made to another on behalf of a minor who is not living in an assisted family's household [VG, p. 26]. However, child care expenses for foster children that are living in the assisted family's household, are included when determining the family's child care expenses [HCV GB, p. 5-29].

Qualifying for the Deduction

Determining Who Is Enabled to Pursue an Eligible Activity

PHA Policy

The family must identify the family member(s) enabled to pursue an eligible activity. The term *eligible activity* in this section means any of the activities that may make the family eligible for a child care deduction (seeking work, pursuing an education, or being gainfully employed).

In evaluating the family's request, the PHA will consider factors such as how the schedule for the claimed activity relates to the hours of care provided, the time required for transportation, the relationship of the family member(s) to the child, and any special needs of the child that might help determine which family member is enabled to pursue an eligible activity.

Seeking Work

PHA Policy

If the child care expense being claimed is to enable a family member to seek employment, the family must provide evidence of the family member's efforts to obtain employment at each reexamination. The deduction may be reduced or denied if the family member's job search efforts are not commensurate with the child care expense being allowed by the PHA.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Furthering Education

PHA Policy

If the child care expense being claimed is to enable a family member to further his or her education, the member must be enrolled in school (academic or vocational) or participating in a formal training program. The family member is not required to be a full-time student, but the time spent in educational activities must be commensurate with the child care claimed.

Being Gainfully Employed

PHA Policy

If the child care expense being claimed is to enable a family member to be gainfully employed, the family must provide evidence of the family member's employment during the time that child care is being provided. Gainful employment is any legal work activity (full- or part-time) for which a family member is compensated.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Earned Income Limit on Child Care Expense Deduction

When a family member looks for work or furthers his or her education, there is no cap on the amount that may be deducted for child care – although the care must still be necessary and reasonable. However, when child care enables a family member to work, the deduction is capped by "the amount of employment income that is included in annual income" [24 CFR 5.603(b)].

The earned income used for this purpose is the amount of earned income verified after any earned income disallowances or income exclusions are applied.

When the person who is enabled to work is a person with disabilities who receives the earned income disallowance (EID) or a full-time student whose earned income above $480 is excluded, child care costs related to enabling a family member to work may not exceed the portion of the person's earned income that actually is included in annual income. For example, if a family member who qualifies for the EID makes $15,000 but because of the EID only $5,000 is included in annual income, child care expenses are limited to $5,000.

The PHA must not limit the deduction to the least expensive type of child care. If the care allows the family to pursue more than one eligible activity, including work, the cap is calculated in proportion to the amount of time spent working [HCV GB, p. 5-30].

PHA Policy

When the child care expense being claimed is to enable a family member to work, only one family member's income will be considered for a given period of time. When more than one family member works during a given period, the PHA generally will limit allowable child care expenses to the earned income of the lowest-paid member. The family may provide information that supports a request to designate another family member as the person enabled to work.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Eligible Child Care Expenses

The type of care to be provided is determined by the assisted family. The PHA may not refuse to give a family the child care expense deduction because there is an adult family member in the household that may be available to provide child care [VG, p. 26].

Allowable Child Care Activities

PHA Policy

For school-age children, costs attributable to public or private school activities during standard school hours are not considered. Expenses incurred for supervised activities after school or during school holidays (e.g., summer day camp, after-school sports league) are allowable forms of child care.

The costs of general housekeeping and personal services are not eligible. Likewise, child care expenses paid to a family member who lives in the family's unit are not eligible; however, payments for child care to relatives who do not live in the unit are eligible.

If a child care provider also renders other services to a family or child care is used to enable a family member to conduct activities that are not eligible for consideration, the PHA will prorate the costs and allow only that portion of the expenses that is attributable to child care for eligible activities. For example, if the care provider also cares for a child with disabilities who is 13 or older, the cost of care will be prorated. Unless otherwise specified by the child care provider, the calculation will be based upon the number of hours spent in each activity and/or the number of persons under care.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Necessary and Reasonable Costs

Child care expenses will be considered necessary if: (1) a family adequately explains how the care enables a family member to work, actively seek employment, or further his or her education, and (2) the family certifies, and the child care provider verifies, that the expenses are not paid or reimbursed by any other source.

PHA Policy

Child care expenses will be considered for the time required for the eligible activity plus reasonable transportation time. For child care that enables a family member to go to school, the time allowed may include not more than one study hour for each hour spent in class.

To establish the reasonableness of child care costs, the PHA will use the prevailing rate for the area. Families may present, and the PHA will consider, justification for costs that exceed typical costs in the area.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART III: CALCULATING FAMILY SHARE AND PHA SUBSIDY

6-III.A. OVERVIEW OF RENT AND SUBSIDY CALCULATIONS

TTP Formula [24 CFR 5.628]

HUD regulations specify the formula for calculating the total tenant payment (TTP) for an assisted family. TTP is the highest of the following amounts, rounded to the nearest dollar:

- 30 percent of the family's monthly adjusted income (adjusted income is defined in Part II)
- 10 percent of the family's monthly gross income (annual income, as defined in Part I, divided by 12)
- The welfare rent (in as-paid states only)
- A minimum rent between $0 and $50 that is established by the PHA

The PHA has authority to suspend and exempt families from minimum rent when a financial hardship exists, as defined in section 6-III.B.

The amount that a family pays for rent and utilities (the family share) will never be less than the family's TTP but may be greater than the TTP depending on the rent charged for the unit the family selects.

Welfare Rent [24 CFR 5.628]

PHA Policy

Welfare rent does not apply in this locality.

Minimum Rent [24 CFR 5.630]

PHA Policy

The minimum rent for this locality is $25.

Family Share [24 CFR 982.305(a)(5)]

If a family chooses a unit with a gross rent (rent to owner plus an allowance for tenant-paid utilities) that exceeds the PHA's applicable payment standard: (1) the family will pay more than the TTP, and (2) at initial occupancy the PHA may not approve the tenancy if it would require the family share to exceed 40 percent of the family's monthly adjusted income. The income used for this determination must have been verified no earlier than 60 days before the family's voucher was issued. (For a discussion of the application of payment standards, see section 6-III.C.)

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PHA Subsidy [24 CFR 982.505(b)]
The PHA will pay a monthly housing assistance payment (HAP) for a family that is equal to the lower of (1) the applicable payment standard for the family minus the family's TTP or (2) the gross rent for the family's unit minus the TTP. (For a discussion of the application of payment standards, see section 6-III.C.)

Utility Reimbursement [24 CFR 982.514(b)]

When the PHA subsidy for a family exceeds the rent to owner, the family is due a utility reimbursement. HUD permits the PHA to pay the reimbursement to the family or directly to the utility provider.

PHA Policy

The PHA will make utility reimbursements jointly to the family and to the appropriate utility company.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-III.B. FINANCIAL HARDSHIPS AFFECTING MINIMUM RENT [24 CFR 5.630]

PHA Policy

Overview

If the PHA establishes a minimum rent greater than zero, the PHA must grant an exemption from the minimum rent if a family is unable to pay the minimum rent because of financial hardship.

The financial hardship exemption applies only to families required to pay the minimum rent. If a family's TTP is higher than the minimum rent, the family is not eligible for a hardship exemption. If the PHA determines that a hardship exists, the family share is the highest of the remaining components of the family's calculated TTP.

HUD-Defined Financial Hardship

Financial hardship includes the following situations:

(1) The family has lost eligibility for or is awaiting an eligibility determination for a federal, state, or local assistance program. This includes a family member who is a noncitizen lawfully admitted for permanent residence under the Immigration and Nationality Act who would be entitled to public benefits but for Title IV of the Personal Responsibility and Work Opportunity Act of 1996.

PHA Policy

A hardship will be considered to exist only if the loss of eligibility has an impact on the family's ability to pay the minimum rent.

For a family waiting for a determination of eligibility, the hardship period will end as of the first of the month following (1) implementation of assistance, if approved, or (2) the decision to deny assistance. A family whose request for assistance is denied may request a hardship exemption based upon one of the other allowable hardship circumstances.

(2) The family would be evicted because it is unable to pay the minimum rent.

PHA Policy

For a family to qualify under this provision, the cause of the potential eviction must be the family's failure to pay rent to the owner or tenant-paid utilities.

(3) Family income has decreased because of changed family circumstances, including the loss of employment.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

(4) A death has occurred in the family.

PHA Policy

In order to qualify under this provision, a family must describe how the death has created a financial hardship (e.g., because of funeral-related expenses or the loss of the family member's income).

(5) The family has experienced other circumstances determined by the PHA.

PHA Policy

The PHA has not established any additional hardship criteria.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Implementation of Hardship Exemption

Determination of Hardship

When a family requests a financial hardship exemption, the PHA must suspend the minimum rent requirement beginning the first of the month following the family's request.

The PHA then determines whether the financial hardship exists and whether the hardship is temporary (expected to last 90 days or less) or long-term.

When the minimum rent is suspended, the family share reverts to the highest of the remaining components of the calculated TTP. The example below demonstrates the effect of the minimum rent exemption.

Example: Impact of Minimum Rent Exemption Assume the PHA has established a minimum rent of $35.			
Family Share – No Hardship		**Family Share – With Hardship**	
$0	30% of monthly adjusted income	$0	30% of monthly adjusted income
$15	10% of monthly gross income	$15	10% of monthly gross income
N/A	Welfare rent	N/A	Welfare rent
$35	Minimum rent	$35	Minimum rent
Minimum rent applies. TTP = $35		Hardship exemption granted. TTP = $15	

PHA Policy

To qualify for a hardship exemption, a family must submit a request for a hardship exemption in writing. The request must explain the nature of the hardship and how the hardship has affected the family's ability to pay the minimum rent.

The PHA will make the determination of hardship within 30 calendar days.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

No Financial Hardship

If the PHA determines there is no financial hardship, the PHA will reinstate the minimum rent and require the family to repay the amounts suspended.

PHA Policy

The PHA will require the family to repay the suspended amount within 30 calendar days of the PHA's notice that a hardship exemption has not been granted.

Temporary Hardship

If the PHA determines that a qualifying financial hardship is temporary, the PHA must suspend the minimum rent for the 90-day period beginning the first of the month following the date of the family's request for a hardship exemption.

At the end of the 90-day suspension period, the family must resume payment of the minimum rent and must repay the PHA the amounts suspended. HUD requires the PHA to offer a reasonable repayment agreement, on terms and conditions established by the PHA. The PHA also may determine that circumstances have changed and the hardship is now a long-term hardship.

PHA Policy

The PHA will enter into a repayment agreement in accordance with the procedures found within this plan.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Long-Term Hardship

If the PHA determines that the financial hardship is long-term, the PHA must exempt the family from the minimum rent requirement for so long as the hardship continues. The exemption will apply from the first of the month following the family's request until the end of the qualifying hardship. When the financial hardship has been determined to be long-term, the family is not required to repay the minimum rent.

PHA Policy

The hardship period ends when any of the following circumstances apply:

(1) At an interim or annual reexamination, the family's calculated TTP is greater than the minimum rent.

(2) For hardship conditions based on loss of income, the hardship condition will continue to be recognized until new sources of income are received that are at least equal to the amount lost. For example, if a hardship is approved because a family no longer receives a $60/month child support payment, the hardship will continue to exist until the family receives at least $60/month in income from another source or once again begins to receive the child support.

(3) For hardship conditions based upon hardship-related expenses, the minimum rent exemption will continue to be recognized until the cumulative amount exempted is equal to the expense incurred.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-III.C. APPLYING PAYMENT STANDARDS [24 CFR 982.505]

Overview

The PHA's schedule of payment standards is used to calculate housing assistance payments for HCV families. This section covers the application of the PHA's payment standards. The establishment and revision of the PHA's payment standard schedule are covered in Chapter 16.

Payment standard is defined as "the maximum monthly assistance payment for a family assisted in the voucher program (before deducting the total tenant payment by the family)" [24 CFR 982.4(b)].

The payment standard for a family is the lower of (1) the payment standard for the family unit size, which is defined as the appropriate number of bedrooms for the family under the PHA's subsidy standards [24 CFR 982.4(b)], or (2) the payment standard for the size of the dwelling unit rented by the family.

If the PHA has established an exception payment standard for a designated part of an FMR area and a family's unit is located in the exception area, the PHA must use the appropriate payment standard for the exception area.

The PHA is required to pay a monthly housing assistance payment (HAP) for a family that is the lower of (1) the payment standard for the family minus the family's TTP or (2) the gross rent for the family's unit minus the TTP.

If during the term of the HAP contract for a family's unit, the owner lowers the rent, the PHA will recalculate the HAP using the lower of the initial payment standard or the gross rent for the unit [HCV GB, p. 7-8].

Changes in Payment Standards

When the PHA revises its payment standards during the term of the HAP contract for a family's unit, it will apply the new payment standards in accordance with HUD regulations.

Decreases

If the amount on the payment standard schedule is decreased during the term of the HAP contract, the lower payment standard generally will be used beginning at the effective date of the family's second regular reexamination following the effective date of the decrease in the payment standard. The PHA will determine the payment standard for the family as follows:

Step 1: At the first regular reexamination following the decrease in the payment standard, the PHA will determine the payment standard for the family using the lower of the payment standard for the family unit size or the size of the dwelling unit rented by the family.

Step 2: The PHA will compare the payment standard from step 1 to the payment standard last used to calculate the monthly housing assistance payment for the family. The payment standard used by the PHA at the first regular reexamination following the decrease in the payment standard will be the higher of these two payment standards. The PHA will advise the family that the application of the lower payment standard will be deferred until the second regular reexamination following the effective date of the decrease in the payment standard.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Step 3: At the second regular reexamination following the decrease in the payment standard, the lower payment standard will be used to calculate the monthly housing assistance payment for the family unless the PHA has subsequently increased the payment standard, in which case the payment standard will be determined in accordance with procedures for increases in payment standards described below.

Increases

If the payment standard is increased during the term of the HAP contract, the increased payment standard will be used to calculate the monthly housing assistance payment for the family beginning on the effective date of the family's first regular reexamination on or after the effective date of the increase in the payment standard. Families requiring or requesting interim reexaminations will not have their HAP payments calculated using the higher payment standard until their next annual reexamination [HCV GB, p. 7-8].

Changes in Family Unit Size

Irrespective of any increase or decrease in the payment standard, if the family unit size increases or decreases during the HAP contract term, the new family unit size must be used to determine the payment standard for the family beginning at the family's first regular reexamination following the change in family unit size.

Reasonable Accommodation

If a family requires a higher payment standard as a reasonable accommodation for a family member who is a person with disabilities, the PHA is allowed to establish a higher payment standard for the family within the basic range.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-III.D. APPLYING UTILITY ALLOWANCES [24 CFR 982.517]

Overview

A PHA-established utility allowance schedule is used in determining family share and PHA subsidy. The PHA must use the appropriate utility allowance for the size of dwelling unit actually leased by a family rather than the voucher unit size for which the family qualifies using PHA subsidy standards. See Chapter 5 for information on the PHA's subsidy standards.

For policies on establishing and updating utility allowances, see Chapter 16.

Reasonable Accommodation

HCV program regulations require a PHA to approve a utility allowance amount higher than shown on the PHA's schedle if a higher allowance is needed as a reasonable accommodation for a family member with a disability. For example, if a family member with a disability requires such an accommodation, the PHA will approve an allowance for air-conditioning, even if the PHA has determined that an allowance for air-conditioning generally is not needed. The family must request the higher allowance and provide the PHA with an explanation of the need for the reasonable accommodation and information about the amount of additional allowance required [HCV GB, p. 18-8].

Utility Allowance Revisions

At reexamination, the PHA must use the PHA current utility allowance schedule [24 CFR 982.517(d)(2)].

> PHA Policy
>
> Revised utility allowances will be applied to a family's rent and subsidy calculations at the first annual reexamination that is effective after the allowance is adopted.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

6-III.E. PRORATED ASSISTANCE FOR MIXED FAMILIES [24 CFR 5.520]

HUD regulations prohibit assistance to ineligible family members. A *mixed family* is one that includes at least one U.S. citizen or eligible immigrant and any number of ineligible family members. The PHA must prorate the assistance provided to a mixed family. The PHA will first determine assistance as if all family members were eligible and then prorate the assistance based upon the percentage of family members that actually are eligible. For example, if the PHA subsidy for a family is calculated at $500 and two of four family members are ineligible, the PHA subsidy would be reduced to $250.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

EXHIBIT 6-1: ANNUAL INCOME INCLUSIONS

24 CFR 5.609

(a) *Annual income means all amounts, monetary or not, which:*

(1) Go to, or on behalf of, the family head or spouse (even if temporarily absent) or to any other family member; or

(2) Are anticipated to be received from a source outside the family during the 12-month period following admission or annual reexamination effective date; and

(3) Which are not specifically excluded in paragraph (c) of this section.

(4) Annual income also means amounts derived (during the 12-month period) from assets to which any member of the family has access.

(b) *Annual income includes, but is not limited to:*

(1) The full amount, before any payroll deductions, of wages and salaries, overtime pay, commissions, fees, tips and bonuses, and other compensation for personal services;

(2) The net income from the operation of a business or profession. Expenditures for business expansion or amortization of capital indebtedness shall not be used as deductions in determining net income. An allowance for depreciation of assets used in a business or profession may be deducted, based on straight line depreciation, as provided in Internal Revenue Service regulations. Any withdrawal of cash or assets from the operation of a business or profession will be included in income, except to the extent the withdrawal is reimbursement of cash or assets invested in the operation by the family;

(3) Interest, dividends, and other net income of any kind from real or personal property. Expenditures for amortization of capital indebtedness shall not be used as deductions in determining net income. An allowance for depreciation is permitted only as authorized in paragraph (b)(2) of this section. Any withdrawal of cash or assets from an investment will be included in income, except to the extent the withdrawal is reimbursement of cash or assets invested by the family. Where the family has net family assets in excess of $5,000, annual income shall include the greater of the actual income derived from all net family assets or a percentage of the value of such assets based on the current passbook savings rate, as determined by HUD;

(4) The full amount of periodic amounts received from Social Security, annuities, insurance policies, retirement funds, pensions, disability or death benefits, and other similar types of periodic receipts, including a lump-sum amount or prospective monthly amounts for the delayed start of a periodic amount (except as provided in paragraph (c)(14) of this section);

(5) Payments in lieu of earnings, such as unemployment and disability compensation, worker's compensation and severance pay (except as provided in paragraph (c)(3) of this section);

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

(6) Welfare assistance payments.

(i) Welfare assistance payments made under the Temporary Assistance for Needy Families (TANF) program are included in annual income only to the extent such payments:

(A) Qualify as assistance under the TANF program definition at 45 CFR 260.31[1]; and

(B) Are not otherwise excluded under paragraph (c) of this section.

(ii) If the welfare assistance payment includes an amount specifically designated for shelter and utilities that is subject to adjustment by the welfare assistance agency in accordance with the actual cost of shelter and utilities, the amount of welfare assistance income to be included as income shall consist of:

(A) The amount of the allowance or grant exclusive of the amount specifically designated for shelter or utilities; plus

(B) The maximum amount that the welfare assistance agency could in fact allow the family for shelter and utilities. If the family's welfare assistance is ratably reduced from the standard of need by applying a percentage, the amount calculated under this paragraph shall be the amount resulting from one application of the percentage.

(7) Periodic and determinable allowances, such as alimony and child support payments, and regular contributions or gifts received from organizations or from persons not residing in the dwelling;

(8) All regular pay, special pay and allowances of a member of the Armed Forces (except as provided in paragraph (c)(7) of this section)

[1] Text of 45 CFR 260.31 follows.

HHS DEFINITION OF "ASSISTANCE"

45 CFR: GENERAL TEMPORARY ASSISTANCE FOR NEEDY FAMILIES

260.31 What does the term "assistance" mean?

(a)(1) The term "assistance" includes cash, payments, vouchers, and other forms of benefits designed to meet a family's ongoing basic needs (i.e., for food, clothing, shelter, utilities, household goods, personal care items, and general incidental expenses).

(2) It includes such benefits even when they are:

(i) Provided in the form of payments by a TANF agency, or other agency on its behalf, to individual recipients; and

(ii) Conditioned on participation in work experience or community service (or any other work activity under 261.30 of this chapter).

(3) Except where excluded under paragraph (b) of this section, it also includes supportive services such as transportation and child care provided to families who are not employed.

(b) [The definition of "assistance"] excludes: (1) Nonrecurrent, short-term benefits that:

(i) Are designed to deal with a specific crisis situation or episode of need;

(ii) Are not intended to meet recurrent or ongoing needs; and

(iii) Will not extend beyond four months.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

(2) Work subsidies (i.e., payments to employers or third parties to help cover the costs of employee wages, benefits, supervision, and training);

(3) Supportive services such as child care and transportation provided to families who are employed;

(4) Refundable earned income tax credits;

(5) Contributions to, and distributions from, Individual Development Accounts;

(6) Services such as counseling, case management, peer support, child care information and referral, transitional services, job retention, job advancement, and other employment-related services that do not provide basic income support; and

(7) Transportation benefits provided under a Job Access or Reverse Commute project, pursuant to section 404(k) of [the Social Security] Act, to an individual who is not otherwise receiving assistance.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

EXHIBIT 6-2: ANNUAL INCOME EXCLUSIONS

24 CFR 5.609

(c) *Annual income does not include the following:*

(1) Income from employment of children (including foster children) under the age of 18 years;

(2) Payments received for the care of foster children or foster adults (usually persons with disabilities, unrelated to the tenant family, who are unable to live alone);

(3) Lump-sum additions to family assets, such as inheritances, insurance payments (including payments under health and accident insurance and worker's compensation), capital gains and settlement for personal or property losses (except as provided in paragraph (b)(5) of this section);

(4) Amounts received by the family that are specifically for, or in reimbursement of, the cost of medical expenses for any family member;

(5) Income of a live-in aide, as defined in Sec. 5.403;

(6) The full amount of student financial assistance paid directly to the student or to the educational institution;

(7) The special pay to a family member serving in the Armed Forces who is exposed to hostile fire;

(8) (i) Amounts received under training programs funded by HUD;

(ii) Amounts received by a person with a disability that are disregarded for a limited time for purposes of Supplemental Security Income eligibility and benefits because they are set aside for use under a Plan to Attain Self-Sufficiency (PASS);

(iii) Amounts received by a participant in other publicly assisted programs which are specifically for or in reimbursement of out-of-pocket expenses incurred (special equipment, clothing, transportation, child care, etc.) and which are made solely to allow participation in a specific program;

(iv) Amounts received under a resident service stipend. A resident service stipend is a modest amount (not to exceed $200 per month) received by a resident for performing a service for the PHA or owner, on a part-time basis, that enhances the quality of life in the development. Such services may include, but are not limited to, fire patrol, hall monitoring, lawn maintenance, resident initiatives coordination, and serving as a member of the PHA's governing board. No resident may receive more than one such stipend during the same period of time;

(v) Incremental earnings and benefits resulting to any family member from participation in qualifying State or local employment training programs (including training programs not affiliated with a local government) and training of a family member as resident management staff. Amounts excluded by this provision must be received under employment training programs with clearly defined goals and objectives, and are excluded only for the period during which the family member participates in the employment training program;

(9) Temporary, nonrecurring or sporadic income (including gifts);

(10) Reparation payments paid by a foreign government pursuant to claims filed under the laws of that government by persons who were persecuted during the Nazi era;

(11) Earnings in excess of $480 for each full-time student 18 years old or older (excluding the head of household and spouse);

(12) Adoption assistance payments in excess of $480 per adopted child;

(13) [Reserved]

(14) Deferred periodic amounts from supplemental security income and social security benefits that are received in a lump sum amount or in prospective monthly amounts.

(15) Amounts received by the family in the form of refunds or rebates under State or local law for property taxes paid on the dwelling unit;

(16) Amounts paid by a State agency to a family with a member who has a developmental disability and is living at home to offset the cost of services and equipment needed to keep the developmentally disabled family member at home; or

(17) Amounts specifically excluded by any other Federal statute from consideration as income for purposes of determining eligibility or benefits under a category of assistance programs that includes assistance under any program to which the exclusions set forth in 24 CFR 5.609(c) apply. A notice will be published in the Federal Register and distributed to PHAs and housing owners identifying the benefits that qualify for this exclusion. Updates will be published and distributed when necessary. [See the following chart for a list of benefits that qualify for this exclusion.]

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Sources of Income Excluded by Federal Statute from Consideration as Income for Purposes of Determining Eligibility or Benefits

a) The value of the allotment provided to an eligible household under the Food Stamp Act of 1977 (7 U.S.C. 2017 (b));

b) Payments to Volunteers under the Domestic Volunteer Services Act of 1973 (42 U.S.C. 5044(g), 5058);

c) Payments received under the Alaska Native Claims Settlement Act (43 U.S.C. 1626(c));

d) Income derived from certain submarginal land of the United States that is held in trust for certain Indian tribes (25 U.S.C. 459e);

e) Payments or allowances made under the Department of Health and Human Services' Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (42 U.S.C. 8624(f));

f) Payments received under programs funded in whole or in part under the Job Training Partnership Act (29 U.S.C. 1552(b); (effective July 1, 2000, references to Job Training Partnership Act shall be deemed to refer to the corresponding provision of the Workforce Investment Act of 1998 (29 U.S.C. 2931);

g) Income derived from the disposition of funds to the Grand River Band of Ottawa Indians (Pub.L- 94-540, 90 Stat. 2503-04);

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

h) The first $2000 of per capita shares received from judgment funds awarded by the Indian Claims Commission or the U. S. Claims Court, the interests of individual Indians in trust or restricted lands, including the first $2000 per year of income received by individual Indians from funds derived from interests held in such trust or restricted lands (25 U.S.C. 1407-1408);

i) Amounts of scholarships funded under title IV of the Higher Education Act of 1965, including awards under federal work-study program or under the Bureau of Indian Affairs student assistance programs (20 U.S.C. 1087uu);

j) Payments received from programs funded under Title V of the Older Americans Act of 1985 (42 U.S.C. 3056(f));

k) Payments received on or after January 1, 1989, from the Agent Orange Settlement Fund or any other fund established pursuant to the settlement in In Re Agent-product liability litigation, M.D.L. No. 381 (E.D.N.Y.);

l) Payments received under the Maine Indian Claims Settlement Act of 1980 (25 U.S.C. 1721);

m) The value of any child care provided or arranged (or any amount received as payment for such care or reimbursement for costs incurred for such care) under the Child Care and Development Block Grant Act of 1990 (42 U.S.C. 9858q);

n) Earned income tax credit (EITC) refund payments received on or after January 1, 1991 (26 U.S.C. 32(j));

o) Payments by the Indian Claims Commission to the Confederated Tribes and Bands of Yakima Indian Nation or the Apache Tribe of Mescalero Reservation (Pub. L. 95-433);

p) Allowances, earnings and payments to AmeriCorps participants under the National and Community Service Act of 1990 (42 U.S.C. 12637(d));

q) Any allowance paid under the provisions of 38 U.S.C. 1805 to a child suffering from spina bifida who is the child of a Vietnam veteran (38 U.S.C. 1805);

r) Any amount of crime victim compensation (under the Victims of Crime Act) received through crime victim assistance (or payment or reimbursement of the cost of such assistance) as determined under the Victims of Crime Act because of the commission of a crime against the applicant under the Victims of Crime Act (42 U.S.C. 10602); and

s) Allowances, earnings and payments to individuals participating in programs under the Workforce Investment Act of 1998 (29 U.S.C. 2931).

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

EXHIBIT 6-3: TREATMENT OF FAMILY ASSETS

24 CFR 5.603(b) Net Family Assets

(1) Net cash value after deducting reasonable costs that would be incurred in disposing of real property, savings, stocks, bonds, and other forms of capital investment, excluding interests in Indian trust land and excluding equity accounts in HUD homeownership programs. The value of necessary items of personal property such as furniture and automobiles shall be excluded.

(2) In cases where a trust fund has been established and the trust is not revocable by, or under the control of, any member of the family or household, the value of the trust fund will not be considered an asset so long as the fund continues to be held in trust. Any income distributed from the trust fund shall be counted when determining annual income under Sec. 5.609.

(3) In determining net family assets, PHAs or owners, as applicable, shall include the value of any business or family assets disposed of by an applicant or tenant for less than fair market value (including a disposition in trust, but not in a foreclosure or bankruptcy sale) during the two years preceding the date of application for the program or reexamination, as applicable, in excess of the consideration received therefor. In the case of a disposition as part of a separation or divorce settlement, the disposition will not be considered to be for less than fair market value if the applicant or tenant receives important consideration not measurable in dollar terms.

(4) For purposes of determining annual income under Sec. 5.609, the term "net family assets" does not include the value of a home currently being purchased with assistance under part 982, subpart M of this title. This exclusion is limited to the first 10 years after the purchase date of the home.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

EXHIBIT 6-4: EARNED INCOME DISALLOWANCE FOR PERSONS WITH DISABILITIES

24 CFR 5.617 Self-sufficiency incentives for persons with disabilities–Disallowance of increase in annual income.

(a) *Applicable programs.* The disallowance of increase in annual income provided by this section is applicable only to the following programs: HOME Investment Partnerships Program (24 CFR part 92); Housing Opportunities for Persons with AIDS (24 CFR part 574); Supportive Housing Program (24 CFR part 583); and the Housing Choice Voucher Program (24 CFR part 982).

(b) *Definitions.* The following definitions apply for purposes of this section.

Disallowance. Exclusion from annual income.

Previously unemployed includes a person with disabilities who has earned, in the twelve months previous to employment, no more than would be received for 10 hours of work per week for 50 weeks at the established minimum wage.

Qualified family. A family residing in housing assisted under one of the programs listed in paragraph (a) of this section or receiving tenant-based rental assistance under one of the programs listed in paragraph (a) of this section.

(1) Whose annual income increases as a result of employment of a family member who is a person with disabilities and who was previously unemployed for one or more years prior to employment;

(2) Whose annual income increases as a result of increased earnings by a family member who is a person with disabilities during participation in any economic self-sufficiency or other job training program; or

(3) Whose annual income increases, as a result of new employment or increased earnings of a family member who is a person with disabilities, during or within six months after receiving assistance, benefits or services under any state program for temporary assistance for needy families funded under Part A of Title IV of the Social Security Act, as determined by the responsible entity in consultation with the local agencies administering temporary assistance for needy families (TANF) and Welfare-to-Work (WTW) programs. The TANF program is not limited to monthly income maintenance, but also includes such benefits and services as one-time payments, wage subsidies and transportation assistance-- provided that the total amount over a six-month period is at least $500.

(c) *Disallowance of increase in annual income—*

(1) Initial twelve month exclusion. During the cumulative twelve month period beginning on the date a member who is a person with disabilities of a qualified family is first employed or the family first experiences an increase in annual income attributable to employment, the responsible entity must exclude from annual income (as defined in the regulations governing the applicable program listed in paragraph (a) of this section) of a qualified family any increase in income of the family member who is a person with disabilities as a result of employment over prior income of that family member.

(2) Second twelve month exclusion and phase-in. During the second cumulative twelve month period after the date a member who is a person with disabilities of a qualified family is first employed or the family first experiences an increase in annual income attributable to employment, the responsible entity must exclude from annual income of a qualified family fifty percent of any increase in income of such family member as a result of employment over income of that family member prior to the beginning of such employment.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

(3) Maximum four year disallowance. The disallowance of increased income of an individual family member who is a person with disabilities as provided in paragraph (c)(1) or (c)(2) is limited to a lifetime 48 month period. The disallowance only applies for a maximum of twelve months for disallowance under paragraph (c)(1) and a maximum of twelve months for disallowance under paragraph (c)(2), during the 48 month period starting from the initial exclusion under paragraph (c)(1) of this section.

(d) *Inapplicability to admission.* The disallowance of increases in income as a result of employment of persons with disabilities under this section does not apply for purposes of admission to the program (including the determination of income eligibility or any income targeting that may be applicable).

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

EXHIBIT 6-5: THE EFFECT OF WELFARE BENEFIT REDUCTION

24 CFR 5.615

Public housing program and Section 8 tenant-based assistance program: How welfare benefit reduction affects family income.

(a) *Applicability.* This section applies to covered families who reside in public housing (part 960 of this title) or receive Section 8 tenant-based assistance (part 982 of this title).

(b) *Definitions.* The following definitions apply for purposes of this section:

Covered families. Families who receive welfare assistance or other public assistance benefits ("welfare benefits") from a State or other public agency ("welfare agency") under a program for which Federal, State, or local law requires that a member of the family must participate in an economic self-sufficiency program as a condition for such assistance.

Economic self-sufficiency program. See definition at Sec. 5.603.

Imputed welfare income. The amount of annual income not actually received by a family, as a result of a specified welfare benefit reduction, that is nonetheless included in the family's annual income for purposes of determining rent.

Specified welfare benefit reduction.

(1) A reduction of welfare benefits by the welfare agency, in whole or in part, for a family member, as determined by the welfare agency, because of fraud by a family member in connection with the welfare program; or because of welfare agency sanction against a family member for noncompliance with a welfare agency requirement to participate in an economic self-sufficiency program.

(2) "Specified welfare benefit reduction" does not include a reduction or termination of welfare benefits by the welfare agency:

(i) at expiration of a lifetime or other time limit on the payment of welfare benefits;

(ii) because a family member is not able to obtain employment, even though the family member has complied with welfare agency economic self-sufficiency or work activities requirements; or

(iii) because a family member has not complied with other welfare agency requirements.

(c) *Imputed welfare income.*

(1) A family's annual income includes the amount of imputed welfare income (because of a specified welfare benefits reduction, as specified in notice to the PHA by the welfare agency), plus the total amount of other annual income as determined in accordance with Sec. 5.609.

(2) At the request of the PHA, the welfare agency will inform the PHA in writing of the amount and term of any specified welfare benefit reduction for a family member, and the reason for such reduction, and will also inform the PHA of any subsequent changes in the term or amount of such specified welfare benefit reduction. The PHA will use this information to determine the amount of imputed welfare income for a family.

(3) A family's annual income includes imputed welfare income in family annual income, as determined at the PHA's interim or regular reexamination of family income and composition, during the term of the welfare benefits reduction (as specified in information provided to the PHA by the welfare agency).

(4) The amount of the imputed welfare income is offset by the amount of additional income a family receives that commences after the time the sanction was imposed. When such additional income from other sources is at least equal to the imputed

(5) The PHA may not include imputed welfare income in annual income if the family was not an assisted resident at the time of sanction.

(d) *Review of PHA decision.*

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

(1) Public housing. If a public housing tenant claims that the PHA has not correctly calculated the amount of imputed welfare income in accordance with HUD requirements, and if the PHA denies the family's request to modify such amount, the PHA shall give the tenant written notice of such denial, with a brief explanation of the basis for the PHA determination of the amount of imputed welfare income. The PHA notice shall also state that if the tenant does not agree with the PHA determination, the tenant may request a grievance hearing in accordance with part 966, subpart B of this title to review the PHA determination. The tenant is not required to pay an escrow deposit pursuant to Sec. 966.55(e) for the portion of tenant rent attributable to the imputed welfare income in order to obtain a grievance hearing on the PHA determination.

(2) Section 8 participant. A participant in the Section 8 tenant-based assistance program may request an informal hearing, in accordance with Sec. 982.555 of this title, to review the PHA determination of the amount of imputed welfare income that must be included in the family's annual income in accordance with this section. If the family claims that such amount is not correctly calculated in accordance with HUD requirements, and if the PHA denies the family's request to modify such amount, the PHA shall give the family written notice of such denial, with a brief explanation of the basis for the PHA determination of the amount of imputed welfare income. Such notice shall also state that if the family does not agree with the PHA determination, the family may request an informal hearing on the determination under the PHA hearing procedure.

(e) *PHA relation with welfare agency.*

(1) The PHA must ask welfare agencies to inform the PHA of any specified welfare benefits reduction for a family member, the reason for such reduction, the term of any such reduction, and any subsequent welfare agency determination affecting the amount or term of a specified welfare benefits reduction. If the welfare agency determines a specified welfare benefits reduction for a family member, and gives the PHA written notice of such reduction, the family's annual incomes shall include the imputed welfare income because of the specified welfare benefits reduction.

(2) The PHA is responsible for determining the amount of imputed welfare income that is included in the family's annual income as a result of a specified welfare benefits reduction as determined by the welfare agency, and specified in the notice by the welfare agency to the PHA. However, the PHA is not responsible for determining whether a reduction of welfare benefits by the welfare agency was correctly determined by the welfare agency in accordance with welfare program requirements and procedures, nor for providing the opportunity for review or hearing on such welfare agency determinations.

(3) Such welfare agency determinations are the responsibility of the welfare agency, and the family may seek appeal of such determinations through the welfare agency's normal due process procedures. The PHA shall be entitled to rely on the welfare agency notice to the PHA of the welfare agency's determination of a specified welfare benefits reduction.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 7

VERIFICATION
[24 CFR 982.516, 24 CFR 982.551, 24 CFR 5.230]

INTRODUCTION
The PHA must verify all information that is used to establish the family's eligibility and level of assistance and is required to obtain the family's consent to collect the information. Applicants and program participants must cooperate with the verification process as a condition of receiving assistance. The PHA must not pass on the cost of verification to the family.
The PHA will follow the verification guidance provided by HUD in PIH Notice 2004-01 Verification Guidance and any subsequent guidance issued by HUD. This chapter summarizes those requirements and provides supplementary PHA policies.
Part I describes the general verification process. More detailed requirements related to individual factors are provided in subsequent parts including family information (Part II), income and assets (Part III), and mandatory deductions (Part IV).
Verification policies, rules and procedures will be modified as needed to accommodate persons with disabilities. All information obtained through the verification process will be handled in accordance with the records management policies of the PHA.

PART I. GENERAL VERIFICATION REQUIREMENTS

7-I.A. FAMILY CONSENT TO RELEASE OF INFORMATION [24 CFR 982.516 AND 982.551, 24 CFR 5.230]
The family must supply any information that the PHA or HUD determines is necessary to the administration of the program and must consent to PHA verification of that information [24 CFR 982.551].
Consent Forms
It is required that all adult applicants and participants sign form HUD-9886, Authorization for Release of Information. The purpose of form HUD-9886 is to facilitate automated data collection and computer matching from specific sources and provides the family's consent only for the specific purposes listed on the form. HUD and the PHA may collect information from State Wage Information Collection Agencies (SWICAs) and current and former employers of adult family members. Only HUD is authorized to collect information directly from the Internal Revenue Service (IRS) and the Social Security Administration (SSA). Adult family members must sign other consent forms as needed to collect information relevant to the family's eligibility and level of assistance.
Penalties for Failing to Consent [24 CFR 5.232]
If any family member who is required to sign a consent form fails to do so, the PHA will deny admission to applicants and terminate assistance of participants. The family may request an informal review (applicants) or informal hearing (participants) in accordance with PHA procedures.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-I.B. OVERVIEW OF VERIFICATION REQUIREMENTS

HUD's Verification Hierarchy

HUD authorizes the PHA to use five methods to verify family information and specifies the circumstances in which each method will be used. In general HUD requires the PHA to use the most reliable form of verification that is available and to document the reasons when the PHA uses a lesser form of verification. In order of priority, the forms of verification that may be used are:

- Up-front Income Verification (UIV) whenever available
- Third-party Written Verification
- Third-party Oral Verification
- Review of Documents
- Self-Certification

Each of the verification methods is discussed in subsequent sections below. Exhibit 7-1 at the end of the chapter contains an excerpt from the notice that provides guidance with respect to how each method may be used.

Requirements for Acceptable Documents

PHA Policy

Any documents used for verification must be the original (not photocopies) and generally must be dated within 120 calendar days of the date they are provided to the PHA. The documents must not be damaged, altered or in any way illegible.

The PHA will accept documents dated up to 6 months before the effective date of the family's reexamination if the document represents the most recent scheduled report from a source. For example, if the holder of a pension annuity provides semi-annual reports, the PHA would accept the most recent report.

Print-outs from web pages are considered original documents.

Any family self-certifications must be made in a format acceptable to the PHA.

File Documentation

The PHA must document in the file how the figures used in income and rent calculations were determined. All verification attempts, information obtained, and decisions reached during the verification process will be recorded in the family's file in sufficient detail to demonstrate that the PHA has followed all of the verification policies set forth in this plan. The record should be sufficient to enable a staff member or HUD reviewer to understand the process followed and conclusions reached.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-I.C. UP-FRONT INCOME VERIFICATION (UIV)

Up-front income verification (UIV) refers to the PHA's use of the verification tools available from independent sources that maintain computerized information about earnings and benefits. UIV will be used to the extent that these systems are available to the PHA.

The PHA must restrict access to and safeguard UIV data in accordance with HUD guidance on security procedures, as issued and made available by HUD.

There may be legitimate differences between the information provided by the family and UIV-generated information. No adverse action can be taken against a family until the PHA has independently verified the UIV information and the family has been granted an opportunity to contest any adverse findings through the informal review/hearing process of the PHA.

Definition of Substantial Difference

UIV information is used differently depending upon whether there is a *substantial difference* between information provided by the family and the UIV information. In "HUD Guidelines for Projecting Annual Income When UIV Data is Available" [HUD website, April 2004], HUD recommends using $200 per month as the threshold for a substantial difference. The PHA will therefore use $200 per month as the threshold for a substantial difference. See Chapter 6 for the PHA's policy on the use of UIV to project annual income and for the PHA's threshold for substantial difference.

When No Substantial Difference Exists

If UIV information does not differ substantially from family information, the UIV documentation may serve as third-party written verification.

When a Substantial Difference Exists

When there is a substantial difference between the information provided by the UIV source and the family, the PHA must request another form of third-party written verification and use any other verification methods (in priority order) to reconcile the difference(s).

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-I.D. THIRD-PARTY WRITTEN AND ORAL VERIFICATION

Reasonable Effort and Timing

Unless third-party verification is not required as described below, HUD requires the PHA to make at least two unsuccessful attempts to obtain third-party verification before using another form of verification [VG, p. 15].

PHA Policy

The PHA will diligently seek third-party verification using a combination of written and oral requests to verification sources. Information received orally from third parties may be used either to clarify information provided in writing by the third party or as independent verification when written third-party verification is not received in a timely fashion.

The PHA may mail, fax, e-mail, or hand deliver third-party written verification requests and will accept third-party responses using any of these methods. The PHA will send a written request for verification to each required source within 5 business days of securing a family's authorization for the release of the information and give the source 10 business days to respond in writing. If a response has not been received by the 11th business day, the PHA may request third-party oral verification.

Regarding third-party oral verification, PHA staff will record in the family's file the name and title of the person contacted, the date and time of the conversation (or attempt), the telephone number used, and the facts provided.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

When Third-Party Information is Late

When third-party verification has been requested and the timeframes for submission have been exceeded, the PHA will use the information from documents on a provisional basis. If the PHA later receives third-party verification that differs from the amounts used in income and rent determinations and it is past the deadline for processing the reexamination, the PHA will conduct an interim reexamination to adjust the figures used for the reexamination, regardless of the PHA's interim reexamination policy.

When Third-Party Verification is Not Required

Primary Documents

Third-party verification is not required when legal documents are the primary source, such as a birth certificate or other legal documentation of birth.

Certain Assets and Expenses

The PHA will accept a self-certification from a family as verification of assets disposed of for less than fair market value [HCV GB, p. 5-28].

The PHA will determine that third-party verification is not available if the asset or expense involves an insignificant amount, making it not cost-effective or reasonable to obtain third-party verification [VG, p. 15].

PHA Policy

The PHA will use review of documents in lieu of requesting third-party verification when the market value of an individual asset or an expense is less than $1,000 annually ***and*** the family has original documents that support the declared amount.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Certain Income, Asset and Expense Sources

The PHA will determine that third-party verification is not available when it is known that an income source does not have the ability to provide written or oral third-party verification [VG, p. 15]. For example, the PHA will rely upon review of documents when the PHA determines that a third party's privacy rules prohibit the source from disclosing information. Another example would be where the Social Security Administration (SSA) has refused to respond to requests for third-party verification.

PHA Policy

The PHA also will determine that third-party verification is not available when there is a service charge for verifying an asset or expense *and* the family has original documents that provide the necessary information. If the family cannot provide original documents, a self certification will be acceptable as the only means of verification.

The cost of postage and envelopes to obtain third-party verification of income, assets, and expenses is not an unreasonable cost [VG, p. 18].

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-I.E. REVIEW OF DOCUMENTS

Using Review of Documents as Verification

If the PHA has determined that third-party verification is not available or not required, the PHA will use documents provided by the family as verification.

The PHA may also review documents when necessary to help clarify information provided by third parties. In such cases the PHA will document in the file how the PHA arrived at a final conclusion about the income or expense to include in its calculations.

7-I.F. SELF-CERTIFICATION

When information cannot be verified by a third party or by review of documents, family members will be required to submit self-certifications attesting to the accuracy of the information they have provided to the PHA.

PHA Policy

The PHA may require a family to certify that a family member does not receive a particular type of income or benefit.

The self-certification must be made in a format acceptable to the PHA and must be signed by the family member whose information or status is being verified.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-II.A. VERIFICATION OF LEGAL IDENTITY

PHA Policy

The PHA will require families to furnish verification of legal identity for each household member.

Verification of Legal Identity for Adults	Verification of Legal Identity for Children
Naturalization papers (if applicable) Current, valid driver's license or Department of Motor Vehicles identification card U.S. military discharge (DD 214) U.S. passport	Certificate of birth Adoption papers (if applicable) Custody agreement (if applicable) Health and Human Services ID School records

If a document submitted by a family is illegible or otherwise questionable, more than one of these documents may be required.

Legal identity will be verified on an as needed basis.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-II.B. SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBERS [24 CFR 5.216 and HCV GB, p. 5-12]

For every family member age 6 or older, the family must provide documentation of a valid social security number (SSN), or a self-certification stating that no SSN has been issued. The self-certification must be executed personally by any family member 18 or older, or by a parent or guardian for a minor.

PHA Policy

The PHA will also accept the following documents as evidence if the SSN is provided on the document:

Driver's license

Other identification card issued by a federal, state, or local agency, a medical insurance company or provider, or employer or trade union

Payroll stubs

Benefit award letters from government agencies; retirement benefit letters; life insurance policies

Court records (real estate, tax notices, marriage and divorce, judgment or bankruptcy records)

If the family reports an SSN but cannot provide acceptable documentation of the number, the PHA will require a self-certification stating that documentation of the SSN cannot be provided at this time. The PHA will require documentation of the SSN within 60 calendar days from the date of the family member's self-certification mentioned above. If the family is an applicant, assistance cannot be provided until proper documentation of the SSN is provided.

PHA Policy

The PHA will instruct the family to obtain a duplicate card from the local Social Security Administration (SSA) office.

Social security numbers must be verified only once during continuously-assisted occupancy.

If any family member obtains an SSN after admission to the program, the new SSN must be disclosed at the next regularly scheduled reexamination. In addition, if a child reaches the age of 6 and has no SSN, the parent or guardian must execute a self-certification stating that the child has no SSN at the next regularly scheduled reexamination.

The social security numbers of household members, such as live-in aids, must be verified for the purpose of conducting criminal background checks.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-II.C. DOCUMENTATION OF AGE

A birth certificate or other official record of birth is the preferred form of age verification for all family members. For elderly family members an original document that provides evidence of the receipt of social security retirement benefits is acceptable.

PHA Policy

If an official record of birth or evidence of social security retirement benefits cannot be provided, the PHA will require the family to submit other documents that support the reported age of the family member (e.g., school records, driver's license if birth year is recorded).

Age must be verified only once during continuously-assisted occupancy.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-II.D. FAMILY RELATIONSHIPS

Applicants and program participants are required to identify the relationship of each household member to the head of household. Definitions of the primary household relationships are provided in the Eligibility chapter.

PHA Policy

Family relationships are verified only to the extent necessary to determine a family's eligibility and level of assistance. Certification by the head of household normally is sufficient verification of family relationships.

Marriage

PHA Policy

Certification by the head of household is normally sufficient verification. If the PHA has reasonable doubts about a marital relationship, the PHA may require the family to document the marriage.

In the case of a common law marriage, the couple must demonstrate that they hold themselves to be married (e.g., by telling the community they are married, calling each other husband and wife, using the same last name, filing joint income tax returns, jointly entering into purchase agreements or other agreements relating to finances, etc.)

Separation or Divorce

PHA Policy

A certified copy of a divorce decree, signed by a court officer, is required to document that a couple is divorced.

A copy of a court-ordered maintenance or other court record is required to document a separation.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Absence of Adult Member

PHA Policy

If an adult member who was formerly a member of the household is reported to be permanently absent, the family must provide evidence to support that the person is no longer a member of the family (e.g., documentation of another address at which the person resides such as a lease or utility bill).

Foster Children and Foster Adults

PHA Policy

Third-party verification from the state or local government agency responsible for the placement of the individual with the family is required.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-II.E. VERIFICATION OF STUDENT STATUS

PHA Policy

The PHA requires families to provide information about the student status of all students who are 18 years of age or older. This information will be verified only if:

The family claims full-time student status for an adult other than the head, spouse, or cohead, or

The family claims a child care deduction to enable a family member to further his or her education.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-II.F. DOCUMENTATION OF DISABILITY

The PHA must verify the existence of a disability in order to allow certain income disallowances and deductions from income. The PHA is not permitted to inquire about the nature or extent of a person's disability [24 CFR 100.202(c)]. The PHA may not inquire about a person's diagnosis or details of treatment for a disability or medical condition. If the PHA receives a verification document that provides such information, the PHA will not place this information in the tenant file. Under no circumstances will the PHA request a participant's medical record(s). For more information on health care privacy laws, see the Department of Health and Human Services' website at **www.os.dhhs.gov**.

The above cited regulation does not prohibit the following inquiries, provided these inquiries are made of all applicants, whether or not they are persons with disabilities [VG, p. 24]:

- Inquiry into an applicant's ability to meet the requirements of ownership or tenancy
- Inquiry to determine whether an applicant is qualified for a dwelling available only to persons with disabilities or to persons with a particular type of disability
- Inquiry to determine whether an applicant for a dwelling is qualified for a priority available to persons with disabilities or to persons with a particular type of disability
- Inquiring whether an applicant for a dwelling is a current illegal abuser or addict of a controlled substance
- Inquiring whether an applicant has been convicted of the illegal manufacture or distribution of a controlled substance

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Family Members Receiving SSA Disability Benefits

The PHA will attempt to obtain information about disability benefits through the HUD UIV System when it is available, or HUD's Tenant Assessment Subsystem (TASS). If the HUD UIV System or TASS is not available, the PHA will attempt to obtain third-party written/oral verification from the SSA. If third-party verification is not available, the family may provide an original SSA document that confirms the current benefits.

Verification of receipt of SSA benefits or SSI based upon disability is sufficient for verification of disability for the purpose of qualification for waiting list preferences or certain income disallowances and deductions.

Receipt of veteran's disability benefits, worker's compensation, or other non-SSA benefits based on the individual's claimed disability are not sufficient verification that the individual meets HUD's definition of disability in 24 CFR 5.603, necessary to qualify for waiting list preferences or certain income disallowances and deductions.

Family Members Not Receiving SSA Disability Benefits

For family members claiming disability who do not receive SSI or other disability payments from the SSA, a knowledgeable professional must provide third-party verification that the family member meets the HUD definition of disability. See the Eligibility chapter for the HUD definition of disability. The knowledgeable professional will verify whether the family member does or does not meet the HUD definition.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-II.G. CITIZENSHIP OR ELIGIBLE IMMIGRATION STATUS [24 CFR 5.508]

Overview

Housing assistance is not available to persons who are not citizens, nationals, or eligible immigrants. Prorated assistance is provided for "mixed families" containing both eligible and ineligible persons. A detailed discussion of eligibility requirements is in the Eligibility chapter. This verifications chapter discusses HUD and PHA verification requirements related to citizenship status.

The family must provide a certification that identifies each family member as a U.S. citizen, a U.S. national, an eligible noncitizen or an ineligible noncitizen and submit the documents discussed below for each family member. Once eligibility to receive assistance has been verified for an individual it need not be collected or verified again during continuously-assisted occupancy [24 CFR 5.508(g)(5)]

U.S. Citizens and Nationals

HUD requires a declaration for each family member who claims to be a U.S. citizen or national. The declaration must be signed personally by any family member 18 or older and by a guardian for minors.

The PHA may request verification of the declaration by requiring presentation of a birth certificate, United States passport or other appropriate documentation.

PHA Policy

Family members who claim U.S. citizenship or national status will not be required to provide additional documentation unless the PHA receives information indicating that an individual's declaration may not be accurate.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Eligible Immigrants

Documents Required

All family members claiming eligible immigration status must declare their status in the same manner as U.S. citizens and nationals.

The documentation required for eligible noncitizens varies depending upon factors such as the date the person entered the U.S., the conditions under which eligible immigration status has been granted, age, and the date on which the family began receiving HUD-funded assistance. Exhibit 7-2 at the end of this chapter summarizes documents family members must provide.

PHA Verification [HCV GB, pp. 5-3 and 5-7]

For family members age 62 or older who claim to be eligible immigrants, proof of age is required in the manner described in 7-II.C. of this plan. No further verification of eligible immigration status is required.

For family members under the age of 62 who claim to be eligible immigrants, the PHA must verify immigration status with the United States Citizenship and Immigration Services (USCIS).

The PHA will follow all USCIS protocols for verification of eligible immigration status.

7-II.H. VERIFICATION OF PREFERENCE STATUS

The PHA must verify any preferences claimed by an applicant.

PHA Policy

The PHA currently offers no preferences; therefore no verification of preferences is required.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART III. VERIFYING INCOME AND ASSETS

Chapter 6, Part I of this plan describes in detail the types of income that are included and excluded and how assets and income from assets are handled. Any assets and income reported by the family must be verified. This part provides PHA policies that supplement the general verification procedures specified in Part I of this chapter.

7-III.A. EARNED INCOME

Tips

PHA Policy

Unless tip income is included in a family member's W-2 by the employer, persons who work in industries where tips are standard will be required to sign a certified estimate of tips received for the prior year and tips anticipated to be received in the coming year.

7-III.B. BUSINESS AND SELF EMPLOYMENT INCOME

PHA Policy

Business owners and self-employed persons will be required to provide:

An audited financial statement for the previous fiscal year if an audit was conducted. If an audit was not conducted, a statement of income and expenses must be submitted and the business owner or self-employed person must provide verification as to their accuracy. Receipts of any kind used in the verification process must be sorted by date (month) itemized (specifically as to what the expense was for) and totaled (by month on a separate sheet in the order in which the receipts are presented.) Information submitted to verify expenses will not be accepted unless they are submitted in this format.

At any reexamination the PHA may request documents that support submitted financial statements such as manifests, appointment books, cash books, or bank statements.

If a family member has been self-employed less than three (3) months, the PHA will accept the family member's certified estimate of income and schedule an interim reexamination in three (3) months. If the family member has been self-employed for three (3) to twelve (12) months the PHA will require the family to provide documentation of income and expenses for this period and use that information to project income.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Social Security/SSI Benefits

PHA Policy

To verify the SS/SSI benefits of applicants, the PHA will request a current (dated within the last 60 days) SSA benefit verification letter from each family member that receives social security benefits. If the family is unable to provide the document(s), the PHA will ask the family to request a benefit verification letter by either calling SSA at 1-800-772-1213, or by requesting it from **www.ssa.gov**. Once the applicant has received the benefit verification letter they will be required to provide it to the PHA.

To verify the SS/SSI benefits of participants, the PHA will obtain information about social security/SSI benefits through the HUD UIV System or the Tenant Assessment Subsystem (TASS). If benefit information is not available in HUD systems, the PHA will request a current SSA benefit verification letter from each family member that receives social security benefits. If the family is unable to provide the document(s) the PHA will ask the family to request a benefit verification letter by either calling SSA at 1-800-772-1213, or by requesting it from **www.ssa.gov**. Once the participant has received the benefit verification letter they will be required to provide it to the PHA.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-III.D. ALIMONY OR CHILD SUPPORT

PHA Policy

The way the PHA will seek verification for alimony and child support differs depending on whether the family declares that it receives regular payments.

If the family declares that it ***receives regular payments***, verification will be sought in the following order.

If payments are made through a state or local entity, the PHA will request a record of payments for at lease the past 6 months.

Third-party verification from the person paying the support

Copy of a separation or settlement agreement or a divorce decree stating amount and type of support and payment schedules

Copy of the latest check and/or payment stubs

Family's self-certification of amount received and of the likelihood of support payments being received in the future, or that support payments are not being received.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-III.E. ASSETS AND INCOME FROM ASSETS

Assets Disposed of for Less than Fair Market Value

The family must certify whether any assets have been disposed of for less than fair market value in the preceding two years. The PHA needs to verify only those certifications that warrant documentation [HCV GB, p. 5-28].

PHA Policy

The PHA will verify the value of assets disposed of only if:

The PHA does not already have a reasonable estimation of its value from previously collected information, or

The amount reported by the family in the certification appears obviously in error.

Example 1: An elderly participant reported a $10,000 certificate of deposit at the last annual reexamination and the PHA verified this amount. Now the person reports that she has given this $10,000 to her son. The PHA has a reasonable estimate of the value of the asset; therefore, reverification of the value of the asset is not necessary.

Example 2: A family member has disposed of its 1/4 share of real property located in a desirable area and has valued her share at approximately 5,000. Based upon market conditions, this declaration does not seem realistic. Therefore, the PHA will verify the value of this asset.

7-III.F. NET INCOME FROM RENTAL PROPERTY

PHA Policy

The family must provide:

A current executed lease for the property that shows the rental amount or certification from the current tenant

A self-certification from the family members engaged in the rental of property providing an estimate of expenses for the coming year and the most recent IRS Form 1040 with Schedule E (Rental Income). If schedule E was not prepared, the PHA will require the family members involved in the rental of property to provide a self-certification of income and expenses for the previous year and may request documentation to support the statement including: tax statements, insurance invoices, bills for reasonable maintenance and utilities, and bank statements or amortization schedules showing monthly interest expense.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-III.G. RETIREMENT ACCOUNTS

PHA Policy

When third-party verification is not available the type of original document that will be accepted depends upon the family member's retirement status.

Before retirement, the PHA will accept an original document from the entity holding the account with a date that shows it is the most recently scheduled statement for the account but in no case earlier than 6 months from the effective date of the examination.

Upon retirement, the PHA will accept an original document from the entity holding the account that reflects any distributions of the account balance, any lump sums taken and any regular payments.

After retirement, the PHA will accept an original document from the entity holding the account dated no earlier than 12 months before that reflects any distributions of the account balance, any lump sums taken and any regular payments.

7-III.H. INCOME FROM EXCLUDED SOURCES

A detailed discussion of excluded income is provided in Chapter 6, Part I.

The PHA must obtain verification for income exclusions only if, without verification, the PHA would not be able to determine whether the income is to be excluded. For example: If a family's 16 year old has a job at a fast food restaurant, the PHA will confirm that PHA records verify the child's age but will not send a verification request to the restaurant. However, if a family claims the earned income disallowance for a source of income, both the source and the income must be verified.

PHA Policy

The PHA will reconcile differences in amounts reported by the third party and the family only when the excluded amount is used to calculate the family share (as is the case with the earned income disallowance). In all other cases, the PHA will report the amount to be excluded as indicated on documents provided by the family.

7-III.I. ZERO ANNUAL INCOME STATUS

Families claiming to have no annual income will be required to execute verification forms to determine that certain forms of income such as unemployment benefits, TANF, SSI, etc. are not being received by the household.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART IV. VERIFYING MANDATORY DEDUCTIONS

7-IV.A. DEPENDENT AND ELDERLY/DISABLED HOUSEHOLD DEDUCTIONS

The dependent and elderly/disabled family deductions require only that the PHA verify that the family members identified as dependents or elderly/disabled persons meet the statutory definitions. No further verifications are required.

Dependent Deduction

See Chapter 6 (6-II.B.) for a full discussion of this deduction. The PHA will verify that:

- Any person under the age of 18 for whom the dependent deduction is claimed is not the head, spouse, or cohead of the family and is not a foster child
- Any person age 18 or older for whom the dependent deduction is claimed is not a foster adult or live-in aide, and is a person with a disability or a full time student

Elderly/Disabled Family Deduction

See Eligibility chapter for a definition of elderly and disabled families and Chapter 6 (6-II.C.) for a discussion of the deduction. The PHA will verify that the head, spouse, or cohead is 62 years of age or older or a person with disabilities.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-IV.B. MEDICAL EXPENSE DEDUCTION

Policies related to medical expenses are found in 6-II.D. The amount of the deduction will be verified following the standard verification procedures described in Part I.

Amount of Expense

PHA Policy

The PHA will provide a third-party verification form directly to the medical provider requesting the needed information.

Medical expenses will be verified through:

Third-party verification form signed by the provider, when possible

If third-party is not possible, copies of cancelled checks used to make medical expense payments and/or printouts or receipts from the source will be used. In this case the PHA will make a best effort to determine what expenses from the past are likely to continue to occur in the future. The PHA will also accept evidence of monthly payments or total payments that will be due for medical expenses during the upcoming 12 months.

If third-party or document review is not possible, written family certification as to costs anticipated to be incurred during the upcoming 12 months

In addition, the PHA must verify that:

- The household is eligible for the deduction.
- The costs to be deducted are qualified medical expenses.
- The expenses are not paid for or reimbursed by any other source.
- Costs incurred in past years are counted only once.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Eligible Household

The medical expense deduction is permitted only for households in which the head, spouse, or cohead is at least 62, or a person with disabilities. The PHA will verify that the family meets the definition of an elderly or disabled family provided in the Eligibility chapter and as described in Chapter 7 (7-IV.A.) of this plan.

Qualified Expenses

To be eligible for the medical expenses deduction, the costs must qualify as medical expenses. See Chapter 6 (6-II.D.) for the PHA's policy on what counts as a medical expense.

Unreimbursed Expenses

To be eligible for the medical expenses deduction, the costs must not be reimbursed by another source.

PHA Policy

The family will be required to certify that the medical expenses are not paid or reimbursed to the family from any source.

Expenses Incurred in Past Years

PHA Policy

When anticipated costs are related to on-going payment of medical bills incurred in past years, the PHA will verify:

The anticipated repayment schedule

Whether the amounts to be repaid have been deducted from the family's annual income in past years

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-IV.C. DISABILITY ASSISTANCE EXPENSES

Policies related to disability assistance expenses are found in 6-II.E. The amount of the deduction will be verified following the standard verification procedures described in Part I.

Amount of Expense

Attendant Care

PHA Policy

The PHA will provide a third-party verification form directly to the care provider requesting the needed information.

Expenses for attendant care will be verified through:

Third-party verification form signed by the provider, when possible

If third-party is not possible, copies of cancelled checks used to make attendant care payments and/or receipts from care source

If third-party or document review is not possible, written family certification as to costs anticipated to be incurred for the upcoming 12 months

Auxiliary Apparatus

PHA Policy

Expenses for auxiliary apparatus will be verified through:

Third-party verification of anticipated purchase costs of auxiliary apparatus

If third-party is not possible, billing statements for purchase of auxiliary apparatus, or other evidence of monthly payments or total payments that will be due for the apparatus during the upcoming 12 months

If third-party or document review is not possible, written family certification of estimated apparatus costs for the upcoming 12 months

In addition, the PHA must verify that:

- The family member for whom the expense is incurred is a person with disabilities (as described in 7-II.F above).
- The expense permits a family member, or members, to work (as described in 6-II.E.).
- The expense is not reimbursed from another source (as described in 6-II.E.).

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Family Member is a Person with Disabilities

To be eligible for the disability assistance expense deduction, the costs must be incurred for attendant care or auxiliary apparatus expense associated with a person with disabilities. The PHA will verify that the expense is incurred for a person with disabilities (See 7-II.F.).

Family Member(s) Permitted to Work

The PHA must verify that the expenses claimed actually enable a family member, or members, (including the person with disabilities) to work.

PHA Policy

The PHA will seek third-party verification from a Rehabilitation Agency or knowledgeable medical professional indicating that the person with disabilities requires attendant care or an auxiliary apparatus to be employed, or that the attendant care or auxiliary apparatus enables another family member, or members, to work (See 6-II.E.).

If third-party and document review verification has been attempted and is either unavailable or proves unsuccessful, the family must certify that the disability assistance expense frees a family member, or members (possibly including the family member receiving the assistance), to work.

Unreimbursed Expenses

To be eligible for the disability expenses deduction, the costs must not be reimbursed by another source.

PHA Policy

An attendant care provider will be asked to certify that, to the best of the provider's knowledge, the expenses are not paid by or reimbursed to the family from any source.

The family will be required to certify that attendant care or auxiliary apparatus expenses are not paid by or reimbursed to the family from any source.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

7-IV.D. CHILD CARE EXPENSES

Policies related to child care expenses are found in Chapter 6 (6-II.F). The amount of the deduction will be verified following the standard verification procedures described in Part I of this chapter. In addition, the PHA must verify that:

- The child is eligible for care.
- The costs claimed are not reimbursed.
- The costs enable a family member to pursue an eligible activity.
- The costs are for an allowable type of child care.
- The costs are reasonable.

Eligible Child

To be eligible for the child care deduction, the costs must be incurred for the care of a child under the age of 13. The PHA will verify that the child being cared for (including foster children) is under the age of 13 (See 7-II.C.).

Unreimbursed Expense

To be eligible for the child care deduction, the costs must not be reimbursed by another source.

PHA Policy

The child care provider will be asked to certify that, to the best of the provider's knowledge, the child care expenses are not paid by or reimbursed to the family from any source.

The family will be required to certify that the child care expenses are not paid by or reimbursed to the family from any source.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Pursuing an Eligible Activity

The PHA must verify that the family member(s) that the family has identified as being enabled to seek work, pursue education, or be gainfully employed, are actually pursuing those activities.

PHA Policy

Information to be Gathered

The PHA will verify information about how the schedule for the claimed activity relates to the hours of care provided, the time required for transportation, the time required for study (for students), the relationship of the family member(s) to the child, and any special needs of the child that might help determine which family member is enabled to pursue an eligible activity.

Seeking Work

Whenever possible the PHA will use documentation from a state or local agency that monitors work-related requirements (e.g., welfare or unemployment). In such cases the PHA will request verification from the agency of the member's job seeking efforts to date and require the family to submit to the PHA any reports provided to the other agency.

In the event third-party verification is not available, the family member must record job search efforts and provide these to the PHA. The PHA will review this information at each subsequent reexamination for which this deduction is claimed.

Furthering Education

The PHA will ask that the academic or vocational educational institution verify that the person permitted to further his or her education by the child care is enrolled and provide information about the timing of classes for which the person is registered.

Gainful Employment

The PHA will seek verification from the employer of the work schedule of the person who is permitted to work by the child care. In cases in which two or more family members could be permitted to work, the work schedules for all relevant family members may be verified.

The family will be required to certify that the child care expenses are not paid by or reimbursed to the family from any source.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Allowable Type of Child Care

The type of care to be provided is determined by the family, but must fall within certain guidelines, as discussed in Chapter 6.

PHA Policy

The PHA will verify that the type of child care selected by the family is allowable, as described in Chapter 6 (6-II.F).

The PHA will verify that the fees paid to the child care provider cover only child care costs (e.g., no housekeeping services or personal services) and are paid only for the care of an eligible child (e.g., prorate costs if some of the care is provided for ineligible family members).

The PHA will verify that the child care provider is not an assisted family member. Verification will be made through the head of household's declaration of family members who are expected to reside in the unit.

Reasonableness of Expenses

Only reasonable child care costs can be deducted.

PHA Policy

The actual costs the family incurs will be compared with the PHA's established standards of reasonableness for the type of care in the locality to ensure that the costs are reasonable.

If the family presents a justification for costs that exceed typical costs in the area, the PHA will request additional documentation, as required, to support a determination that the higher cost is appropriate.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Upfront (UIV)	**Highest (Highly Recommended, highest level of third party verification)**
Written 3rd Party	**High (Mandatory if upfront income verification is not available or if UIV data differs substantially from tenant-reported information)**
Oral 3rd Party	**Medium (Mandatory if written third party verification is not available)**
Document Review	**Medium-Low (Use on provisional basis)**
Tenant Declaration	**Low (Use as a last resort)**

Income Type	Upfront	Written Third Party	Oral Third Party	Document Review	Tenant Declaration
	(LEVEL 5)	(LEVEL 4)	(LEVEL 3)	(LEVEL 2)	(LEVEL 1)
Wage/Salaries	Use of computer matching agreements with a State Wage Information Collection Agency (SWICA) to obtain wage information electronically, by mail or fax or in person. Agreements with private vendor services such as The Work Number or ChoicePoint to obtain wage and salary information. Use of HUD systems when available.	The PHA mails, faxes or e-mails a verification form directly to the independent sources to obtain wage information. The PHA may have the tenant sign a Request for Earnings Statement from the SSA to confirm past earnings. The PHA mails the form to SSA and the statement will be sent to the address the PHA specifies on the form.	In the event the independent source does not respond to the PHA's written request for information, the PHA may contact the independent source by phone or mail or in person visit to obtain the requested information.	When neither form of third party verification is available or obtained the PHA may accept original documents such as consecutive pay stubs (HUD recommends the PHA review at least three months, if may stubs, if employed by the same employer for three months or more), W-2 forms, etc. from the tenant. Note: The PHA must document in the tenant file, the reason third party verification was not available.	The PHA may accept a notarized statement or affidavit from the tenant that declares the family's total annual income from earnings. Note: The PHA must document in the tenant file, the reason third party verification was not available.

Verification of Employment Income: The PHA should always obtain as much information as possible about the employment, such as start date, new employment, termination date, previous employment, pay frequency, pay rate, anticipated pay increases in the next 12 months, year-to-date earnings, hours worked, overtime, company name, address and telephone number, name and position of the person completing the employment verification form.
Effective Date of Employment: The PHA should always confirm start and termination dates of employment.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Income Type	Upfront	Written Third Party	Oral Third Party	Document Review	Tenant Declaration
	(LEVEL 5)	(LEVEL 4)	(LEVEL 3)	(LEVEL 2)	(LEVEL 1)
Self Employment	Not Available	The PHA mails or faxes a verification form directly to sources identified by the family to obtain income information	The PHA may call the source to obtain income information	The PHA may accept any documents (e.g. tax returns, receipts and letters from customers) provided by the tenant to verify self-employment income. Note: The PHA must document in the tenant file, the reason third party verification was not obtained.	The PHA may accept a notarized statement or affidavit from the tenant that declares the family's total annual income from self-employment. Note: The PHA must document in the tenant file, the reason third party verification was not available.
Verification of Self-Employment Income: Typically, it is a challenge for PHAs to obtain third party verification of self-employment income. When third party verification is not available, the PHA should always request a notarized tenant declaration that includes a perjury statement.					
Social Security Benefits	Use of HUD Tenant Assessment System (TASS) to obtain current benefit, history and discrepancy reports.	The PHA mails or faxes a verification form directly to the local SSA office to obtain social security benefit information. **(Not Available in some areas because SSA makes this data available through TASS. SSA encourages PHAs to use TASS.)**	The PHA may call SSA with the tenant on the line, to obtain current benefit amount. **(Not Available in some areas because SSA makes this data available through TASS. SSA encourages PHAs to use TASS.)**	The PHA may accept an original SSA Notice from the tenant. Note: The PHA must document in the tenant file, the reason third party verification was not available.	The PHA may accept a notarized statement or affidavit from the tenant that declares monthly social security benefits. Note: The PHA must document in the tenant file, the reason third party verification was not available.
Welfare Benefits	Use of computer matching agreements with the local Social Services Agency to obtain current benefit amount electronically, by mail or fax or in person	The PHA mails, faxes, or emails a verification form directly to the local Social Services Agency to obtain welfare benefit information	The PHA may call the local Social Services Agency to obtain current benefit amount.	The PHA may review an original award notice as an income from the local Social Services Agency provided by the tenant. Note: The PHA must document in the tenant file, the reason third party verification was not available.	The PHA may accept a notarized statement or affidavit from the tenant that declares monthly welfare benefits. Note: The PHA must document in the tenant file, the reason third party verification was not available.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Income Type	Upfront	Written Third Party	Oral Third Party	Document Review	Tenant Declaration
	(LEVEL 5)	(LEVEL 4)	(LEVEL 3)	(LEVEL 2)	(LEVEL 1)
Child Support	Use of an agreement with the Local Child Support Enforcement Agency to obtain current child support amount and payment status electronically, by mail or fax or in person.	The PHA mails, faxes or e-mails a verification form directly to the Local Child Support Enforcement Agency or child support payer to obtain current child support amount and payment status.	The PHA may call the Local Child Support Enforcement Agency or child support payer to obtain current child support amount and payment status.	The PHA may review an original court order, notice or printout from the Local Child Support Enforcement Agency provided by the tenant to verify current child support amount and payment status. **Note:** The PHA must document in the tenant file, the reason third party verification was not available.	The PHA may accept a notarized statement or affidavit from the tenant that declares current child support amount and payment status. **Note:** The PHA must document in the tenant file, the reason third party verification was not available.
Unemployment Benefits	Use of computer matching agreements with a State Wage Information Collection Agency to obtain unemployment compensation electronically, by mail or fax or in person. Use of HUD systems, when available.	The PHA mails, faxes or e-mails a verification form directly to the State Wage Information Collection Agency to obtain unemployment compensation information.	The PHA may call the State Wage Information Collection Agency to obtain unemployment benefit amount.	The PHA may review an original benefit notice or unemployment cures stub, or printout from the Local State Wage Information Collection Agency provided by the tenant. **Note:** The PHA must document in the tenant file, the reason third party verification was not available.	The PHA may accept a notarized statement or affidavit from the tenant that declares unemployment benefits. **Note:** The PHA must document in the tenant file, the reason third party verification was not available.
Pensions	Use of computer matching agreements with a Federal, State, or Local Government Agency to obtain pension information electronically, by mail or fax or in person.	The PHA mails, faxes, or e-mails a verification form directly to the pension provider to obtain pension information.	The PHA may call the pension provider to obtain benefit amount.	The PHA may review an original benefit notice from the pension provider provided by the tenant. **Note:** The PHA must document in the tenant file, the reason third party verification was not available.	The PHA may accept a notarized statement or affidavit from the tenant that declares monthly pension amounts. **Note:** The PHA must document in the tenant file, the reason third party verification was not available.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Income Type	Upfront	Written Third Party	Oral Third Party	Document Review	Tenant Declaration
	(LEVEL 5)	(LEVEL 4)	(LEVEL 3)	(LEVEL 2)	(LEVEL 1)
Assets	Use of cooperative agreements with sources to obtain asset and asset income information electronically by mail or fax or in person	The PHA mails, faxes, or emails a verification form directly to the source to obtain asset and/or asset income information	The PHA may call the source to obtain asset and asset income information	The PHA may review original documents provided by the tenant. Note: The PHA must document in the tenant file, the reason third party verification was not available.	The PHA may accept a notarized statement or affidavit from the tenant that declares assets and/or asset income. Note: The PHA must document in the tenant file, the reason third party verification was not available.
Comments	Whenever UIVT indicates a change in wages, unemployment, and SSA information, the PHA should use the information as part of the reexamination process. This may be necessary to avoid unallowable costs during a RIM review.	Note: The independent source completes the form and returns the form directly to the PHA. Agency documents should not hand carry documents to or from the independent source	The PHA should document in the tenant file: the date and time of the telephone call or in person visit, along with the name and title of the person that verified the current income amount.		The PHA should use this verification method as a last resort, when all other verification methods are not possible or have been unsuccessful. Notarized statement should include a perjury penalty statement.

Note: The PHA must not pass verification costs along to the participant.

Note: In cases where the PHA cannot reliably project annual income, the PHA may elect to complete regular interim reexaminations (this policy should be apart of the PHA's written policies.)

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

EXHIBIT 7-2: SUMMARY OF DOCUMENTATION REQUIREMENTS FOR NONCITIZENS [HCV GB, pp. 5-9 and 5-10]	
• **All** noncitizens claiming eligible status must sign a declaration of eligible immigrant status on a form acceptable to the PHA. • Except for persons 62 or older, all noncitizens must sign a verification consent form • Additional documents are required based upon the person's status.	
Elderly Noncitizens • A person 62 years of age or older who claims eligible immigration status also must provide proof of age such as birth certificate, passport, or documents showing receipt of SS old-age benefits.	
All other Noncitizens • Noncitizens that claim eligible immigration status also must present the applicable USCIS document. Acceptable USCIS documents are listed below.	

• Form I-551 Alien Registration Receipt Card (for permanent resident aliens)
• Form I-94 Arrival-Departure Record annotated with one of the following:
  • "Admitted as a Refugee Pursuant to Section 207"
  • "Section 208" or "Asylum"
  • "Section 243(h)" or "Deportation stayed by Attorney General"
  • "Paroled Pursuant to Section 221 (d)(5) of the USCIS"
	• Form I-94 Arrival-Departure Record with no annotation accompanied by:
	  • A final court decision granting asylum (but only if no appeal is taken);
	  • A letter from a USCIS asylum officer granting asylum (if application is filed on or after 10/1/90) or from a USCIS district director granting asylum (application filed before 10/1/90);
	  • A court decision granting withholding of deportation; or
	  • A letter from an asylum officer granting withholding or deportation (if application filed on or after 10/1/90).

• Form I-688 Temporary Resident Card annotated "Section 245A" or Section 210".	Form I-688B Employment Authorization Card annotated "Provision of Law 274a. 12(11)" or "Provision of Law 274a.12".
• A receipt issued by the USCIS indicating that an application for issuance of a replacement document in one of the above listed categories has been made and the applicant's entitlement to the document has been verified; or • Other acceptable evidence. If other documents are determined by the USCIS to constitute acceptable evidence of eligible immigration status, they will be announced by notice published in the *Federal Register*	

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 8

HOUSING QUALITY STANDARDS AND RENT REASONABLENESS DETERMINATIONS

[24 CFR 982 Subpart I and 24 CFR 982.507]

INTRODUCTION

HUD requires that all units occupied by families receiving Housing Choice Voucher (HCV) assistance meet HUD's Housing Quality Standards (HQS) and permits the PHA to establish additional requirements. The use of the term "HQS" in this plan refers to the combination of both HUD and PHA-established requirements. HQS inspections are required before the Housing Assistance Payments (HAP) Contract is signed and at least annually during the term of the contract.

HUD also requires PHAs to determine that units rented by families assisted under the HCV program have rents that are reasonable when compared to comparable unassisted units in the market area.

This chapter explains HUD and PHA requirements related to housing quality and rent reasonableness as follows:

> Part I. Physical Standards. This part discusses the physical standards required of units occupied by HCV-assisted families and identifies decisions about the acceptability of the unit that may be made by the family based upon the family's preference. It also identifies life-threatening conditions that must be addressed on an expedited basis.
>
> Part II. The Inspection Process. This part describes the types of inspections the PHA will make and the steps that will be taken when units do not meet HQS.
>
> Part III. Rent Reasonableness Determinations. This part discusses the policies the PHA will use to make rent reasonableness determinations.

Special HQS requirements for homeownership, manufactured homes, and other special housing types are discussed in Chapter 15 to the extent that they apply in this jurisdiction.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

8.I.A. GENERAL HUD REQUIREMENTS

HUD Performance and Acceptability Standards

HUD's performance and acceptability standards for HCV-assisted housing are provided in 24 CFR 982.401. These standards cover the following areas:

- Sanitary facilities
- Food preparation and refuse disposal
- Space and Security
- Thermal Environment
- Illumination and electricity
- Structure and materials
- Interior Air Quality
- Water Supply
- Lead-based paint
- Access
- Site and neighborhood
- Sanitary condition
- Smoke Detectors

A summary of HUD performance criteria is provided in Attachment 8-1. Additional guidance on these requirements is found in the following HUD resources:

- Housing Choice Voucher Guidebook, Chapter 10.
- HUD Housing Inspection Manual for Section 8 Housing
- HUD Inspection Form, form HUD-52580 (3/01) and Inspection Checklist, form HUD-52580-A (9/00)
- HUD Notice 2003-31, Accessibility Notice: Section 504 of the Rehabilitation Act of 1973; the Americans with Disabilities Act of 1990; the Architectural Barriers Act of 1968 and the Fair Housing Act of 1988.

Tenant Preference Items

HUD requires the PHA to enforce minimum HQS but also requires that certain judgments about acceptability be left to the family. For example, the PHA must ensure that the unit contains the required sanitary facilities, but the family decides whether the cosmetic condition of the facilities is acceptable. Attachment 8-2 summarizes those items that are considered tenant preferences.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Modifications to Provide Accessibility

Under the Fair Housing Act of 1988 an owner must not refuse the request of a family that contains a person with a disability to make necessary and reasonable modifications to the unit. Such modifications are at the family's expense. The owner may require restoration of the unit to its original condition if the modification would interfere with the owner or next occupant's full enjoyment of the premises. The owner may not increase a customarily required security deposit. However, the landlord may negotiate a restoration agreement that requires the family to restore the unit and, if necessary to ensure the likelihood of restoration, may require the tenant to pay a reasonable amount into an interest bearing escrow account over a reasonable period of time. The interest in any such account accrues to the benefit of the tenant. The owner may also require reasonable assurances that the quality of the work will be acceptable and that any required building permits will be obtained.[24 CFR 100.203; Notice 2003-31].

Modifications to units to provide access for a person with a disability must meet all applicable HQS requirements and conform to the design, construction, or alteration of facilities contained in the UFAS and the ADA Accessibility Guidelines (ADAAG) [28 CFR 35.151(c) and Notice 2003-31] See Chapter 2 of this plan for additional information on reasonable accommodations for persons with disabilities.

PHA Policy

Any owner that intends to negotiate a restoration agreement or require an escrow account must submit the agreement(s) to the PHA for review.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

8.I.B. ADDITIONAL LOCAL REQUIREMENTS

The PHA may impose additional quality standards as long as the additional criteria are not likely to adversely affect the health or safety of participant families or severely restrict housing choice. HUD approval is required if more stringent standards are imposed. HUD approval is not required if the PHA additions are clarifications of HUD's acceptability criteria or performance standards [24 CFR 982.401(a)(4)].

Thermal Environment [HCV GB p.10-7]

The PHA must define a "healthy living environment" for the local climate. This may be done by establishing a temperature that the heating system must be capable of maintaining, that is appropriate for the local climate.

PHA Policy

The heating system must be capable of maintaining an interior temperature of 65 degrees Fahrenheit between October 1 and May 1.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Clarifications of HUD Requirements

PHA Policy

As permitted by HUD, the PHA has adopted the following specific requirements that elaborate on HUD standards.

Walls

In areas where plaster or drywall is sagging, severely cracked, or otherwise damaged, it must be repaired or replaced.

Windows

Window sashes must be in good condition, solid and intact, and properly fitted to the window frame. Damaged or deteriorated sashes must be replaced or repaired.

Windows must be weather-stripped as needed to ensure a weather-tight seal.

Window screens must be present and in good condition.

Doors

All exterior doors must be weather-tight to avoid any air or water infiltration, be lockable, have no holes, have all trim intact, and have a threshold.

All interior doors must have all trim intact.

Floors

All wood floors must be sanded to a smooth surface and sealed. Any loose or warped boards must be resecured and made level. If they cannot be leveled, they must be replaced.

All floors must be in a finished state. Raw wood or unsealed concrete is not permitted.

All floors should have some type of baseshoe, trim, or sealing for a "finished look." Vinyl baseshoe is permitted.

Sinks

All sinks and commode water lines must have shut off valves, unless faucets are wall mounted.

All cracked toilet seats must be replaced and toilet tank lid must fit properly.

Security

If window security bars or security screens are present on emergency exit windows, they must be operable.

8.I.C. LIFE THREATENING CONDITIONS [24 CFR 982.404(a)]

HUD requires the PHA to define life threatening conditions and to notify the owner or the family (whichever is responsible) of the corrections required. The responsible party must correct life threatening conditions within 24 hours of PHA notification.

PHA Policy

The following are considered life threatening conditions:

Any condition that jeopardizes the security of the unit

Major plumbing leaks or flooding, waterlogged ceiling or floor in imminent danger of falling

Natural or LPgas or fuel oil leaks

Any electrical problem or condition that could result in shock or fire

Absence of a working heating system when outside temperature is below 60 degrees Fahrenheit.

Utilities not in service, including no running hot water

Conditions that present the imminent possibility of injury

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Obstacles that prevent safe entrance or exit from the unit

Absence of a functioning toilet in the unit

Inoperable smoke detectors

If an owner fails to correct life threatening conditions as required by the PHA, the housing assistance payment will be abated and the HAP contract will be terminated. See 8-II-G.

If a family fails to correct a family caused life threatening condition as required by the PHA, the PHA may terminate the family's assistance. See 8-II.H.

The owner will be required to repair an inoperable smoke detector unless the PHA determines that the family has intentionally disconnected it (by removing batteries or other means). In this case, the family will be required to repair the smoke detector within 24 hours.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

8-I.D. OWNER AND FAMILY RESPONSIBILITIES [24 CFR 982.404]

Family Responsibilities

The family is responsible for correcting the following HQS deficiencies:

- Tenant-paid utilities not in service
- Failure to provide or maintain family-supplied appliances
- Damage to the unit or premises caused by a household member or guest beyond normal wear and tear. "Normal wear and tear" is defined as items which could not be charged against the tenant's security deposit under state law or court practice.

Owner Responsibilities

The owner is responsible for all HQS violations not listed as a family responsibility above, even if the violation is caused by the family's living habits (e.g., vermin infestation). However, if the family's actions constitute a serious or repeated lease violation the owner may take legal action to evict the family.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

8-I-E. SPECIAL REQUIREMENTS FOR CHILDREN WITH ENVIRONMENTAL INTERVENTION BLOOD LEAD LEVEL [24 CFR 35.1225]

If a PHA is notified by a public health department or other medical health care provider, or verifies information from a source other than a public health department or medical health care provider, that a child of less than 6 years of age, living in an HCV-assisted unit has been identified as having an environmental intervention blood lead level, the PHA must complete a risk assessment of the dwelling unit. The risk assessment must be completed in accordance with program requirements, and the result of the risk assessment must be immediately provided to the owner of the dwelling unit. In cases where the public health department has already completed an evaluation of the unit, this information must be provided to the owner.

Within 30 days after receiving the risk assessment report from the PHA, or the evaluation from the public health department, the owner is required to complete the reduction of identified lead-based paint hazards in accordance with the lead-based paint regulations [24 CFR 35.1325 and 35.1330]. If the owner does not complete the "hazard reduction" as required, the dwelling unit is in violation of HQS and the PHA will take action in accordance with Section 8-II.G.

PHA reporting requirements, and data collection and record keeping responsibilities related to children with an environmental intervention blood lead level are discussed in Chapter 16.

8-I-F. VIOLATION OF HQS SPACE STANDARDS [24 CFR 982.403]

If the PHA determines that a unit does not meet the HQS space standards because of an increase in family size or a change in family composition, the PHA must issue the family a new voucher, and the family and PHA must try to find an acceptable unit as soon as possible. If an acceptable unit is available for rental by the family, the PHA must terminate the HAP contract in accordance with its terms.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

8-II.A. OVERVIEW [24 CFR 982.405]

Types of Inspections

The PHA conducts the following types of inspections as needed. Each type of inspection is discussed in the paragraphs that follow.

- *Initial Inspections*. The PHA conducts initial inspections in response to a request from the family to approve a unit for participation in the HCV program. The unit must pass the HQS inspection before the effective date of the HAP Contract.
- *Annual Inspections*. HUD requires the PHA to inspect each unit under lease at least annually to confirm that the unit still meets HQS. The inspection may be conducted in conjunction with the family's annual reexamination but also may be conducted separately.
- *Special Inspections.* A special inspection may be requested by the owner, the family, or a third party as a result of problems identified with a unit between annual inspections.
- *Quality Control Inspections.* HUD requires that a sample of units be reinspected by a supervisor or other qualified individual to ensure that HQS are being enforced correctly and uniformly by all inspectors.

Inspection of PHA-owned Units [24 CFR 982.352(b)]

The PHA must obtain the services of an independent entity to perform all HQS inspections in cases where an HCV family is receiving assistance in a PHA-owned unit. A PHA-owned unit is defined as a unit that is owned by the PHA that administers the assistance under the consolidated ACC (including a unit owned by an entity substantially controlled by the PHA). The independent agency must communicate the results of each inspection to the family and the PHA. The independent agency must be approved by HUD, and may be the unit of general local government for the PHA jurisdiction (unless the PHA is itself the unit of general local government or an agency of such government).

Inspection Costs

The PHA may not charge the family or owner for unit inspections [24 CFR 982.405(e)]. In the case of inspections of PHA-owned units, the PHA may compensate the independent agency from ongoing administrative fee for inspections performed. The PHA and the independent agency may not charge the family any fee or charge for the inspection [24 CFR.982.352(b)].

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Notice and Scheduling

The family must allow the PHA to inspect the unit at reasonable times with reasonable notice [24 CFR 982.551(d)].

PHA Policy

Both the family and the owner will be given reasonable notice of all inspections. Except in the case of a life threatening emergency, reasonable notice is considered to be not less than 48 hours. Inspections may be scheduled between 8:00 a.m. and 7:00 p.m. Generally inspections will be conducted on business days only. In the case of a life threatening emergency, the PHA will give as much notice as possible, given the nature of the emergency.

Attendance at inspections by owner and family.

HUD permits the PHA to set policy regarding family and owner presence at the time of inspection [HCV GB p. 10-27].

PHA Policy

When a family occupies the unit at the time of inspection, the presence of the head of household or the other family member is encouraged, but is not required.

At initial inspection of a vacant unit, the presence of the owner and a family representative is permitted, but is not required.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

8-II.B. INITIAL HQS INSPECTION [24 CFR 982.401(a)]

Timing of Initial Inspections

HUD requires the unit to pass HQS before the effective date of the lease and HAP Contract. HUD requires PHAs with fewer than 1,250 budgeted units to complete the initial inspection, determine whether the unit satisfies HQS, and notify the owner and the family of the determination within 15 days of submission of the Request for Tenancy Approval (RTA). For PHAs with 1,250 or more budgeted units, to the extent practicable such inspection and determination must be completed within 15 days. The 15-day period is suspended for any period during which the unit is not available for inspection [982.305(b)(2)].

PHA Policy

To the extend practicable, the PHA will complete the intitial inspection, determine whether the unit satisfies HQS, and notify the owner and the family of the determination within 15 days of submission of the Request for Tenancy Approval (RTA) and the receipt of a request by the owner that the inspection be done.

Inspection Results and Reinspections

PHA Policy

If any HQS violations are identified, the owner will be notified of the deficiencies and will be advised to contact the PHA once all deficiencies have been corrected, and verified as such, by the owner.

If the unit fails HQS at the time of the reinspection, the PHA will notify the owner and the family that the unit has been rejected and what items still require repair.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Utilities

Generally, at initial lease-up the owner is responsible for demonstrating that all utilities are in working order including those utilities that the family will be responsible for paying.

PHA Policy

If utility service is not available for testing at the time of the initial inspection, the PHA will allow the utilities to be placed in service after the unit has met all other HQS requirements. The PHA will require confirmation from the tenant as to the activation date(s) of all utility services.

Appliances

PHA Policy

If the family is responsible for supplying the stove and/or refrigerator, the PHA will allow the stove and refrigerator to be placed in the unit after the unit has met all other HQS requirements. The required appliances must be in place before the HAP contract is executed by the PHA. The PHA will execute the HAP contract based upon a certification from the family that the appliances have been installed and are working.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

8.II.C. ANNUAL HQS INSPECTIONS [24 CFR 982.405(a)]

Scheduling the Inspection

Each unit under HAP contract must have an annual inspection no more than 12 months after the most recent inspection.

PHA Policy

If access to the unit cannot be provided on the scheduled date, the family must request, in advance of the date and time of the inspection, that the PHA reschedule the inspection.

If the family misses the first scheduled appointment without requesting a new inspection date, the PHA will consider the family to have violated its obligation to make the unit available for inspection. This may result in termination of the family's assistance in accordance with Chapter 12.

8-II.D. SPECIAL INSPECTIONS [HCV GB p. 10-30]

The PHA will conduct a special inspection if the owner, family, or another source reports HQS violations in the unit.

PHA Policy

During a special inspection, the PHA generally will inspect only those deficiencies that were reported. However, the inspector will record any additional HQS deficiencies that are observed and will require the responsible party to make the necessary repairs.

If the annual inspection has been scheduled or is due within 90 days of the date the special inspection is scheduled the PHA may elect to conduct a full annual inspection.

8-II.E. QUALITY CONTROL INSPECTIONS [24 CFR 982.405(b), HCV GB p. 10-32]

HUD requires a PHA supervisor or other qualified person to conduct quality control inspections of a sample of units to ensure that each inspector is conducting accurate and complete inspections and that there is consistency in the application of the HQS.

The unit sample must include only units that have been inspected within the preceding 3 months. The selected sample will include (1) each type of inspection (initial, annual, and special), (2) inspections completed by each inspector, and (3) units from a cross-section of neighborhoods.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

8.II.F. INSPECTION RESULTS AND REINSPECTIONS FOR UNITS UNDER HAP CONTRACT

Notification of Corrective Actions

The owner and the family will be notified in writing of the results of all inspections. When an inspection identifies HQS failures, the PHA will determine (1) whether or not the failure is a life threatening condition and (2) whether the family or owner is responsible.

PHA Policy

When life threatening conditions are identified, the PHA will attempt to immediately notify both parties by telephone, facsimile, or email. The notice will specify who is responsible for correcting the violation. The corrective actions must be taken within 24 hours of the PHA's notice.

When failures that are not life threatening are identified, the PHA will send the owner and the family a written notification of the inspection results within 5 business days of the inspection. The written notice will specify who is responsible for correcting the violation, and the time frame within which the failure must be corrected. Generally not more than 30 days will be allowed for the correction. Deficiencies labeled as "healthy and safety" will require repair within ten (10) days of the notice.

The notice of inspection results will inform the owner that if life threatening conditions are not corrected within 24 hours, and non-life threatening conditions are not corrected within the specified time frame (or any PHA-approved extension), the owner's HAP will be abated in accordance with PHA policy (see 8-II.G.). Likewise, in the case of family caused deficiencies, the notice will inform the family that if corrections are not made within the specified time frame (or any PHA-approved extension, if applicable) the family's assistance will be terminated in accordance with PHA policy (see Chapter 12).

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Extensions

For conditions that are life-threatening, the PHA cannot grant an extension to the 24 hour corrective action period. For conditions that are not life-threatening, the PHA may grant an exception to the required time frames for correcting the violation, if the PHA determines that an extension is appropriate [24 CFR 982.404].

PHA Policy

Extensions will be granted in cases where the PHA has determined that the owner has made a good faith effort to correct the deficiencies and is unable to for reasons beyond the owner's control. Reasons may include, but are not limited to:

A repair cannot be completed because required parts or services are not available.

A repair cannot be completed because of weather conditions.

A reasonable accommodation is needed because the family includes a person with disabilities.

The length of the extension will be determined on a case by case basis, but will not exceed 60 days, except in the case of delays caused by weather conditions. In the case of weather conditions, extensions may be continued until the weather has improved sufficiently to make repairs possible. The necessary repairs must be made within 15 calendar days, once the weather conditions have subsided.

Reinspections

PHA Policy

If the deficiencies have not been corrected within the time frame specified, the PHA will abate payments to the owner, or in the case of family caused violations, a notice of termination to the family, in accordance with PHA policies.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

8.II.G. ENFORCING OWNER COMPLIANCE

If the owner fails to maintain the dwelling unit in accordance with HQS, the PHA must take prompt and vigorous action to enforce the owner obligations.

HAP Abatement

If an owner fails to correct HQS deficiencies by the time specified by the PHA, HUD requires the PHA to abate housing assistance payments no later than the first of the month following the specified correction period (including any approved extension) [24 CFR 985.2(f)]. No retroactive payments will be made to the owner for the period of time the rent was abated. Owner rents are not abated as a result of HQS failures that are the family's responsibility.

PHA Policy

The PHA will make all HAP abatements as of the first check run following the expiration of the PHA specific/correction period.

If deemed necessary (determined on a case-by-case basis,) the PHA will inspect abated units within 5 business days of the owner's notification that the work has been completed. Payment will resume effective on the day the unit passes inspection.

During any abatement period the family continues to be responsible for its share of the rent. The owner must not seek payment from the family for abated amounts and may not use the abatement as cause for eviction.

HAP Contract Termination

The PHA must decide how long any abatement period will continue before the HAP contract will be terminated. The PHA should not terminate the contract until the family finds another unit, provided the family does so in a reasonable time [HCV GB p. 10-29] and must give the owner reasonable notice of the termination. The PHA will issue a voucher to permit the family to move to another unit as described in Chapter 10.

PHA Policy

The maximum length of time that a HAP may be abated is 90 days. However, if the owner completes corrections and notifies the PHA before the termination date of the HAP contract, the PHA may rescind the termination notice if (1) the family still resides in the unit and wishes to remain in the unit and (2) the unit passes inspection.

8.II.H. ENFORCING FAMILY COMPLIANCE WITH HQS [24 CFR 982.404(b)]

Families are responsible for correcting any HQS violations listed in paragraph 8.I.D. If the family fails to correct a violation within the period allowed by the PHA (and any extensions), the PHA will terminate the family’s assistance, according to the policies described in Chapter 12.

If the owner carries out a repair for which the family is responsible under the lease, the owner may bill the family for the cost of the repair.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART III: RENT REASONABLENESS [24 CFR 982.507]

8-III.A. OVERVIEW

No HAP contract can be approved until the PHA has determined that the rent for the unit is reasonable. The purpose of the rent reasonableness test is to ensure that a fair rent is paid for each unit rented under the HCV program.

HUD regulations define a reasonable rent as one that does not exceed the rent charged for comparable, unassisted units in the same market area. HUD also requires that owners not charge more for assisted units than for comparable units on the premises. This part explains the method used to determine whether a unit's rent is reasonable.

PHA-owned Units [24 CFR 982.352(b)]

In cases where an HCV family is receiving assistance in a PHA-owned unit, the PHA must obtain the services of an independent entity to determine rent reasonableness in accordance with program requirements, and to assist the family in negotiating the contract rent when the family requests assistance. A PHA-owned unit is defined as a unit that is owned by the PHA that administers the assistance under the consolidated ACC (including a unit owned by an entity substantially controlled by the PHA). The independent agency must communicate the results of the rent reasonableness determination to the family and the PHA. The independent agency must be approved by HUD, and may be the unit of general local government for the PHA jurisdiction (unless the PHA is itself the unit of general local government or an agency of such government).

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

8-III.B. WHEN RENT REASONABLENESS DETERMINATIONS ARE REQUIRED

Owner-initiated Rent Determinations

The PHA must make a rent reasonableness determination at initial occupancy and whenever the owner requests a rent adjustment.

The owner and family first negotiate the rent for a unit. The PHA (or independent agency in the case of PHA-owned units) will assist the family with the negotiations upon request. At initial occupancy the PHA must determine whether the proposed rent is reasonable before a HAP Contract is signed. The owner must not change the rent during the initial lease term. Subsequent requests for rent adjustments must be consistent with the lease between the owner and the family. Rent increases will not be approved unless any failed items identified by the most recent HQS inspection have been corrected.

PHA Policy

After the initial occupancy period, the owner may request a rent adjustment in accordance with the owner's lease. For rent increase requests after initial lease-up, the PHA may request owners to provide information about the rents charged for other units on the premises, if the premises include more than 4 units. In evaluating the proposed rents in comparison to other units on the premises the PHA will consider unit size and length of tenancy in the other units.

The PHA will determine whether the requested increase is reasonable. The owner will be notified of the determination in writing.

All rents adjustments will be effective the first of the month following 60 days after the PHA's receipt of the owner's request or on the date specified by the owner, whichever is later.

PHA- and HUD-Initiated Rent Reasonableness Determinations

HUD requires the PHA to make a determination of rent reasonableness (even if the owner has not requested a change) if there is a 5 percent decrease in the Fair Market Rent that goes into effect at least 60 days before the contract anniversary date. HUD also may direct the PHA to make a determination at any other time. The PHA may decide that a new determination of rent reasonableness is needed at any time.

PHA Policy

In addition to the instances described above, the PHA will make a determination of rent reasonableness at any time after the initial occupancy period if: (1) the PHA determines that the initial rent reasonableness determination was in error or (2) the PHA determines that the information provided by the owner about the unit or other units on the same premises was incorrect.

8-III.C. HOW COMPARABILITY IS ESTABLISHED

Factors to Consider

HUD requires PHAs to take into consideration the factors listed below when determining rent comparability. The PHA may use these factors to make upward or downward adjustments to the rents of comparison units when the units are not identical to the HCV-assisted unit.

- Location and age
- Unit size including the number of rooms and square footage of rooms
- The type of unit including construction type (e.g., single family, duplex, garden, low-rise, high-rise)
- The quality of the units including the quality of the original construction, maintenance and improvements made.
- Amenities, services, and utilities included in the rent

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Units that Must Not be Used as Comparables

Comparable units must represent unrestricted market rents. Therefore, units that receive some form of federal, state, or local assistance that imposes rent restrictions cannot be considered comparable units. These include units assisted by HUD through any of the following programs: Section 8 project-based assistance, Section 236 and Section 221(d)(3) Below Market Interest Rate (BMIR) projects, HOME or Community Development Block Grant (CDBG) program-assisted units in which the rents are subsidized; units subsidized through federal, state, or local tax credits; units subsidized by the Department of Agriculture rural housing programs, and units that are rent-controlled by local ordinance.

Rents Charged for Other Units on the Premises

The Request for Tenancy Approval (HUD-52517) requires owners to provide information, on the form itself, about the rent charged for other unassisted comparable units on the premises if the premises include more than 4 units.

By accepting the PHA payment each month the owner certifies that the rent is not more than the rent charged for comparable unassisted units on the premises. If asked to do so, the owner must give the PHA information regarding rents charged for other units on the premises.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

How Market Data is Collected

PHA Policy

Rent Reasonableness Methodology

The PHA utilizes a rent reasonableness system which includes and defines the HUD factors. The system has a total point count which is divided into rating categories.

Information has been gathered on rental units in the City of Charleston Housing Authority's market area, and each unit is rated, using the PHA's rent reasonableness system. Using an automated method, the average rents are identified for units of like size and type within the same market area. Each defined factor of the items listed on the unit to be assisted will be compared, using a point adjustment system, to those factors of comparable unassisted units in the database. The average will be adjusted up or down based on the dollar value of all HUD required comparable items in comparison with the total database.

How Rents are Determined

PHA Policy

The rent for a unit proposed for HCV assistance will be compared to the rent charged for comparable units in the same market area. The PHA will develop a range of prices for comparable units by bedroom size within defined market areas. Units proposed for HCV assistance will be compared to the units within this rent range. Because units may be similar, but not exactly like the unit proposed for HCV assistance, the PHA may make adjustments to the range of prices to account for these differences.

The adjustment must reflect the local market. Not all differences in units require adjustments (e.g., the presence or absence of a garbage disposal may not affect the rent in some market areas).

Adjustments may vary by unit type (e.g., a second bathroom may be more valuable in a three-bedroom unit than in a two-bedroom).

The adjustment must reflect the rental value of the difference – not its construction costs (e.g., it might cost $20,000 to put on a new roof, but the new roof might not make any difference in what a tenant would be willing to pay because rents units are presumed to have functioning roofs).

When a comparable project offers rent concessions (e.g., first month rent-free, or reduced rent) reported monthly rents will be adjusted accordingly. For example, if a comparable project reports rents of $500/month but new tenants receive the first month's rent free, the actual rent for the unit would be calculated as follows: $500 x 11 months = 5500/12 months = actual monthly rent of $488.

The PHA will notify the owner of the rent the PHA can approve based upon its analysis of rents for comparable units.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Note: This document provides an overview of HQS. For more detailed information see the following documents:

- 24 CFR 982.401, Housing Quality Standards (HQS)
- Housing Choice Voucher Guidebook, Chapter 10.
- HUD Housing Inspection Manual for Section 8 Housing
- HUD Inspection Form, form HUD-52580 (3/01) and Inspection Checklist, form HUD-52580-A (9/00)

Sanitary Facilities

The dwelling unit must include sanitary facilities within the unit. The sanitary facilities must be usable in privacy and must be in proper operating condition and adequate for personal cleanliness and disposal of human waste.

Food Preparation and Refuse Disposal

The dwelling unit must have space and equipment suitable for the family to store, prepare, and serve food in a sanitary manner.

Space and Security

The dwelling unit must provide adequate space and security for the family. This includes having at least one bedroom or living/sleeping room for each two persons.

Thermal Environment

The unit must have a safe system for heating the dwelling unit. Air conditioning is not required but if provided must be in proper operating condition. The dwelling unit must not contain unvented room heaters that burn gas, oil, or kerosenePortable electric room heaters or kitchen stoves with built -in heating units are not acceptable as a primary source of heat for units located in climatic areas where permanent heat systems are required.

Illumination and Electricity

Each room must have adequate natural or artificial illumination to permit normal indoor activities and to support the health and safety of occupants. The dwelling unit must have sufficient electrical sources so occupants can use essential electrical appliances. Minimum standards are set for different types of rooms. Once the minimum standards are met, the number, type and location of electrical sources are a matter of tenant preference.

Structure and Materials

The dwelling unit must be structurally sound. Handrails are required when four or more steps (risers) are present, and protective railings are required when porches, balconies, and stoops are thirty inches or more off the ground. The elevator servicing the unit must be working [if there is one]. Manufactured homes must have proper tie-down devices capable of surviving wind loads common to the area.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Interior Air Quality

The dwelling unit must be free of air pollutant levels that threaten the occupants' health. There must be adequate air circulation in the dwelling unit. Bathroom areas must have one openable window or other adequate ventilation. Any sleeping room must have at least one window. If a window was designed to be opened, it must be in proper working order.

Water Supply

The dwelling unit must be served by an approved public or private water supply that is sanitary and free from contamination. Plumbing fixtures and pipes must be free of leaks and threats to health and safety.

Lead-Based Paint

Lead-based paint requirements apply to dwelling units built prior to 1978 that are occupied or can be occupied by families with children under six years of age, excluding zero bedroom dwellings. Owners must:

- Disclose known lead-based paint hazards to prospective tenants before the lease is signed,
- provide all prospective families with "Protect Your Family from Lead in Your Home",
- Stabilize deteriorated painted surfaces and conduct hazard reduction activities when identified by the PHA
- Notify tenants each time such an activity is performed
- Conduct all work in accordance with HUD safe practices
- As part of ongoing maintenance ask each family to report deteriorated paint.

For units occupied by environmental intervention blood lead level (lead poisoned) children under six years of age, a risk assessment must be conducted (paid for by the PHA). If lead hazards are identified during the risk assessment, the owner must complete hazard reduction activities.

See HCV GB p. 10-15 for a detailed description of these requirements. For additional information on lead-based paint requirements see 24 CFR 35, Subparts A, B, M, and R.

Access

Use and maintenance of the unit must be possible without unauthorized use of other private properties. The building must provide an alternate means of exit in case of fire.

Site and Neighborhood

The site and neighborhood must be reasonably free from disturbing noises and reverberations,

excessive trash or vermin, or other dangers to the health, safety, and general welfare of the occupants.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Sanitary Condition

The dwelling unit and its equipment must be in sanitary condition and free of vermin and rodent infestation. The unit must have adequate barriers to prevent infestation.

Smoke Detectors

Smoke detectors must be installed in accordance with and meet the requirements of the National Fire Protection Association Standard (NFPA) 74 (or its successor standards). If the dwelling unit is occupied by any person with a hearing impairment, smoke detectors must have an appropriate alarm system as specified in NFPA 74 (or successor standards).

Hazards and Heath/Safety

The unit, interior and exterior common areas accessible to the family, the site, and the surrounding neighborhood must be free of hazards to the family's health and safety.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

EXHIBIT 8-2: SUMMARY OF TENANT PREFERENCE AREAS RELATED TO HOUSING QUALITY

Note: This document provides an overview of unit and site characteristics and conditions for which the family determines acceptability. For more detailed information see the following documents:

- Housing Choice Voucher Guidebook, Chapter 10.
- HUD Housing Inspection Manual for Section 8 Housing
- HUD Inspection Form, form HUD-52580 (3/01) and Inspection Checklist, form HUD-52580-A (9/00)

Provided the minimum housing quality standards have been met, HUD permits the family to determine whether the unit is acceptable with regard to the following characteristics.

- *Sanitary Facilities*. The family may determine the adequacy of the cosmetic condition and quality of the sanitary facilities, including the size of the lavatory, tub, or shower; the location of the sanitary facilities within the unit; and the adequacy of the water heater.

- *Food Preparation and Refuse Disposal*. The family selects size and type of equipment it finds acceptable. When the family is responsible for supplying cooking appliances, the family may choose to use a microwave oven in place of a conventional oven, stove, or range. When the owner is responsible for providing cooking appliances, the owner may offer a microwave oven in place of an oven, stove, or range only if other subsidized and unsubsidized units on the premises are furnished with microwave ovens only. The adequacy of the amount and type of storage space, the cosmetic conditions of all equipment, and the size and location of the kitchen are all determined by the family.

- *Space and Security*. The family may determine the adequacy of room sizes and room locations. The family is also responsible for deciding the acceptability of the type of door and window locks.

- *Energy conservation items*. The family may determine whether the amount of insulation, presence of absence of storm doors and windows and other energy conservation items are acceptable.

- *Illumination and Electricity*. The family may determine whether the location and the number of outlets and fixtures (over and above those required to meet HQS standards) are acceptable or if the amount of electrical service is adequate for the use of appliances, computers, or stereo equipment.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

(6) *Structure and Materials*. Families may determine whether minor defects, such as lack of paint, or worn flooring or carpeting will affect the livability of the unit.

(7) *Indoor Air*. Families may determine whether window and door screens, filters, fans, or other devices for proper ventilation are adequate to meet the family's needs. However, if screens are present they must be in good condition.

(8) *Sanitary Conditions*. The family determines whether the sanitary conditions in the unit, including minor infestations, are acceptable.

(9) *Neighborhood conditions*. Families may determine whether neighborhood conditions such as the presence of drug activity, commercial enterprises, and convenience to shopping will affect the livability of the unit.

Families have no discretion with respect to lead-based paint standards and smoke detectors.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 9

GENERAL LEASING POLICIES

INTRODUCTION

Chapter 9 covers the lease-up process from the family's submission of a Request for Tenancy Approval to execution of the HAP contract.

In order for the PHA to assist a family in a particular dwelling unit, or execute a Housing Assistance Payments (HAP) contract with the owner of a dwelling unit, the PHA must determine that all the following program requirements are met:

- The unit itself must qualify as an eligible unit [24 CFR 982.305(a)]
- The unit must be inspected by the PHA and meet the Housing Quality Standards (HQS) [24 CFR 982.305(a)]
- The lease offered by the owner must be approvable and must include the required Tenancy Addendum [24 CFR 982.305(a)]
- The rent to be charged by the owner for the unit must be reasonable [24 CFR 982.305(a)]
- The owner must be an eligible owner, approvable by the PHA, with no conflicts of interest [24 CFR 982.306]
- For families initially leasing a unit only: Where the gross rent of the unit exceeds the applicable payment standard for the family, the share of rent to be paid by the family cannot exceed 40 percent of the family's monthly adjusted income [24 CFR 982.305(a)]

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

9-I.A. TENANT SCREENING

The PHA has no liability or responsibility to the owner or other persons for the family's behavior or suitability for tenancy [24 CFR 982.307(a)(1)].

The PHA may elect to screen applicants for family behavior or suitability for tenancy. See Chapter 3 for a discussion of the PHA's policies with regard to screening applicant families for program eligibility [24 CFR 982.307(a)(1)].

The owner is responsible for screening and selection of the family to occupy the owner's unit. At or before PHA approval of the tenancy, the PHA must inform the owner that screening and selection for tenancy is the responsibility of the owner [24 CFR 982.307(a)(2)].

The PHA must provide the owner with the family's current and prior address (as shown in the PHA records); and the name and address (if known to the PHA) of the landlord at the family's current and prior address. [24 CFR 982.307 (b)(1)].

The PHA is permitted, but not required, to offer the owner other information in the PHA's possession about the family's tenancy [24 CFR 982.307(b)(2)].

The PHA's policy on providing information to the owner must be included in the family's briefing packet [24 CFR 982.307(b)(3)].

PHA Policy

The PHA will not screen applicants for family behavior or suitability for tenancy.

The PHA will not provide additional screening information to the owner.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

9-I.B. REQUESTING TENANCY APPROVAL [Form HUD-52517]

After the family is issued a voucher, the family must locate an eligible unit, with an owner or landlord willing to participate in the voucher program. Once a family finds a suitable unit and the owner is willing to lease the unit under the program, the owner and the family must request the PHA to approve the assisted tenancy in the selected unit.

The owner and the family must submit two documents to the PHA:

- Completed Request for Tenancy Approval (RTA) – Form HUD-52517
- Copy of the proposed lease, including the HUD-prescribed Tenancy Addendum – Form HUD-52641-A

The RTA contains important information about the rental unit selected by the family, including the unit address, number of bedrooms, structure type, year constructed, utilities included in the rent, and the requested beginning date of the lease, necessary for the PHA to determine whether to approve the assisted tenancy in this unit.

Owners must certify to the most recent amount of rent charged for the unit and provide an explanation for any difference between the prior rent and the proposed rent.

Owners must certify that they are not the parent, child, grandparent, grandchild, sister or brother of any member of the family, unless the PHA has granted a request for reasonable accommodation for a person with disabilities who is a member of the tenant household.

For units constructed prior to 1978, owners must either 1) certify that the unit, common areas, and exterior have been found to be free of lead-based paint by a certified inspector; or 2) attach a lead-based paint disclosure statement.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Both the RTA and the proposed lease must be submitted no later than the expiration date stated on the voucher. [HCV GB p.8-15].

PHA Policy

The RTA must be signed by both the family and the owner.

The owner may submit the RTA on behalf of the family.

Completed RTA (including the proposed dwelling lease) must be submitted as hard copies, in-person, by mail, or by fax.

The family may not submit, and the PHA will not process, more than one (1) RTA at a time.

When the family submits the RTA the PHA will review the RTA for completeness.

If the RTA is incomplete the PHA will notify the family and the owner of the deficiencies.

Because of the time sensitive nature of the tenancy approval process, the PHA will attempt to communicate with the owner and family by phone, fax, or email. The PHA will use mail when the parties can't be reached by phone, fax, or email.

9-I.C. OWNER PARTICIPATION

The PHA does not formally approve an owner to participate in the HCV program. However, there are a number of criteria where the PHA may deny approval of an assisted tenancy based on past owner behavior, conflict of interest, or other owner-related issues. No owner has a right to participate in the HCV program [24 CFR 982.306(e)]

See Chapter 13 for a full discussion of owner qualification to participate in the HCV program.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

9-I.D. ELIGIBLE UNITS

There are a number of criteria that a dwelling unit must meet in order to be eligible for assistance under the voucher program. Generally, a voucher-holder family may choose any available rental dwelling unit on the market in the PHA's jurisdiction. This includes the dwelling unit they are currently occupying.

Ineligible Units [24 CFR 982.352(a)]

The PHA may not assist a unit under the voucher program if the unit is a public housing or Indian housing unit; a unit receiving project-based assistance under section 8 of the 1937 Act (42 U.S.C. 1437f); nursing homes, board and care homes, or facilities providing continual psychiatric, medical, or nursing services; college or other school dormitories; units on the grounds of penal, reformatory, medical, mental, and similar public or private institutions; a unit occupied by its owner or by a person with any interest in the unit.

PHA-Owned Units [24 CFR 982.352(b)]

Otherwise eligible units that are owned or substantially controlled by the PHA issuing the voucher may also be leased in the voucher program. In order for a PHA-owned unit to be leased under the voucher program, the unit must not be ineligible housing and the PHA must inform the family, both orally and in writing, that the family has the right to select any eligible unit available for lease and that the family is free to select a PHA-owned unit without any pressure or steering by the PHA.

PHA Policy

The PHA does have eligible PHA-owned units available for leasing under the voucher program.

Special Housing Types [24 CFR 982 Subpart M]

HUD regulations permit, but do not generally require, the PHA to permit families to use voucher assistance in a number of special housing types in accordance with the specific requirements applicable to those programs. These special housing types include single room occupancy (SRO) housing, congregate housing, group home, shared housing, manufactured home space (where the family owns the manufactured home and leases only the space), cooperative housing and homeownership option. See Chapter 15 for specific information and policies on any of these housing types that the PHA has chosen to allow.

The regulations do require the PHA to permit use of any special housing type if needed as a reasonable accommodation so that the program is readily accessible to and usable by persons with disabilities.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Duplicative Assistance [24 CFR 982.352(c)]

A family may not receive the benefit of HCV tenant-based assistance while receiving the benefit of any of the following forms of other housing subsidy, for the same unit or for a different unit:

- Public or Indian housing assistance;
- Other Section 8 assistance (including other tenant-based assistance);
- Assistance under former Section 23 of the United States Housing Act of 1937 (before amendment by the Housing and Community Development Act of 1974);
- Section 101 rent supplements;
- Section 236 rental assistance payments;
- Tenant-based assistance under the HOME Program;
- Rental assistance payments under Section 521 of the Housing Act of 1949 (a program of the Rural Development Administration);
- Any local or State rent subsidy;
- Section 202 supportive housing for the elderly;
- Section 811 supportive housing for persons with disabilities; (11) Section 202 projects for non-elderly persons with disabilities (Section 162 assistance); or
- Any other duplicative federal, State, or local housing subsidy, as determined by HUD. For this purpose, 'housing subsidy' does not include the housing component of a welfare payment, a social security payment received by the family, or a rent reduction because of a tax credit.

Housing Quality Standards (HQS) [24 CFR 982.305 and 24 CFR 982.401]

In order to be eligible, the dwelling unit must be in decent, safe and sanitary condition. This determination is made using HUD's Housing Quality Standards (HQS) and/or equivalent state or local standards approved by HUD. See Chapter 8 for a full discussion of the HQS standards, as well as the process for HQS inspection at initial lease-up.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Unit Size

In order to be eligible, the dwelling unit must be appropriate for the number of persons in the household. A family must be allowed to lease an otherwise acceptable dwelling unit with fewer bedrooms than the number of bedrooms stated on the voucher issued to the family, provided the unit meets the applicable HQS space requirements [24 CFR 982.402(d)]. The family must be allowed to lease an otherwise acceptable dwelling unit with more bedrooms than the number of bedrooms stated on the voucher issued to the family. See Chapter 5 for a full discussion of subsidy standards.

Rent Reasonableness [24 CFR 982.305 and 24 CFR 982.507]

In order to be eligible, the dwelling unit must have a reasonable rent. The rent must be reasonable in relation to comparable unassisted units in the area and must not be in excess of rents charged by the owner for comparable, unassisted units on the premises. See Chapter 8 for a full discussion of rent reasonableness and the rent reasonableness determination process.

Rent Burden [24 CFR 982.508]

Where a family is initially leasing a unit and the gross rent of the unit exceeds the applicable payment standard for the family, the dwelling unit rent must be at a level where the family's share of rent does not exceed 40 percent of the family's monthly adjusted income. See Chapter 6 for a discussion of calculation of gross rent, the use of payment standards, and calculation of family income, family share of rent and HAP.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

9-I.E. LEASE AND TENANCY ADDENDUM

The family and the owner must execute and enter into a written dwelling lease for the assisted unit. This written lease is a contract between the tenant family and the owner; the PHA is not a party to this contract.

The tenant must have legal capacity to enter a lease under State and local law. 'Legal capacity' means that the tenant is bound by the terms of the lease and may enforce the terms of the lease against the owner [24 CFR 982.308(a)]

Lease Form and Tenancy Addendum [24 CFR 982.308]

If the owner uses a standard lease form for rental to unassisted tenants in the locality or the premises, the lease must be in such standard form. If the owner does not use a standard lease form for rental to unassisted tenants, the owner may use another form of lease. The HAP contract prescribed by HUD contains the owner's certification that if the owner uses a standard lease form for rental to unassisted tenants, the lease is in such standard form.

All provisions in the HUD-required Tenancy Addendum must also be added word-for-word to the owner's standard lease form, for use with the assisted family. The Tenancy Addendum includes the tenancy requirements for the program and the composition of the household as approved by the PHA. As a part of the lease, the tenant shall have the right to enforce the Tenancy Addendum against the owner and the terms of the Tenancy Addendum shall prevail over any other provisions of the lease.

PHA Policy

The PHA does not provide a model or standard dwelling lease for owners to use in the HCV program.

Lease Information [24 CFR 982.308(d)]

The assisted dwelling lease must contain all of the required information as listed below:

- The names of the owner and the tenant:
- The unit rented (address, apartment number, and any other information needed to identify the contract unit)
- The term of the lease (initial term and any provisions for renewal)
- The amount of the monthly rent to owner
- A specification of what utilities and appliances are to be supplied by the owner, and what utilities and appliances are to be supplied by the family

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Term of Assisted Tenancy

The initial term of the assisted dwelling lease must be for at least one year [24 CFR 982.309]. The initial lease term is also stated in the HAP contract.

The HUD program regulations permit the PHA to approve a shorter initial lease term if certain conditions are met.

PHA Policy

The PHA will approve an initial lease term of less than one (1) year only where the PHA determines and can clearly document that the such shorter term would improve housing opportunities for the tenant.

During the initial term of the lease, the owner may not raise the rent to owner [24 CFR 982.309].

Any provisions for renewal of the dwelling lease will be stated in the dwelling lease [HCV Guidebook, pg. 8-22]. There are no HUD requirements regarding any renewal extension terms, except that they must be in the dwelling lease if they exist.

The PHA may execute the HAP contract even if there is less than one year remaining from the beginning of the initial lease term to the end of the last expiring funding increment under the consolidated ACC. [24 CFR 982.309(b)].

Security Deposit [24 CFR 982.313 (a) and (b)]

The owner may collect a security deposit from the tenant. The PHA may prohibit security deposits in excess of private market practice, or in excess of amounts charged by the owner to unassisted tenants. However, if the PHA chooses to do so, language to this effect must be added to Part A of the HAP contract [Form HUD-52641].

PHA Policy

The PHA prohibits the owner from collecting security deposits in excess of amounts charged by the owner to unassisted tenants.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Separate Non-Lease Agreements between Owner and Tenant

Owners may not demand or accept any rent payment from the family in excess of the rent to the owner minus the PHA's housing assistance payments to the owner [24 CFR 982.451(b)(4)].

The owner may not charge the tenant extra amounts for items customarily included in rent in the locality, or provided at no additional cost to unsubsidized tenants in the premises [24 CFR 982.510(c)].

PHA Policy

The PHA permits owners and families to execute separate, non-lease agreements for services, appliances (other than range and refrigerator) and other items that are not included in the lease.

Any items, appliances, or other services that are customarily provided to unassisted families as part of the dwelling lease with those families, or are permanently installed in the dwelling unit must be included in the dwelling lease for the assisted family. These items, appliances or services cannot be placed under a separate non-lease agreement between the owner and family. Side payments for additional rent, or for items, appliances or services customarily provided to unassisted families as part of the dwelling lease for those families, are prohibited.

Any items, appliances, or other services that are not customarily provided to unassisted families as part of the dwelling lease with those families, are not permanently installed in the dwelling unit and where the family has the sole option of not utilizing the item, appliance or service, may be included in a separate non-lease agreement between the owner and the family.

The family is not liable and cannot be held responsible under the terms of the assisted dwelling lease for any charges pursuant to a separate non-lease agreement between the owner and the family. Non-payment of any charges pursuant to a separate non-lease agreement between the owner and the family cannot be a cause for eviction or termination of tenancy under the terms of the assisted dwelling lease.

Separate non-lease agreements that involve additional items, appliances or other services may be considered amenities offered by the owner and may be taken into consideration when determining the reasonableness of the rent for the property. A copy of all separate non-lease agreements must be reviewed and approved in advance by the PHA. Upon approval, an executed copy must be provided to the PHA.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PHA Review of Lease

The PHA will review the dwelling lease for compliance with all applicable requirements.

PHA Policy

If the dwelling lease is incomplete or incorrect, the PHA will notify the family and the owner of the deficiencies. Missing and corrected lease information will only be accepted as hard copies, in-person, by mail, or by fax. The PHA will not accept missing and corrected information over the phone

Because the initial leasing process is time-sensitive, the PHA will attempt to communicate with the owner and family by phone, fax, or email. The PHA will use mail when the parties can't be reached by phone, fax, or email.

The PHA is permitted, but is not required, to review the lease to determine if the lease complies with State and local law and is permitted to decline to approve the tenancy if the PHA determines that the lease does not comply with State or local law [24 CFR 982.308(c)]

PHA Policy

The PHA will not review the owner's lease for compliance with state/local law.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

9-I.F. TENANCY APPROVAL [24 CFR 982.305]

After receiving the family's Request for Tenancy Approval, with proposed dwelling lease, the PHA must promptly notify the family and owner whether the assisted tenancy is approved.

Prior to approving the assisted tenancy and execution of a HAP contract, the PHA must ensure that all required actions and determinations, discussed in Part I of this chapter have been completed.

These actions include ensuring that the unit is eligible; the unit has been inspected by the PHA and meets the Housing Quality Standards (HQS); the lease offered by the owner is approvable and includes the required Tenancy Addendum; the rent to be charged by the owner for the unit must is reasonable; where the family is initially leasing a unit and the gross rent of the unit exceeds the applicable payment standard for the family, the share of rent to be paid by the family does not exceed 40 percent of the family's monthly adjusted income [24 CFR 982.305(a)]; the owner is an eligible owner, not disapproved by the PHA, with no conflicts of interest [24 CFR 982.306]; the family and the owner have executed the lease, including the Tenancy Addendum, and the lead-based paint disclosure information [24 CFR 982.305(b)].

PHA Policy

The PHA will complete its determination within 10 business days of receiving all required information.

If the terms of the RTA/proposed lease are changed for any reason, including but not limited to negotiation with the PHA, the PHA will obtain corrected copies of the RTA and proposed lease, signed by the family and the owner.

Corrections to the RTA/proposed lease will only be accepted as hard copies, in-person, by mail, or by fax. The PHA will not accept corrections over the phone.

If the PHA determines that the tenancy cannot be approved for any reason, the owner and the family will be notified in writing and given the opportunity to address any reasons for disapproval. The PHA will instruct the owner and family of the steps that are necessary to approve the tenancy.

Where the tenancy is not approvable because the unit is not approvable, the family must continue to search for eligible housing within the timeframe of the issued voucher.

If the tenancy is not approvable due to rent affordability (including rent burden and rent reasonableness), the PHA will attempt to negotiate the rent with the owner. If a new, approvable rent is negotiated, the tenancy will be approved. If the owner is not willing to negotiate an approvable rent, the family must continue to search for eligible housing within the timeframe of the issued voucher.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

9-I.G. HAP CONTRACT EXECUTION [24 CFR 982.305]

The HAP contract is a written agreement between the PHA and the owner of the dwelling unit occupied by a housing choice voucher assisted family. Under the HAP contract, the PHA agrees to make housing assistance payments to the owner on behalf of a specific family occupying a specific unit and obliges the owner to comply with all program requirements.

The HAP contract format is prescribed by HUD.

If the PHA has given approval for the family of the assisted tenancy, the owner and the PHA execute the HAP contract.

The term of the HAP contract must be the same as the term of the lease [24 CFR 982.451(a)(2)].

The PHA is permitted to execute a HAP contract even if the funding currently available does not extend for the full term of the HAP contract.

The PHA must make a best effort to ensure that the HAP contract is executed before the beginning of the lease term. Regardless, the HAP contract must be executed no later than 60 calendar days from the beginning of the lease term.

The PHA may not pay any housing assistance payment to the owner until the HAP contract has been executed. If the HAP contract is executed during the period of 60 calendar days from the beginning of the lease term, the PHA will pay housing assistance payments after execution of the HAP contract (in accordance with the terms of the HAP contract), to cover the portion of the lease term before execution of the HAP contract (a maximum of 60 days).

Any HAP contract executed after the 60 day period is void, and the PHA may not pay any housing assistance payment to the owner.

PHA Policy

The owner and the assisted family will execute the dwelling lease and the owner must provide a copy to the PHA.

The owner and the PHA will execute the HAP contract. The PHA will not execute the HAP contract until the owner has submitted IRS form W-9. The PHA will ensure that the owner receives a copy of the executed HAP contract.

See Chapter 13 for a discussion of the HAP contract and contract provisions.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

9-I.H. CHANGES IN LEASE OR RENT [24 CFR 982.308]

If the tenant and the owner agree to any changes in the lease, such changes must be in writing, and the owner must immediately give the PHA a copy of such changes. The lease, including any changes, must remain in accordance with the requirements of this chapter.

Generally, PHA approval of tenancy and execution of a new HAP contract are not required for changes in the lease. However, under certain circumstances, voucher assistance in the unit shall not be continued unless the PHA has approved a new tenancy in accordance with program requirements and has executed a new HAP contract with the owner. These circumstances include:

- Changes in lease requirements governing tenant or owner responsibilities for utilities or appliances
- Changes in lease provisions governing the term of the lease
- The family moves to a new unit, even if the unit is in the same building or complex

In these cases, if the HCV assistance is to continue, the family must submit a new Request for Tenancy Approval (RTA) along with a new dwelling lease containing the altered terms. A new tenancy must then be approved in accordance with this chapter.

Where the owner is changing the amount of rent, the owner must notify the PHA of any changes in the amount of the rent to owner at least 60 days before any such changes go into effect [24 CFR 982.308(g)(4)]. The PHA will agree to such an increase only if the amount of the rent to owner is considered reasonable according to the rent reasonableness standards discussed in Chapter 8. If the requested rent is <u>not</u> found to be reasonable, the owner must either reduce the requested rent increase, or give the family notice in accordance with the terms of the lease.

No rent increase is permitted during the initial term of the lease [24 CFR 982.309(a)(3)].

<u>PHA Policy</u>

Where the owner is requesting a rent increase, the PHA will determine whether the requested increase is reasonable. The owner will be notified of the determination in writing.

Rent increases will go into effect on the first of the month following the 60 day period after the owner notifies the PHA of the rent change or on the date specified by the owner, whichever is later.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 10

MOVING WITH CONTINUED ASSISTANCE AND PORTABILITY

INTRODUCTION

Freedom of choice is a hallmark of the housing choice voucher (HCV) program. In general, therefore, HUD regulations impose few restrictions on where families may live or move with HCV assistance. This chapter sets forth HUD regulations and PHA policies governing moves within or outside the PHA's jurisdiction in two parts:

Part I: Moving with Continued Assistance. This part covers the general rules that apply to all moves by a family assisted under the PHA's HCV program, whether the family moves to another unit within the PHA's jurisdiction or to a unit outside the PHA's jurisdiction under portability.

Part II: Portability. This part covers the special rules that apply to moves by a family under portability, whether the family moves out of or into the PHA's jurisdiction. This part also covers the special responsibilities that the PHA has under portability regulations and procedures.

PART I. MOVING WITH CONTINUED ASSISTANCE

10-I.A. ALLOWABLE MOVES

HUD regulations list five conditions under which an assisted family is allowed to move to a new unit with continued assistance. Permission to move is subject to the restrictions set forth in section 10-I.B.

- The family has a right to terminate the lease on notice to the owner (for the owner's breach or otherwise) and has given a notice of termination to the owner in accordance with the lease [24 CFR 982.314(b)(3)]. If the family terminates the lease on notice to the owner, the family must give the PHA a copy of the notice at the same time [24 CFR 982.314(d)(1)].
- The lease for the family's unit has been terminated by mutual agreement of the owner and the family [24 CFR 982.314(b)(1)(ii)].

  PHA Policy

  If the family and the owner mutually agree to terminate the lease for the family's unit, the family must give the PHA a copy of the termination agreement.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- The owner has given the family a notice to vacate, has commenced an action to evict the family, or has obtained a court judgment or other process allowing the owner to evict the family [24 CFR 982.314(b)(2)]. The family must give the PHA a copy of any owner eviction notice [24 CFR 982.551(g)].
- The PHA has terminated the assisted lease for the family's unit for the owner's breach [24 CFR 982.314(b)(1)(i)].
- The PHA determines that the family's current unit does not meet the HQS space standards because of an increase in family size or a change in family composition. In such cases, the PHA must issue the family a new voucher, and the family and PHA must try to find an acceptable unit as soon as possible. If an acceptable unit is available for the family, the PHA must terminate the HAP contract for the family's old unit in accordance with the HAP contract terms and must notify both the family and the owner of the termination. The HAP contract terminates at the end of the calendar month that follows the calendar month in which the PHA gives notice to the owner. [24 CFR 982.403(a) and (c)]

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

10-I.B. RESTRICTIONS ON MOVES

A family's right to move is generally contingent upon the family's compliance with program requirements [24 CFR 982.1(b)(2)]. HUD specifies two conditions under which a PHA may deny a family permission to move and two ways in which a PHA may restrict moves by a family.

Denial of Moves

HUD regulations permit the PHA to deny a family permission to move under the following conditions:

Insufficient Funding

The PHA may deny a family permission to move if the PHA does not have sufficient funding for continued assistance [24 CFR 982.314(e)(1)].

PHA Policy

The PHA may deny a family permission to move on grounds that the PHA does not have sufficient funding for continued assistance if (a) the move is initiated by the family, not the owner or the PHA; (b) the PHA can demonstrate that the move will, in fact, result in higher subsidy costs; and (c) the PHA can demonstrate, through a detailed cost-reduction plan based on reasonable assumptions, that it does not have sufficient funding in its annual budget to accommodate the higher subsidy costs. This policy applies to moves within the PHA's jurisdiction. At this time, the PHA has altogether suspended the practice of portability (incoming and outgoing.) The motive for doing so is for the purpose of stabilizing the outlay of available funding, as well as the baseline unit count.

Grounds for Denial or Termination of Assistance

The PHA has grounds for denying or terminating the family's assistance [24 CFR 982.314(e)(2)].

PHA Policy

If the PHA has grounds for denying or terminating a family's assistance, the PHA will deny a family permission to move for this reason.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Restrictions on Elective Moves [24 CFR 982.314(c)]

HUD regulations permit the PHA to prohibit any elective move by a participant family during the family's initial lease term. They also permit the PHA to prohibit more than one elective move by a participant family during any 12-month period.

PHA Policy

The PHA will deny a family permission to make an elective move during the family's initial lease term unless written consent is obtained from the owner.

The PHA will consider exceptions to these policies for the following reasons: to protect the health or safety of a family member (e.g., HQS violation (owner responsible), domestic violence, witness protection programs), to accommodate a change in family circumstances (e.g., new employment, school attendance in a distant area), or to address an emergency situation over which a family has no control.

In addition, the PHA will allow exceptions to these policies for purposes of reasonable accommodation of a family member who is a person with disabilities (see Chapter 2).

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

10-I.C. MOVING PROCESS

Notification

If a family wishes to move to a new unit, the family must notify the PHA and the owner before moving out of the old unit or terminating the lease on notice to the owner [24 CFR 982.314(d)(2)]. If the family wishes to move to a unit outside the PHA's jurisdiction under portability, the notice to the PHA must specify the area where the family wishes to move [24 CFR 982.314(d)(2), Notice PIH 2004-12]. The notices must be in writing [24 CFR 982.5].

Approval

PHA Policy

Upon receipt of a family's notification that it wishes to move, the PHA will determine whether the move is approvable in accordance with the regulations and policies set forth in sections 10-I.A and 10-I.B. The PHA will notify the family of its determination.

Reexamination of Family Income and Composition

PHA Policy

For families approved to move to a new unit within the PHA's jurisdiction, the PHA will perform a new annual reexamination in accordance with the policies set forth in Chapter 11 of this plan if the most recent annual recertification was performed more than 60 days prior.

.

Voucher Issuance and Briefing

PHA Policy

For families approved to move to a new unit within the PHA's jurisdiction, the PHA will issue a new voucher. No briefing is required for these families. The PHA will follow the policies set forth in Chapter 5 on voucher term, extension, and expiration. If a family does not locate a new unit within the term of the voucher and any extensions, the family may remain in its current unit with continued voucher assistance if the owner agrees and the PHA approves. Otherwise, the family will lose its assistance.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Housing Assistance Payments [24 CFR 982.311(d)]

When a family moves out of an assisted unit, the PHA may not make any housing assistance payment to the owner for any month **after** the month the family moves out. The owner may keep the housing assistance payment for the month when the family moves out of the unit.

If a participant family moves from an assisted unit with continued tenant-based assistance, the term of the assisted lease for the new assisted unit may begin during the month the family moves out of the first assisted unit. Overlap of the last housing assistance payment (for the month when the family moves out of the old unit) and the first assistance payment for the new unit, is not considered to constitute a duplicative housing subsidy.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART II: PORTABILITY

10-II.A. OVERVIEW

Within the limitations of the regulations and this plan, a participant family or an applicant family that has been issued a voucher has the right to use tenant-based voucher assistance to lease a unit anywhere in the United States providing that the unit is located within the jurisdiction of a PHA administering a tenant-based voucher program [24 CFR 982.353(b)]. The process by which a family obtains a voucher from one PHA and uses it to lease a unit in the jurisdiction of another PHA is known as portability. The first PHA is called the **initial PHA.** The second is called the **receiving PHA.**

The receiving PHA has the option of administering the family's voucher for the initial PHA or absorbing the family into its own program. Under the first option, the receiving PHA bills the initial PHA for the family's housing assistance payments and the fees for administering the family's voucher. Under the second option, the receiving PHA pays for the family's assistance out of its own program funds, and the initial PHA has no further relationship with the family.

The same PHA commonly acts as the initial PHA for some families and as the receiving PHA for others. Each role involves different responsibilities. The PHA will follow the rules and policies in section 10-II.B when it is acting as the initial PHA for a family. It will follow the rules and policies in section 10-II.C when it is acting as the receiving PHA for a family.

AS OF JANUARY 25, 2005, THE PRACTICE OF PORTABILITY HAS BEEN SUSPENDED (SEE 10-4). THE FOLLOWING IS A LIST OF THOSE POLICIES WHICH WILL BE APPLICABLE ONCE PORTABILITY HAS BEEN REINSTATED:

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Allowable Moves under Portability

A family may move with voucher assistance only to an area where there is at least one PHA administering a voucher program [24 CFR 982.353(b)]. If there is more than one PHA in the area, the initial PHA may choose the receiving PHA [24 CFR 982.355(b)].

Applicant families that have been issued vouchers as well as participant families may qualify to lease a unit outside the PHA's jurisdiction under portability. The initial PHA, in accordance with HUD regulations and PHA policy, determines whether a family qualifies.

Applicant Families

Under HUD regulations, most applicant families qualify to lease a unit outside the PHA's jurisdiction under portability. However, HUD gives the PHA discretion to deny a portability move by an applicant family for the same two reasons that it may deny any move by a participant family: insufficient funding and grounds for denial or termination of assistance.

PHA Policy

In determining whether or not to deny an applicant family permission to move under portability because the PHA lacks sufficient funding or has grounds for denying assistance to the family, the initial PHA will follow the policies established in section 10-I.B of this chapter.

In addition, the PHA may establish a policy denying the right to portability to nonresident applicants during the first 12 months after they are admitted to the program [24 CFR 982.353(c)].

PHA Policy

If neither the head of household nor the spouse/cohead of an applicant family had a domicile (legal residence) in the PHA's jurisdiction at the time the family's application for assistance was submitted, the family must live in the PHA's jurisdiction with voucher assistance for at least 12 months before requesting portability.

The PHA will consider exceptions to this policy for purposes of reasonable accommodation (see Chapter 2). However, any exception to this policy is subject to the approval of the receiving PHA [24 CFR 982.353(c)(3)].

Participant Families

The Initial PHA must not provide portable assistance for a participant if a family has moved out of its assisted unit in violation of the lease. [24 CFR 982.3539b).]

PHA Policy

The PHA will determine whether a participant family may move out of the PHA's jurisdiction with continued assistance in accordance with the regulations and policies set forth here and in sections 10-I.A and 10-I.B of this chapter. The PHA will notify the family of its determination in accordance with the approval policy set forth in section 10-I.C of this chapter.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Determining Income Eligibility

Applicant Families

An applicant family may lease a unit in a particular area under portability only if the family is income eligible for admission to the voucher program in that area [24 CFR 982.353(d)(3)]. The family must specify the area to which the family wishes to move [Notice 2004-12].

The initial PHA is responsible for determining whether the family is income eligible in the area to which the family wishes to move [24 CFR 982.355(c)(1)]. If the applicant family is not income eligible in that area, the PHA must inform the family that it may not move there and receive voucher assistance [Notice PIH 2004-12].

Participant Families

The income eligibility of a participant family is not redetermined if the family moves to a new jurisdiction under portability [24 CFR 982.353(d)(2), 24 CFR 982.355(c)(1)].

Reexamination of Family Income and Composition

No new reexamination of family income and composition is required for an applicant family.

PHA Policy

For a participant family approved to move out of its jurisdiction under portability, the PHA will not conduct a reexamination of family income and composition prior to initiating the portability procedure.

Briefing

The regulations and policies on briefings set forth in Chapter 5 of this plan require the PHA to provide information on portability to all applicant families that qualify to lease a unit outside the PHA's jurisdiction under the portability procedures. Therefore, no special briefing is required for these families.

PHA Policy

No formal briefing will be required for a participant family wishing to move outside the PHA's jurisdiction under portability.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Voucher Issuance and Term

An applicant family has no right to portability until after the family has been issued a voucher [24 CFR 982.353(b)]. In issuing vouchers to applicant families, the PHA will follow the regulations and procedures set forth in Chapter 5. A new voucher is not required for portability purposes.

PHA Policy

For families approved to move under portability, the PHA will issue a new voucher within 10 business days.

The term of the voucher will be 60 days.

Voucher Extensions and Expiration

PHA Policy

The PHA will approve **no** extensions to a voucher issued to an applicant or participant family porting out of the PHA's jurisdiction.

To receive or continue receiving assistance under the initial PHA's voucher program, a family that moves to another PHA's jurisdiction under portability must be under HAP contract in the receiving PHA's jurisdiction within 60 days following the expiration date of the initial PHA's voucher term (including any extensions). (See below under "Initial Billing Deadline" for one exception to this policy.)

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Initial Contact with the Receiving PHA

After approving a family's request to move under portability, the initial PHA must promptly notify the receiving PHA to expect the family [24 CFR 982.355(c)(2)]. This means that the initial PHA must contact the receiving PHA directly on the family's behalf [Notice PIH 2004-12]. The initial PHA must also advise the family how to contact and request assistance from the receiving PHA [24 CFR 982.355(c)(2)].

PHA Policy

Because the portability process is time-sensitive, the PHA will notify the receiving PHA by fax (when available), to expect the family.

Sending Documentation to the Receiving PHA

The initial PHA is required to send the receiving PHA the following documents:

- Form HUD-52665, Family Portability Information, with Part I filled out [Notice PIH 2004-12]
- A copy of the family's voucher [Notice PIH 2004-12]
- A copy of the family's most recent form HUD-50058, Family Report, or, if necessary in the case of an applicant family, family and income information in a format similar to that of form HUD-50058 [24 CFR 982.355(c)(4), Notice PIH 2004-12]
- Copies of the income verifications backing up the form HUD-50058 [24 CFR 982.355(c)(4), Notice PIH 2004-12]

PHA Policy

In addition to these documents, the PHA will provide the following information, if available, to the receiving PHA:

Social security numbers (SSNs)
Documentation of SSNs for all family members age 6 and over
Documentation of legal identity
Documentation of citizenship or eligible immigration status

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Initial Billing Deadline [Notice PIH 2004-12]

When the initial PHA sends form HUD-52665 to the receiving PHA, it specifies in Part I the deadline by which it must receive the initial billing notice from the receiving PHA. This deadline is 60 days following the expiration date of the voucher issued to the family by the initial PHA. If the initial PHA does not receive a billing notice by the deadline and does not intend to honor a late billing submission, it must contact the receiving PHA to determine the status of the family. If the receiving PHA reports that the family is not yet under HAP contract, the initial PHA may refuse to accept a late billing submission. If the receiving PHA reports that the family is under HAP contract and the receiving PHA cannot absorb the family, the initial PHA must accept a late billing submission; however, it may report to HUD the receiving PHA's failure to comply with the deadline.

PHA Policy

If the PHA has not received an initial billing notice from the receiving PHA by the deadline specified on form HUD-52665, it will contact the receiving PHA by mail. The PHA will inform the receiving PHA that it will not honor a late billing submission and will return any subsequent billings that it receives on behalf of the family.

Monthly Billing Payments [24 CFR 982.355(e), Notice PIH 2004-12]

If the receiving PHA is administering the family's voucher, the initial PHA is responsible for making billing payments in a timely manner. The first billing amount is due within 30 calendar days after the initial PHA receives Part II of form HUD-52665 from the receiving PHA. Subsequent payments must be **received** by the receiving PHA no later than the fifth business day of each month. The payments must be provided in a form and manner that the receiving PHA is able and willing to accept.

The initial PHA may not terminate or delay making payments under existing portability billing arrangements as a result of overleasing or funding shortfalls. The PHA must manage its tenant-based program in a manner that ensures that it has the financial ability to provide assistance for families that move out of its jurisdiction under portability and are not absorbed by receiving PHAs as well as for families that remain within its jurisdiction.

PHA Policy

The initial PHA may opt to utilize direct deposit to ensure that the payment is received by the deadline unless the receiving PHA notifies the initial PHA that direct deposit is not acceptable to them.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Annual Updates of Form HUD-50058

If the initial PHA is being billed on behalf of a portable family, it should receive an updated form HUD-50058 each year from the receiving PHA. If the initial PHA fails to receive an updated 50058 by the family's annual reexamination date, the initial PHA should contact the receiving PHA to verify the status of the family.

Subsequent Family Moves

Within the Receiving PHA's Jurisdiction [24 CFR 314(e)(1), Notice PIH 2005-1]

The initial PHA has the authority to deny subsequent moves by portable families whom it is assisting under portability billing arrangements if it does not have sufficient funding for continued assistance.

PHA Policy

If the PHA determines that it must deny moves on the grounds that it lacks sufficient funding (see section 10-I.B), it will notify all receiving PHAs with which it has entered into portability billing arrangements that they, too, must deny moves to higher cost units by portable families from the PHA's jurisdiction.

Outside the Receiving PHA's Jurisdiction [Notice PIH 2004-12]

If the initial PHA is assisting a portable family under a billing arrangement and the family subsequently decides to move out of the receiving PHA's jurisdiction, the initial PHA is responsible for issuing the family a voucher while the family is either being assisted or has a voucher from the receiving PHA and, if the family wishes to port to another jurisdiction, sending form HUD-52665 and supporting documentation to the new receiving PHA. Any extensions of the initial PHA voucher necessary to allow the family additional search-time to return to the initial PHA's jurisdiction or to move to another jurisdiction would be at the discretion of the initial PHA.

Denial or Termination of Assistance [24 CFR 982.355(c)(9)]

If the initial PHA has grounds for denying or terminating assistance for a portable family that has not been absorbed by the receiving PHA, the initial PHA may act on those grounds at any time. (For PHA policies on denial and termination, see Chapters 3 and 12, respectively.)

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

10-II.C. RECEIVING PHA ROLE

If a family has a right to lease a unit in the receiving PHA's jurisdiction under portability, the receiving PHA must provide assistance for the family [24 CFR 982.355(10)].

The receiving PHA's procedures and preferences for selection among eligible applicants do not apply, and the receiving PHA's waiting list is not used [24 CFR 982.355(10)]. However, the family's unit, or voucher, size is determined in accordance with the subsidy standards of the receiving PHA [24 CFR 982.355(7)], and the amount of the family's housing assistance payment is determined in the same manner as for other families in the receiving PHA's voucher program [24 CFR 982.355(e)(2)].

Initial Contact with Family

When a family moves into the PHA's jurisdiction under portability, the family is responsible for promptly contacting the PHA and complying with the PHA's procedures for incoming portable families [24 CFR 982.355(c)(3)].

If the voucher issued to the family by the initial PHA has expired, the receiving PHA does not process the family's paperwork but instead refers the family back to the initial PHA [Notice PIH 2004-12].

When a portable family requests assistance from the receiving PHA, the receiving PHA must promptly inform the initial PHA whether the receiving PHA will bill the initial PHA for assistance on behalf of the portable family or will absorb the family into its own program [24 CFR 982.355(c)(5)]. If the PHA initially bills the initial PHA for the family's assistance, it may later decide to absorb the family into its own program [Notice PIH 2004-12]. (See later under "Absorbing a Portable Family" for more on this topic.)

> PHA Policy
>
> Within 10 business days after the issuance of a provisional voucher to an incoming portable family, the receiving PHA will notify the initial PHA whether it intends to bill the receiving PHA on behalf of the portable family or absorb the family into its own program.

If for any reason the receiving PHA refuses to process or provide assistance to a family under the portability procedures, the family must be given the opportunity for an informal review or hearing [Notice PIH 2004-12]. (For more on this topic, see later under "Denial or Termination of Assistance.")

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Briefing

HUD allows the receiving PHA to require a briefing for an incoming portable family as long as the requirement does not unduly delay the family's search [Notice PIH 2004-12].

PHA Policy

The PHA will require the family to attend a briefing.

Income Eligibility and Reexamination

HUD allows the receiving PHA to conduct its own income reexamination of a portable family [24 CFR 982.355(c)(4)]. However, the receiving PHA may not delay voucher issuance or unit approval until the reexamination process is complete unless the reexamination is necessary to determine that an applicant family is income eligible for admission to the program in the area where the family wishes to lease a unit [Notice PIH 2004-12, 24 CFR 982.201(b)(4)]. The receiving PHA does not redetermine income eligibility for a portable family that was already receiving assistance in the initial PHA's voucher program [24 CFR 982.355(c)(1)].

PHA Policy

For any family moving into its jurisdiction under portability, the PHA will conduct a new reexamination of family income and composition. However, the PHA will not delay issuing the family a voucher for this reason. Nor will the PHA delay approving a unit for the family until the reexamination process is complete unless the family is an applicant and the PHA cannot otherwise confirm that the family is income eligible for admission to the program in the area where the unit is located.

In conducting its own reexamination, the PHA will rely upon any verifications provided by the initial PHA to the extent that they (a) accurately reflect the family's current circumstances and (b) were obtained within the last 120 days. Any new information may be verified by documents provided by the family and adjusted, if necessary, when third party verification is received.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Voucher Issuance

When a family moves into its jurisdiction under portability, the receiving PHA is required to issue the family a voucher [24 CFR 982.355(b)(6)]. The family must submit a request for tenancy approval to the receiving PHA during the term of the receiving PHA's voucher [24 CFR 982.355(c)(6)].

Timing of Voucher Issuance

HUD expects the receiving PHA to issue the voucher within two weeks after receiving the family's paperwork from the initial PHA if the information is in order, the family has contacted the receiving PHA, and the family complies with the receiving PHA's procedures [Notice PIH 2004-12].

PHA Policy

When a family ports into its jurisdiction, the PHA will issue the family a voucher based on the paperwork provided by the family unless the family's paperwork from the initial PHA is incomplete, the family's voucher from the initial PHA has expired or the family does not comply with the PHA's procedures. The PHA will update the family's information when verification has been completed.

Voucher Term

The term of the receiving PHA's voucher may not expire before the term of the initial PHA's voucher [24 CFR 982.355(c)(6)].

PHA Policy

The receiving PHA's voucher will expire on the same date as the initial PHA's voucher.

Voucher Extensions [24 CFR 982.355(c)(6), Notice 2004-12]

The receiving PHA may provide additional search time to the family beyond the expiration date of the initial PHA's voucher; however, if it does so, it must inform the initial PHA of the extension. It must also bear in mind the billing deadline provided by the initial PHA. Unless willing and able to absorb the family, the receiving PHA should ensure that any voucher expiration date would leave sufficient time to process a request for tenancy approval, execute a HAP contract, and deliver the initial billing to the initial PHA.

PHA Policy

The PHA will not extend the term of the voucher that it issues to an incoming portable family.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Notifying the Initial PHA

The receiving PHA must promptly notify the initial PHA if the family has leased an eligible unit under the program or if the family fails to submit a request for tenancy approval for an eligible unit within the term of the receiving PHA's voucher [24 CFR 982.355(c)(8)]. The receiving PHA is required to use Part II of form HUD-52665, Family Portability Information, for this purpose [24 CFR 982.355(e)(5), Notice PIH 2004-12]. (For more on this topic and the deadline for notification, see below under "Administering a Portable Family's Voucher,")

If an incoming portable family ultimately decides not to lease in the jurisdiction of the receiving PHA but instead wishes to return to the initial PHA's jurisdiction or to search in another jurisdiction, the receiving PHA must refer the family back to the initial PHA. In such a case the voucher of record for the family is once again the voucher originally issued by the initial PHA. Any extension of search time provided by the receiving PHA's voucher is only valid for the family's search in the receiving PHA's jurisdiction. [Notice PIH 2004-12]

Administering a Portable Family's Voucher

Initial Billing Deadline

If a portable family's search for a unit is successful and the receiving PHA intends to administer the family's voucher, the receiving PHA must submit its initial billing notice (Part II of form HUD-52665) (a) no later than 10 business days following the date the receiving PHA **executes** a HAP contract on behalf of the family **and** (b) in time that the notice will be **received** no later than 60 days following the expiration date of the family's voucher issued by the initial PHA [Notice PIH 2004-12]. A copy of the family's form HUD-50058, Family Report, completed by the receiving PHA must be attached to the initial billing notice. The receiving PHA may send these documents by mail, fax, or e-mail.

PHA Policy

The PHA will send its initial billing notice by fax or e-mail, if necessary, to meet the billing deadline.

If the receiving PHA fails to send the initial billing within 10 business days following the date the HAP contract is executed, it is required to absorb the family into its own program unless (a) the initial PHA is willing to accept the late submission or (b) HUD requires the initial PHA to honor the late submission (e.g., because the receiving PHA is overleased) [Notice PIH 2004-12].

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Ongoing Notification Responsibilities [Notice PIH 2004-12, HUD-52665]

Annual Reexamination. The receiving PHA must send the initial PHA a copy of a portable family's updated form HUD-50058 after each annual reexamination for the duration of time the receiving PHA is billing the initial PHA on behalf of the family, regardless of whether there is a change in the billing amount.

PHA Policy

The PHA will send a copy of the updated HUD-50058 by fax (if available) or regular mail.

Change in Billing Amount. The receiving PHA is required to notify the initial PHA, using form HUD-52665, of any change in the billing amount for the family as a result of:

- A change in the HAP amount (because of a reexamination, a change in the applicable payment standard, a move to another unit, etc.)
- An abatement or subsequent resumption of the HAP payments
- Termination of the HAP contract
- Payment of a damage/vacancy loss claim for the family
- Termination of the family from the program

The timing of the notice of the change in the billing amount should correspond with the notification to the owner and the family in order to provide the initial PHA with advance notice of the change. Under no circumstances should the notification be later than 10 business days following the effective date of the change in the billing amount.

Late Payments [Notice PIH 2004-12]

If the initial PHA fails to make a monthly payment for a portable family by the fifth business day of the month, the receiving PHA must promptly notify the initial PHA in writing of the deficiency. The notice must identify the family, the amount of the billing payment, the date the billing payment was due, and the date the billing payment was received (if it arrived late). The receiving PHA must send a copy of the notification to the Office of Public Housing (OPH) in the HUD area office with jurisdiction over the receiving PHA. If the initial PHA fails to correct the problem by the second month following the notification, the receiving PHA may request by memorandum to the director of the OPH with jurisdiction over the receiving PHA that HUD transfer the unit in question. A copy of the initial notification and any subsequent correspondence between the PHAs on the matter must be attached. The receiving PHA must send a copy of the memorandum to the initial PHA. If the OPH decides to grant the transfer, the billing arrangement on behalf of the family ceases with the transfer, but the initial PHA is still responsible for any outstanding payments due to the receiving PHA.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Overpayments [Notice PIH 2004-12]

In all cases where the receiving PHA has received billing payments for billing arrangements no longer in effect, the receiving PHA is responsible for returning the full amount of the overpayment (including the portion provided for administrative fees) to the initial PHA.

In the event that HUD determines billing payments have continued for at least three months because the receiving PHA failed to notify the initial PHA that the billing arrangement was terminated, the receiving PHA must take the following steps:

- Return the full amount of the overpayment, including the portion provided for administrative fees, to the initial PHA.
- Once full payment has been returned, notify the Office of Public Housing in the HUD area office with jurisdiction over the receiving PHA of the date and the amount of reimbursement to the initial PHA.

At HUD's discretion, the receiving PHA will be subject to the sanctions spelled out in Notice PIH 2004-12.

Denial or Termination of Assistance

At any time, the receiving PHA may make a determination to deny or terminate assistance to a portable family for family action or inaction [24 CFR 982.355(c)(9), 24 CFR 982.355(c)(10)].

In the case of a termination, the PHA should provide adequate notice of the effective date to the initial PHA to avoid having to return a payment. In no event should the receiving PHA fail to notify the initial PHA later than 10 business days following the effective date of the termination of the billing arrangement. [Notice PIH 2004-12]

PHA Policy

If the PHA elects to deny or terminate assistance for a portable family, the PHA will notify the initial PHA within 10 business days after the informal review or hearing if the denial or termination is upheld. The PHA will base its denial or termination decision on the policies set forth in Chapter 3 or Chapter 12, respectively. The informal review or hearing will be held in accordance with the policies in Chapter 16.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Absorbing a Portable Family

The receiving PHA may absorb an incoming portable family into its own program when the PHA executes a HAP contract on behalf of the family or at any time thereafter providing that (a) the PHA has funding available under its annual contributions contract (ACC) and (b) absorbing the family will not result in overleasing [24 CFR 982.355(d)(1), Notice PIH 2004-12].

If the receiving PHA absorbs a family from the point of admission, the admission will be counted against the income targeting obligation of the receiving PHA [24 CFR 982.201(b)(2)(vii)].

If the receiving PHA absorbs a family after providing assistance for the family under a billing arrangement with the initial PHA, HUD encourages the receiving PHA to provide adequate advance notice to the initial PHA to avoid having to return an overpayment. The receiving PHA must specify the effective date of the absorption of the family. [Notice PIH 2004-12]

> PHA Policy
>
> If the PHA decides to absorb a portable family upon the execution of a HAP contract on behalf of the family, the PHA will notify the initial PHA by the initial billing deadline specified on form HUD-52665. The effective date of the HAP contract will be the effective date of the absorption.
>
> If the PHA decides to absorb a family after that, it will provide the initial PHA with 30 days' advance notice.

Following the absorption of an incoming portable family, the family is assisted with funds available under the consolidated ACC for the receiving PHA's voucher program [24 CFR 982.355(d)], and the receiving PHA becomes the initial PHA in any subsequent moves by the family under portability.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 11

REEXAMINATIONS

INTRODUCTION

The PHA is required to reexamine each family's income and composition at least annually, and to adjust the family's level of assistance accordingly. Interim reexaminations are also needed in certain situations. This chapter discusses both annual and interim reexaminations, and the recalculation of family share and subsidy that occurs as a result. HUD regulations and PHA policies concerning reexaminations are presented in three parts:

Part I: Annual Reexaminations. This part discusses the process for conducting annual reexaminations.

Part II: Interim Reexaminations. This part details the requirements for families to report changes in family income and composition between annual reexaminations.

Part III: Recalculating Family Share and Subsidy Amount. This part discusses the recalculation of family share and subsidy amounts based on the results of annual and interim reexaminations.

Policies governing reasonable accommodation, family privacy, required family cooperation, and program abuse, as described elsewhere in this plan, apply to both annual and interim reexaminations.

PART I: ANNUAL REEXAMINATIONS [24 CFR 982.516]

11-I.A. OVERVIEW

The PHA must conduct a reexamination of family income and composition at least annually. This includes gathering and verifying current information about family composition, income, and expenses. Based on this updated information, the family's income and rent must be recalculated. This part discusses the schedule for annual reexaminations, the information to be collected and verified, and annual reexamination effective dates.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

11-I.B. SCHEDULING ANNUAL REEXAMINATIONS

The PHA must establish a policy to ensure that the annual reexamination for each family is completed *within* a 12-month period, and may require reexaminations more frequently [HCV GB p. 12-1].

PHA Policy

The PHA will begin the annual reexamination process 90 - 120 days in advance of its scheduled effective date. Generally, the PHA will schedule annual reexamination effective dates to coincide with the family's anniversary date.

Anniversary date is defined as 12 months from the effective date of the family's last annual reexamination or, during a family's first year in the program, from the effective date of the family's initial examination (admission).

If the family moves to a new unit, the PHA will perform a new annual reexamination.

The PHA also may schedule an annual reexamination for completion prior to the anniversary date for administrative purposes.

Notification of and Participation in the Annual Reexamination Process

The PHA is required to obtain the information needed to conduct annual reexaminations. How that information will be collected is left to the discretion of the PHA.

PHA Policy

Families generally are required to participate in an annual reexamination interview, which must be attended by the head of household, spouse, or cohead. If participation in an in-person interview poses a hardship because of a family member's disability, the family should contact the PHA to request a reasonable accommodation (see Chapter 2).

Notification of annual reexamination interviews will be sent by first-class mail and will contain the date, time, and location of the interview. In addition, it will inform the family of the information and documentation that must be brought to the interview.

If the family is unable to attend a scheduled interview, the family should contact the PHA in advance of the interview to schedule a new appointment.

If a family fails to attend their interview without PHA approval, a notice of termination (see Chapter 12) will be sent to the family.

An advocate, interpreter, or other assistant may assist the family (at their expense) in the interview process.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

11-I.C. CONDUCTING ANNUAL REEXAMINATIONS

As part of the annual reexamination process, families are required to provide updated information to the PHA regarding the family's income, expenses, and composition [24 CFR 982.551(b)].

PHA Policy

Families will be asked to bring all required information (as described in the reexamination notice) to the reexamination appointment. The required information will include documentation related to the family's income, expenses, and family composition.

If the family does not provide the required documents or information within the required time frame (plus any extensions), the family will be sent a notice of termination (See Chapter 12).

The information provided by the family generally must be verified in accordance with the policies in Chapter 7. Unless the family reports a change, or the agency has reason to believe a change has occurred in information previously reported by the family, certain types of information that are verified at admission typically do not need to be re-verified on an annual basis. These include:

- Legal identity
- Age
- Social security numbers
- A person's disability status
- Citizenship or immigration status

If adding a new family member to the unit causes overcrowding according to the Housing Quality Standards (HQS) (see Chapter 8), the PHA must issue the family a new voucher, and the family and PHA must try to find an acceptable unit as soon as possible. If an acceptable unit is available for rental by the family, the PHA must terminate the HAP contract in accordance with its terms [24 CFR 982.403].

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

11-I.D. EFFECTIVE DATES

The PHA must establish policies concerning the effective date of changes that result from an annual reexamination [24 CFR 982.516].

PHA Policy

In general, an *increase* in the family share of the rent that results from an annual reexamination will take effect on the family's anniversary date, and the family will be notified at least 30 days in advance.

If less than 30 days remain before the scheduled effective date, the increase will take effect on the first of the month following the end of the 30-day notice period.

If a family moves to a new unit, the increase will take effect on the effective date of the new lease and HAP contract, and no 30-day notice is required.

If the PHA chooses to schedule an annual reexamination for completion prior to the family's anniversary date for administrative purposes, the effective date will be determined by the PHA, but will always allow for the 30-day notice period.

If the family causes a delay in processing the annual reexamination, *increases* in the family share of the rent will be applied retroactively, to the scheduled effective date of the annual reexamination. The family will be responsible for any overpaid subsidy and may be offered a repayment agreement in accordance with the policies in Chapter 16.

In general, a *decrease* in the family share of the rent that results from an annual reexamination will take effect on the family's anniversary date.

If a family moves to a new unit, the decrease will take effect on the effective date of the new lease and HAP contract.

If the PHA chooses to schedule an annual reexamination for completion prior to the family's anniversary date for administrative purposes, the effective date will be determined by the PHA.

If the family causes a delay in processing the annual reexamination, d*ecreases* in the family share of the rent will be applied prospectively, from the first day of the month following completion of the reexamination processing.

Delays in reexamination processing are considered to be caused by the family if the family fails to provide information requested by the PHA by the date specified, and this delay prevents the PHA from completing the reexamination as scheduled.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART II: INTERIM REEXAMINATIONS [24 CFR 982.516]

11-II.A. OVERVIEW

Family circumstances may change throughout the period between annual reexaminations. HUD and PHA policies dictate what kinds of information about changes in family circumstances must be reported, and under what circumstances the PHA must process interim reexaminations to reflect those changes. HUD regulations also permit the PHA to conduct interim reexaminations of income or family composition at any time. When an interim reexamination is conducted, only those factors that have changed are verified and adjusted [HCV GB, p. 12-10].

In addition to specifying what information the family must report, HUD regulations permit the family to request an interim determination if other aspects of the family's income or composition changes. The PHA must complete the interim reexamination within a reasonable time after the family's request.

This part includes HUD and PHA policies describing what changes families are required to report, what changes families may choose to report, and how the PHA will process both PHA- and family-initiated interim reexaminations.

11-II.B. CHANGES IN FAMILY AND HOUSEHOLD COMPOSITION

The PHA must adopt policies prescribing when and under what conditions the family must report changes in family composition. However, due to family obligations under the program, the PHA has limited discretion in this area.

PHA Policy

The PHA will conduct interim reexaminations to account for any changes in household composition that occur between annual reexaminations.

New Family Members Not Requiring Approval

The addition of a family member as a result of birth, adoption, or court-awarded custody does not require PHA approval. However, the family is required to promptly notify the PHA of the addition [24 CFR 982.551(h)(2)].

PHA Policy

The family must inform the PHA of the birth, adoption or court-awarded custody of a child within 10 business days.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

New Family and Household Members Requiring Approval

With the exception of children who join the family as a result of birth, adoption, or court-awarded custody, a family must request PHA approval to add a new family member [24 CFR 982.551(h)(2)] or other household member (live-in aide or foster child) [24 CFR 982.551(h)(4)].

When any new family member is added, the PHA must conduct a reexamination to determine any new income or deductions associated with the additional family member, and to make appropriate adjustments in the family share of the rent and the HAP payment [24 CFR 982.516(e)].

If a change in family size causes a violation of Housing Quality Standards (HQS) space standards (see Chapter 8), the PHA must issue the family a new voucher, and the family and PHA must try to find an acceptable unit as soon as possible. If an acceptable unit is available for rental by the family, the PHA must terminate the HAP contract in accordance with its terms [24 CFR 982.403].

PHA Policy

Families must request PHA approval to add a new family member, live-in aide, foster child, or foster adult. This includes any person not on the lease and/or on the most recent application for certification/recertification who is expected to stay in the unit for more than 30 consecutive days, or 90 cumulative days, within a twelve month period, and therefore no longer qualifies as a "guest." Requests must be made in writing and approved by the PHA prior to the individual moving in the unit.

The PHA will not approve the addition of a new family or household member unless the individual meets the PHA's eligibility criteria (see Chapter 3).

The PHA will not approve the addition of a foster child or foster adult if it will cause a violation of HQS space standards.

If the PHA determines an individual meets the PHA's eligibility criteria as defined in Chapter 3, the PHA will provide approval to the family. If the approval of a new family member or live-in aide will cause overcrowding according to HQS standards, the PHA will explain that the family will be issued another voucher and will be required to move.

If the PHA determines that an individual does not meet the PHA's eligibility criteria as defined in Chapter 3, the PHA will notify the family of its decision to deny approval of the new family or household member and the reasons for the denial.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Departure of a Family or Household Member

Families must promptly notify the PHA if any family member no longer lives in the unit

[24 CFR 982.551(h)(3)]. Because household members are considered when determining the family unit (voucher) size [24 CFR 982.402], the PHA also needs to know when any live-in aide, foster child, or foster adult ceases to reside in the unit.

PHA Policy

If a household member ceases to reside in the unit, the family must inform the PHA within 10 business days. This requirement also applies to a family member who has been considered temporarily absent at the point that the family concludes the individual is permanently absent.

If a live-in aide, foster child, or foster adult ceases to reside in the unit, the family must inform the PHA within 10 business days.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

11-II.C. CHANGES AFFECTING INCOME OR EXPENSES

Interim reexaminations can be scheduled either because the PHA has reason to believe that changes in income or expenses may have occurred, or because the family reports a change. When a family reports a change, the PHA may take different actions depending on whether the family reported the change voluntarily, or because it was required to do so.

PHA-Initiated Interim Reexaminations

PHA initiated interim reexaminations are those that are scheduled based on circumstances or criteria defined by the PHA. They are not scheduled because of changes reported by the family.

PHA Policy

The PHA will conduct interim reexaminations in each of the following instances:

For families receiving the Earned Income Disallowance (EID), the PHA will conduct an interim reexamination at the start and conclusion of the second 12 month exclusion period (50 percent phase-in period).

If at the time of the annual reexamination, tenant-provided documents were used on a provisional basis due to the lack of third-party verification, and third-party verification becomes available, the PHA will conduct an interim reexamination.

The PHA may conduct an interim reexamination at any time in order to correct an error in a previous reexamination, or to investigate a tenant fraud complaint.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Family-Initiated Interim Reexaminations

The PHA must adopt policies prescribing when and under what conditions the family must report changes in family income or expenses [24 CFR 982.516(c)]. In addition, HUD regulations require that the family be permitted to obtain an interim reexamination any time the family has experienced a change in circumstances since the last determination [24 CFR 982.516(b)(2)].

Required Reporting

HUD regulations give the PHA the freedom to determine the circumstances under which families will be required to report changes affecting income.

PHA Policy

Families are required to report all increases income within 10 business days of the change occurring. The PHA will conduct an interim reexamination to recalculate the new family share of rent and new subsidy amount.

Optional Reporting

The family may request an interim reexamination any time the family has experienced a change in circumstances since the last determination [24 CFR 982.516(b)(2)]. The PHA must process the request if the family reports a change that will result in a reduced family income [HCV GB, p. 12-9].

If a family reports a decrease in income from the loss of welfare benefits due to fraud or non-compliance with a welfare agency requirement to participate in an economic self-sufficiency program, the family's share of the rent will not be reduced [24 CFR 5.615]. For more information regarding the requirement to impute welfare income see Chapter 6.

PHA Policy

If a family reports a change that it was not required to report, the PHA will conduct an interim reexamination. See Section 11-II.D. for effective dates.

Families may report changes in income or expenses at any time.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Method of Reporting

PHA Policy

The family may notify the PHA of changes either orally or in writing. If the family provides oral notice, the PHA may also require the family to submit the changes in writing.

Generally, the family will not be required to attend an interview for an interim reexamination. However, if the PHA determines that an interview is warranted, the family may be required to attend.

Based on the type of change reported, the PHA will determine the documentation the family will be required to submit. The family must submit any required information or documents within 10 business days of receiving a request from the PHA. This time frame may be extended for good cause with PHA approval. The PHA will accept required documentation by mail, by fax, or in person.

Effective Dates

The PHA must establish the time frames in which any changes that result from an interim reexamination will take effect [24 CFR 982.516(d)]. The changes may be applied either retroactively or prospectively, depending on whether there is to be an increase or a decrease in the family share of the rent, and whether the family reported any required information within the required time frames [HCV GB, p. 12-10].

PHA Policy

If the family share of the rent is to *increase*:

The increase generally will be effective on the first of the month following 30 days' notice to the family.

If a family fails to report a change within the required time frames, or fails to provide all required information within the required time frames, the increase will be applied retroactively, to the date it would have been effective had the information been provided on a timely basis. The family will be responsible for any overpaid subsidy and may be offered a repayment agreement in accordance with the policies in Chapter 16.

If the family share of the rent is to *decrease*:

The decrease will be effective on the first day of the month following the month in which all required documentation was submitted.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART III: RECALCULATING FAMILY SHARE AND SUBSIDY AMOUNT

11-III.A. OVERVIEW

After gathering and verifying required information for an annual or interim reexamination, the PHA must recalculate the family share of the rent and the subsidy amount, and notify the family and owner of the changes [24 CFR 982.516(d)(2), HCV 12-6 and 12-10]. While the basic policies that govern these calculations are provided in Chapter 6, this part lays out policies that affect these calculations during a reexamination.

11-III.B. CHANGES IN PAYMENT STANDARDS AND UTILITY ALLOWANCES

In order to calculate the family share of the rent and HAP amount correctly, changes in payment standards, subsidy standards, or utility allowances may need to be updated and included in the PHA's calculations.
Specific policies governing how subsidy standards, payment standards, and utility allowances are applied are discussed below.

Payment Standards [24 CFR 982.505]

The family share of the rent and HAP calculations must use the correct payment standard for the family, taking into consideration the family unit size, the size of unit, and the area in which the unit is located [HCV GB, p. 12-5]. See Chapter 6 for information on how to select the appropriate payment standard.
When the PHA changes its payment standards or the family's situation changes, new payment standards are applied at the following times:

- If the PHA's payment standard amount changes during the term of the HAP contract, the date on which the new standard is applied depends on whether the standard has increased or decreased:
  - If the payment standard amount has i*ncreased*, the increased payment standard will be applied at the *first annual* reexamination following the effective date of the increase in the payment standard.
  - If the payment standard amount has *decreased*, the decreased payment standard will be applied at the *second annual* reexamination following the effective date of the decrease in the payment standard.

If the family moves to a new unit, or a new HAP contract is executed due to changes in the lease (even if the family remains in place) the current payment standard applicable to the family will be used when the new HAP contract is processed.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Subsidy Standards [24 CFR 982.505(c)(4)]

If there is a change in the family unit size that would apply to a family during the HAP contract term, either due to a change in family composition, or a change in the PHA's subsidy standards (see Chapter 5), the new family unit size must be used to determine the payment standard amount for the family at the family's *first annual* reexamination following the change in family unit size.

Utility Allowances [24 CFR 982.517(d)]

The family share of the rent and HAP calculations must reflect any changes in the family's utility arrangement with the owner, or in the PHA's utility allowance schedule [HCV GB, p. 12-5]. Chapter 16 discusses how utility allowance schedules are established.

When there are changes in the utility arrangement with the owner, the PHA must use the utility allowances in effect at the time the new lease and HAP contract are executed.

At reexamination, the PHA must use the PHA current utility allowance schedule [24 CFR 982.517(d)(2)].

PHA Policy

Revised utility allowances will be applied to a family's rent and subsidy calculations at the first annual reexamination after the allowance is adopted.

11-III.C. NOTIFICATION OF NEW FAMILY SHARE AND HAP AMOUNT

The PHA must notify the owner and family of any changes in the amount of the HAP payment [HUD-52641, HAP Contract]. The notice must include the following information [HCV GB, p. 12-6]:

The amount and effective date of the new HAP payment

The amount and effective date of the new family share of the rent

The amount and effective date of the new tenant rent to owner

The family must be given an opportunity for an informal hearing regarding the PHA's determination of their annual or adjusted income, and the use of such income to compute the housing assistance payment [24 CFR 982.555(a)(1)(i)] (see Chapter 16).

PHA Policy

The notice to the family will state the procedures for requesting an informal hearing.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

11-III.D. DISCREPANCIES

During an annual or interim reexamination, the PHA may discover that information previously reported by the family was in error, or that the family intentionally misrepresented information. In addition, the PHA may discover errors made by the PHA. When errors resulting in the overpayment or underpayment of subsidy are discovered, corrections will be made in accordance with the policies in Chapter 13.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

TERMINATION OF ASSISTANCE AND TENANCY

HUD regulations specify the reasons for which a PHA can terminate a family's assistance, and the ways in which such terminations must take place. They also dictate the circumstances under which an owner may terminate the tenancy of an assisted family. This chapter presents the policies that govern voluntary and involuntary terminations of assistance, and termination of tenancy by the owner. It is presented in three parts:

Part I: Grounds for Termination of Assistance. This part discusses various reasons that a family's assistance may be terminated, including voluntary termination by the family, termination because the family no longer qualifies to receive subsidy, and termination by the PHA based on the family's behavior.

Part II: Approach to Termination of Assistance. This part describes the policies that govern how an involuntary termination takes place. It specifies the alternatives that the PHA may consider in lieu of termination, the criteria the PHA must use when deciding what action to take, and the steps the PHA must take when terminating a family's assistance.

Part III: Termination of Tenancy by the Owner. This part presents the policies that govern the owner's right to terminate an assisted tenancy.

PART I: GROUNDS FOR TERMINATION OF ASSISTANCE

12-I.A. OVERVIEW

HUD requires the PHA to terminate assistance for certain offenses and when the family no longer requires assistance. HUD permits the PHA to terminate assistance for certain other actions family members take or fail to take. In addition, a family may decide to stop receiving HCV assistance at any time by notifying the PHA.

12-I.B. FAMILY NO LONGER REQUIRES ASSISTANCE [24 CFR 982.455]

As a family's income increases, the amount of PHA subsidy goes down. If the amount of HCV assistance provided by the PHA drops to zero and remains at zero for 180 consecutive calendar days the family's assistance terminates automatically.

PHA Policy

If a participating family receiving zero assistance experiences a change in circumstances that would cause the HAP payment to rise above zero, the family must notify the PHA of the changed circumstances and request an interim reexamination before the expiration of the 180-day period.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

12-I.C. FAMILY CHOOSES TO TERMINATE ASSISTANCE

The family may request that the PHA terminate the family's assistance at any time.

PHA Policy

The request to terminate assistance should be made in writing and signed by the head of household, spouse, or cohead. Before terminating the family's assistance, the PHA will follow the notice requirements in Section 12-II.E.

12-I.D. MANDATORY TERMINATION OF ASSISTANCE

HUD requires the PHA to terminate assistance in the following circumstances.

Eviction [24 CFR 982.552(b)(2)]

The PHA must terminate assistance whenever a family is evicted from a unit assisted under the HCV program for a serious or repeated violation of the lease.

PHA Policy

A family will be considered *evicted* if the family moves after a legal eviction order has been issued, whether or not physical enforcement of the order was necessary.

Failure to Provide Consent [24 CFR 982.552(b)(3)]

The PHA must terminate assistance if any family member fails to sign and submit any consent form they are required to sign for a reexamination. See Chapter 7 for a complete discussion of consent requirements.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Failure to Document Citizenship [24 CFR 982.552(b)(4) and [24 CFR 5.514(c)]

The PHA must terminate assistance if (1) a family fails to submit required documentation within the required timeframe concerning any family member's citizenship or immigration status; (2) a family submits evidence of citizenship and eligible immigration status in a timely manner, but United States Citizenship and Immigration Services (USCIS) primary and secondary verification does not verify eligible immigration status of the family; or (3) a family member, as determined by the PHA, has knowingly permitted another individual who is not eligible for assistance to reside (on a permanent basis) in the unit.

For (3) above, such termination must be for a period of at least 24 months. This does not apply to ineligible noncitizens already in the household where the family's assistance has been prorated. See Chapter 7 for a complete discussion of documentation requirements.

Failure to Provide Social Security Documentation [24 CFR 5.218(c)]

The PHA must terminate assistance if a participant family fails to provide the documentation or certification required for any family member who obtains a social security number, joins the family, or reaches 6 years of age.

Methamphetamine Manufacture or Production [24 CFR 983.553(b)(1)(ii)]

The PHA must terminate assistance if any household member has ever been convicted of the manufacture or production of methamphetamine on the premises of federally-assisted housing.

12-I.E. MANDATORY POLICIES AND OTHER AUTHORIZED TERMINATIONS

Mandatory Policies [24 CFR 982.553(b) and 982.551(l)]

HUD requires the PHA to establish policies that permit the PHA to terminate assistance if the PHA determines that:

- Any household member is currently engaged in any illegal use of a drug, or has a pattern of illegal drug use that interferes with the health, safety, or right to peaceful enjoyment of the premises by other residents
- Any household member's abuse or pattern of abuse of alcohol may threaten the health, safety, or right to peaceful enjoyment of the premises by other residents
- Any household member has violated the family's obligation not to engage in any drug-related criminal activity
- Any household member has violated the family's obligation not to engage in violent criminal activity

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Use of Illegal Drugs and Alcohol Abuse

PHA Policy

The PHA will terminate a family's assistance if any household member has been found to have engaged in any illegal use of a drug, or has a pattern of illegal drug use that interferes with the health, safety, or right to peaceful enjoyment of the premises by other residents.

The PHA will terminate assistance if any household member's abuse or pattern of abuse of alcohol threatens the health, safety, or right to peaceful enjoyment of the premises by other residents.

The PHA will consider all credible evidence, including but not limited to, any record of arrests, convictions, or eviction of household members related to the use of illegal drugs or abuse of alcohol.

In making its decision to terminate assistance, the PHA will consider alternatives as described in Section 12-II.C and other factors described in Section 12-II.D. Upon consideration of such alternatives and factors, the PHA may, on a case-by case basis, choose not to terminate assistance.

Drug-Related and Violent Criminal Activity [24 CFR 5.100]

Drug means a controlled substance as defined in section 102 of the Controlled Substances Act (21 U.S.C. 802).

Drug-related criminal activity is defined by HUD as the illegal manufacture, sale, distribution, or use of a drug, or the possession of a drug with intent to manufacture, sell, distribute or use the drug.

Violent criminal activity means any criminal activity that has as one of its elements the use, attempted use, or threatened use of physical force substantial enough to cause, or be reasonably likely to cause, serious bodily injury or property damage.

PHA Policy

The PHA will terminate a family's assistance if any household member has violated the family's obligation not to engage in any drug-related or violent criminal activity during participation in the HCV program.

The PHA will consider all credible evidence, including but not limited to, any record of arrests and/or convictions of household members related to drug-related or violent criminal activity, and any eviction or notice to evict based on drug-related or violent criminal activity.

In making its decision to terminate assistance, the PHA will consider alternatives as described in Section 12-II.C and other factors described in Section 12-II.D. Upon consideration of such alternatives and factors, the PHA may, on a case-by case basis, choose not to terminate assistance.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Other Authorized Reasons for Termination of Assistance [24 CFR 982.552(c)]

HUD permits the PHA to terminate assistance under a number of other circumstances. It is left to the discretion of the PHA whether such circumstances in general warrant consideration for the termination of assistance.

PHA Policy

The PHA **will not** terminate a family's assistance because of the family's failure to meet its obligations under the Family Self-Sufficiency or Welfare to Work voucher programs.

The PHA **will** terminate a family's assistance if:

The family has failed to comply with any family obligations under the program. See Exhibit 12-1 for a listing of family obligations and related PHA policies.

Any family member has been evicted from federally-assisted housing in the last five years.

Any PHA has ever terminated assistance under the program for any member of the family.

Any family member has committed fraud, bribery, or any other corrupt or criminal act in connection with any federal housing program.

The family currently owes rent or other amounts to any PHA in connection with the HCV, Certificate, Moderate Rehabilitation or public housing programs.

The family has not reimbursed any PHA for amounts the PHA paid to an owner under a HAP contract for rent, damages to the unit, or other amounts owed by the family under the lease.

The family has breached the terms of a repayment agreement entered into with the PHA.

A family member has engaged in or threatened violent or abusive behavior toward PHA personnel.

Abusive or violent behavior towards PHA personnel includes verbal as well as physical abuse or violence. Use of racial epithets, or other language, written or oral, that is customarily used to intimidate may be considered abusive or violent behavior.

Threatening refers to oral or written threats or physical gestures that communicate intent to abuse or commit violence.

In making its decision to terminate assistance, the PHA will consider alternatives as described in Section 12-II.C and other factors described in Section 12-II.D. Upon consideration of such alternatives and factors, the PHA may, on a case-by-case basis, choose not to terminate assistance.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Family Absence from the Unit [24 CFR 982.312]

The family may be absent from the unit for brief periods. The PHA must establish a policy on how long the family may be absent from the assisted unit. However, the family may not be absent from the unit for a period of more than 180 consecutive calendar days for any reason. Absence in this context means that no member of the family is residing in the unit.

PHA Policy

If the family is absent from the unit for more than 180 consecutive calendar days, the family's assistance will be terminated. Notice of termination will be sent in accordance with Section 12-II.E.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART II: APPROACH TO TERMINATION OF ASSISTANCE

12-II.A. OVERVIEW

The PHA is required by regulation to terminate a family's assistance if certain program rules are violated. For other types of offenses, the regulations give the PHA the discretion to either terminate the family's assistance or to take another action. This part discusses the various actions the PHA may choose to take when it has discretion, and outlines the criteria the PHA will use to make its decision about whether or not to terminate assistance. It also specifies the requirements for the notice that must be provided before terminating assistance.

12-II.B. METHOD OF TERMINATION [24 CFR 982.552(a)(3)]

The way in which the PHA terminates assistance depends upon individual circumstances. HUD permits the PHA to terminate assistance by:

- Terminating housing assistance payments under a current HAP contract,
- Refusing to approve a request for tenancy or to enter into a new HAP contract, or
- Refusing to process a request for or to provide assistance under portability procedures.

12-II.C. ALTERNATIVES TO TERMINATION OF ASSISTANCE

Change in Household Composition

As a condition of continued assistance, the PHA may require that any household member who participated in or was responsible for an offense no longer resides in the unit [24 CFR 982.552(c)(2)(ii)].

PHA Policy

At its' discretion, the PHA may consider, as a condition of continued assistance, the head of household certifying that the culpable family member has vacated the unit and will not be permitted to visit or to stay as a guest in the assisted unit. The family must present evidence of the former family member's current address upon PHA request.

Repayment of Family Debts

PHA Policy

If a family owes amounts to the PHA, as a condition of continued assistance, the PHA will require the family to repay the full amount or to enter into a repayment agreement, within 30 days of receiving notice from the PHA of the amount owed. See Chapter 16 for policies on repayment agreements.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Evidence

For criminal activity, HUD permits the PHA to terminate assistance if a *preponderance of the evidence* indicates that a household member has engaged in the activity, regardless of whether the household member has been arrested or convicted [24 CFR 982.553(c)].

PHA Policy

The PHA will use the concept of the preponderance of the evidence as the standard for making all termination decisions.

Preponderance of the evidence is defined as evidence which is of greater weight or more convincing than the evidence which is offered in opposition to it; that is, evidence which as a whole shows that the fact sought to be proved is more probable than not. Preponderance of the evidence may not be determined by the number of witnesses, but by the greater weight of all evidence

Consideration of Circumstances [24 CFR 982.552(c)(2)(i)]

The PHA is permitted, but not required, to consider all relevant circumstances when determining whether a family's assistance should be terminated.

PHA Policy

The PHA may consider the following factors when making its decision to terminate assistance:

The seriousness of the case, especially with respect to how it would affect other residents

The effects that termination of assistance may have on other members of the family who were not involved in the action or failure

The extent of participation or culpability of individual family members, including whether the culpable family member is a minor or a person with disabilities

The length of time since the violation occurred, the family's recent history and the likelihood of favorable conduct in the future

In the case of drug or alcohol abuse, whether the culpable household member is participating in or has successfully completed a supervised drug or alcohol rehabilitation program or has otherwise been rehabilitated successfully

The PHA will require the applicant to submit evidence of the household member's current participation in or successful completion of a supervised drug or alcohol rehabilitation program, or evidence of otherwise having been rehabilitated successfully.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Reasonable Accommodation [24 CFR 982.552(c)(2)(iv)]
If the family includes a person with disabilities, the PHA's decision to terminate the family's assistance is subject to consideration of reasonable accommodation in accordance with 24 CFR Part 8.

PHA Policy

If a family indicates that the behavior of a family member with a disability is the reason for a proposed termination of assistance, the PHA will determine whether the behavior is related to the disability. If so, upon the family's request, the PHA will determine whether alternative measures are appropriate as a reasonable accommodation. The PHA will only consider accommodations that can reasonably be expected to address the behavior that is the basis of the proposed termination of assistance. See Chapter 2 for a discussion of reasonable accommodation.

12-II.E. TERMINATION NOTICE [HCV GB, p. 15-7]
If a family's assistance is to be terminated, whether voluntarily or involuntarily, the PHA must give the family and the owner written notice that specifies:

- The reasons for which assistance has been terminated,
- The effective date of the termination,
- The family's right to an informal hearing as described in Chapter 16

If a criminal record is the basis of the termination, a copy of the record must accompany the notice. A copy of the criminal record also must be provided to the subject of the record [24 CFR 982.553(d)].

PHA Policy

When termination is initiated by the PHA, the notice to terminate will be sent to the family and the owner at least 30 calendar days prior to the effective date of the termination. However, if a family vacates the unit without informing the PHA, 30 days notice will not be given. In these cases, the notice to terminate will be sent at the time the PHA learns the family has vacated the unit.

When a family requests to be terminated from the program they must do so in writing to the PHA (see section 12-I.C.). The PHA will then send a confirmation notice to the family and the owner.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Notice of Termination Based on Citizenship Status [24 CFR 5.514 (c) and (d)]

The PHA must terminate assistance if (1) a family fails to submit required documentation within the required timeframe concerning any family member's citizenship or eligible immigration status; (2) evidence of citizenship and eligible immigration status is submitted timely, but USCIS primary and secondary verification does not verify eligible immigration status of a family; or (3) the PHA determines that a family member has knowingly permitted another individual who is not eligible for assistance to reside (on a permanent basis) in the unit. For (3) above, such termination must be for a period of at least 24 months.

The notice of termination must advise the family of the reasons their assistance is being terminated, that they may be eligible for proration of assistance, the criteria and procedures for obtaining relief under the provisions for preservation of families, that they have the right to request an appeal to the USCIS of the results of secondary verification of immigration status and to submit additional documentation or a written explanation in support of the appeal, and that they have the right to request an informal hearing with the PHA either upon completion of the USCIS appeal or in lieu of the USCIS appeal. Informal hearing procedures are contained in Chapter 16.

PHA Policy

The notice to terminate will be sent to the family and the owner at least 30 calendar days prior to the effective date of the termination.

12-II.F. HOW TERMINATION OF ASSISTANCE AFFECTS THE HAP CONTRACT AND LEASE

When the family's assistance is terminated, the lease and HAP contract terminate automatically [Form HUD-52641].

The owner may offer the family a separate unassisted lease [HCV GB, p. 15-8].

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

12-III.A. OVERVIEW

Termination of an assisted tenancy is a matter between the owner and the family; the PHA is not directly involved. However, the owner is under some constraints when terminating an assisted tenancy, and the reasons for which a tenancy is terminated dictate whether assistance also will be terminated.

12-III.B. GROUNDS FOR OWNER TERMINATION OF TENANCY [24 CFR 982.310 and Form HUD-52641-A, Tenancy Addendum]

During the term of the lease, the owner is not permitted to terminate the tenancy except for serious or repeated violations of the lease, certain violations of state or local law, or other good cause.

Serious or Repeated Lease Violations

The owner is permitted to terminate the family's tenancy for serious or repeated violations of the terms and conditions of the lease. This includes failure to pay rent or other amounts due under the lease. However, the PHA's failure to make a HAP payment to the owner is not a violation of the lease between the family and the owner.

Violation of Federal, State, or Local Law

The owner is permitted to terminate the tenancy if a family member violates federal, state, or local law that imposes obligations in connection with the occupancy or use of the premises.

Criminal Activity or Alcohol Abuse

The owner may terminate tenancy during the term of the lease if any *covered person*, meaning any member of the household, a guest or another person under the tenant's control commits any of the following types of criminal activity (for applicable definitions see 24 CFR 5.100):

- Any criminal activity that threatens the health or safety of, or the right to peaceful enjoyment of the premises by, other residents (including property management staff residing on the premises);
- Any criminal activity that threatens the health or safety of, or the right to peaceful enjoyment of their residences by, persons residing in the immediate vicinity of the premises;
- Any violent criminal activity on or near the premises; or
- Any drug-related criminal activity on or near the premises.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The owner may terminate tenancy during the term of the lease if any member of the household is:

- Fleeing to avoid prosecution, custody, or confinement after conviction for a crime or an attempt to commit a crime that is a felony under the laws of the place from which the individual flees, or that, in the case of the State of New Jersey, is a high misdemeanor; or
- Violating a condition of probation or parole imposed under federal or state law.

The owner may terminate tenancy for criminal activity by a household member in accordance with this section if the owner determines that the household member has committed the criminal activity, regardless of whether the household member has been arrested or convicted for such activity.

The owner may terminate tenancy during the term of the lease if any member of the household has engaged in abuse of alcohol that threatens the health, safety, or right to peaceful enjoyment of the premises by other residents.

Evidence of Criminal Activity

The owner may terminate tenancy and evict by judicial action a family for criminal activity by a covered person if the owner determines they have engaged in the criminal activity, regardless of arrest or conviction and without satisfying the standard of proof used for a criminal conviction.

Other Good Cause

During the initial lease term, the owner may not terminate the tenancy for “other good cause” unless the owner is terminating the tenancy because of something the family did or failed to do. During the initial lease term or during any extension term, other good cause includes the disturbance of neighbors, destruction of property, or living or housekeeping habits that cause damage to the unit or premises.

After the initial lease term, “other good cause” for termination of tenancy by the owner includes:

- Failure by the family to accept the offer of a new lease or revision;
- The owner's desire to use the unit for personal or family use, or for a purpose other than as a residential rental unit; or
- A business or economic reason for termination of the tenancy (such as sale of the property, renovation of the unit, or desire to lease the unit at a higher rent).

After the initial lease term, the owner may give the family notice at any time, in accordance with the terms of the lease.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

12-III.C. EVICTION [24 CFR 982.310(e) and (f) and Form HUD-52641-A, Tenancy Addendum]

The owner must give the tenant a written notice that specifies the grounds for termination of tenancy during the term of the lease. The tenancy does not terminate before the owner has given this notice, and the notice must be given at or before commencement of the eviction action.

The notice of grounds may be included in, or may be combined with, any owner eviction notice to the tenant.

Owner eviction notice means a notice to vacate, or a complaint or other initial pleading used under state or local law to commence an eviction action. The owner may only evict the tenant from the unit by instituting a court action. The owner must give the PHA a copy of any eviction notice at the same time the owner notifies the family. The family is also required to give the PHA a copy of any eviction notice (see Chapter 5).

PHA Policy

No additional information is required, but may be requested by the PHA.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

12-III.D. DECIDING WHETHER TO TERMINATE TENANCY [24 CFR 982.310(h)]

An owner who has grounds to terminate a tenancy is not required to do so, and may consider all of the circumstances relevant to a particular case before making a decision. These might include:

- The seriousness of the offending action;
- The effect on the community of the termination, or of the owner's failure to terminate the tenancy;
- The extent of participation by the leaseholder in the offending action;
- The effect of termination of tenancy on household members not involved in the offending activity;
- The demand for assisted housing by families who will adhere to lease responsibilities;
- The extent to which the leaseholder has shown personal responsibility and taken all reasonable steps to prevent or mitigate the offending action;
- The effect of the owner's action on the integrity of the program.

The owner may require a family to exclude a household member in order to continue to reside in the assisted unit, where that household member has participated in or been culpable for action or failure to act that warrants termination.

In determining whether to terminate tenancy for illegal use of drugs or alcohol abuse by a household member who is no longer engaged in such behavior, the owner may consider whether such household member is participating in or has successfully completed a supervised drug or alcohol rehabilitation program, or has otherwise been rehabilitated successfully (42 U.S.C. 13661). For this purpose, the owner may require the tenant to submit evidence of the household member's current participation in, or successful completion of, a supervised drug or alcohol rehabilitation program or evidence of otherwise having been rehabilitated successfully.

The owner's termination of tenancy actions must be consistent with the fair housing and equal opportunity provisions in 24 CFR 5.105.

12-III.E. EFFECT OF TERMINATION OF TENANCY ON THE FAMILY'S ASSISTANCE

If a termination is not due to a serious or repeated violation of the lease, and if the PHA has no other grounds for termination of assistance, the PHA may issue a new voucher so that the family can move with continued assistance (see Chapter 10).

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

EXHIBIT 12-1: STATEMENT OF FAMILY OBLIGATIONS

Following is a listing of a participant family's obligations under the HCV program:

- The family must supply any information that the PHA or HUD determines to be necessary, including submission of required evidence of citizenship or eligible immigration status.
- The family must supply any information requested by the PHA or HUD for use in a regularly scheduled reexamination or interim reexamination of family income and composition.
- The family must disclose and verify social security numbers and sign and submit consent forms for obtaining information.
- Any information supplied by the family must be true and complete.
- The family is responsible for any Housing Quality Standards (HQS) breach by the family caused by failure to pay tenant-provided utilities or appliances, or damages to the dwelling unit or premises beyond normal wear and tear caused by any member of the household or guest.

  PHA Policy

  Damages beyond normal wear and tear will be considered to be damages which could be assessed against the security deposit.
- The family must allow the PHA to inspect the unit at reasonable times and after reasonable notice, as described in Chapter 8 of this plan.
- The family must not commit any serious or repeated violation of the lease.

  PHA Policy

  The PHA will determine if a family has committed serious or repeated violations of the lease based on available evidence, including but not limited to, a court-ordered eviction, or an owner's notice to evict. Serious and repeated lease violations will include, but not be limited to, nonpayment of rent, disturbance of neighbors, destruction of property, or living or housekeeping habits that cause damage to the unit or premises and criminal activity. Generally, the criteria to be used is whether the reason for the eviction was through no fault of the tenant or guests.
- The family must notify the PHA and the owner before moving out of the unit or terminating the lease.

  PHA Policy

  The family must comply with lease requirements regarding written notice to the owner. The family must provide written notice to the PHA at the same time the owner is notified.
- The family must promptly give the PHA a copy of any owner eviction notice.
- The family must use the assisted unit for residence by the family. The unit must be the family's only residence.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- The composition of the assisted family residing in the unit must be approved by the PHA. The family must promptly notify the PHA in writing of the birth, adoption, or court-awarded custody of a child. The family must request PHA approval to add any other family member as an occupant of the unit.

  PHA Policy

  The request to add a family member must be submitted in writing and approved prior to the person moving into the unit. The PHA will determine eligibility of the new member in accordance with the policies in Chapter 3.
- The family must promptly notify the PHA in writing if any family member no longer lives in the unit.
- If the PHA has given approval, a foster child or a live-in aide may reside in the unit. The PHA has the discretion to adopt reasonable policies concerning residency by a foster child or a live-in aide, and to define when PHA consent may be given or denied. For policies related to the request and approval/disapproval of foster children, foster adults, and live-in aides, see Chapter 3 (Sections I.K and I.M), and Chapter 11 (Section II.B).
- The family must not sublease the unit, assign the lease, or transfer the unit.

  PHA Policy

  Subleasing includes receiving payment to cover rent and utility costs by a person living in the unit who is not listed as a family member.
- The family must supply any information requested by the PHA to verify that the family is living in the unit or information related to family absence from the unit.
- The family must promptly notify the PHA when the family is absent from the unit.

  PHA Policy

  Notice is required under this provision only when all family members will be absent from the unit for an extended period. An extended period is defined as any period greater than 30 calendar days. Written notice must be provided to the PHA at the start of the extended absence.
- The family must pay utility bills and provide and maintain any appliances that the owner is not required to provide under the lease [Form HUD-52646, Voucher].
- The family must not own or have any interest in the unit, (other than in a cooperative and owners of a manufactured home leasing a manufactured home space).
- Family members must not commit fraud, bribery, or any other corrupt or criminal act in connection with the program. (See Chapter 14, Program Integrity for additional information).
- Family members must not engage in drug-related criminal activity or violent criminal activity or other criminal activity that threatens the health, safety or right to peaceful enjoyment of other residents and persons residing in the immediate vicinity of the premises. See Chapter 12 for HUD and PHA policies related to drug-related and violent criminal activity.
- Members of the household must not engage in abuse of alcohol in a way that threatens the health, safety or right to peaceful enjoyment of the other residents and persons residing in the immediate vicinity of the premises. See Chapter 12 for a discussion of HUD and PHA policies related to alcohol abuse.
- An assisted family or member of the family must not receive HCV program assistance while receiving another housing subsidy, for the same unit or a different unit under any other federal, state or local housing assistance program.
- A family must not receive HCV program assistance while residing in a unit owned by a parent, child, grandparent, grandchild, sister or brother of any member of the family, unless the PHA has determined (and has notified the owner and the family of such determination) that approving rental of the unit, notwithstanding such relationship, would provide reasonable accommodation for a family member who is a person with disabilities. [Form HUD-52646, Voucher]

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 13

OWNERS

INTRODUCTION

Owners play a central role in the HCV program by supplying decent, safe, and sanitary housing for participating families.

The term "owner" refers to any person or entity with the legal right to lease or sublease a unit to a participant in the HCV program [24 CFR 982.4(b)]. The term "owner" includes a principal or other interested party [24 CFR 982.453; 24 CFR 982.306(f)], such as a designated agent of the owner.

Owners have numerous responsibilities under the program, including screening and leasing to families, maintaining the dwelling unit, enforcing the lease, and complying with various contractual obligations. However, this chapter is not meant to be an overview of all aspects of owner participation in the HCV program.

The chapter is organized in two parts:

> Part I: Owners in the HCV Program. This part discusses the role of an owner in the PHA's HCV program and highlights key owner rights and responsibilities.
>
> Part II: HAP Contracts. This part explains provisions of the HAP contract and the relationship between the PHA and the owner as expressed in the HAP contract.

For detailed information about HCV program responsibilities and processes, including PHA policies in key areas, owners will need to refer to several other chapters in this plan. Where appropriate, Chapter 13 will reference the other chapters.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

13-I.A. OWNER RECRUITMENT AND RETENTION [HCV GB, pp. 2-4 to 2-6]

Recruitment

PHAs are responsible for ensuring that very low income families have access to all types and ranges of affordable housing in the PHA's jurisdiction, particularly housing outside areas of poverty or minority concentration. A critical element in fulfilling this responsibility is for the PHA to ensure that a sufficient number of owners, representing all types and ranges of affordable housing in the PHA's jurisdiction, are willing to participate in the HCV program.

To accomplish this objective, PHAs must identify and recruit new owners to participate in the program.

PHA Policy

The PHA will conduct owner outreach to ensure that owners are familiar with the program and its advantages. The PHA will actively recruit property owners with property located outside areas of poverty and minority concentration. The following are examples of acceptable outreach strategies (Note: This list is not all-inclusive):

Distributing printed material about the program to property owners and managers
Contacting property owners and managers by phone or in-person
Holding owner recruitment/information meetings at least once a year
Participating in community based organizations comprised of private property and apartment owners and managers
Developing working relationships with owners and real estate brokers associations

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Retention

In addition to recruiting owners to participate in the HCV program, the PHA must also provide the kind of customer service that will encourage participating owners to remain active in the program.

PHA Policy

All PHA activities that may affect an owner's ability to lease a unit will be processed as rapidly as possible, in order to minimize vacancy losses for owners.

The PHA may offer to provide owners with a handbook that explains the program, including HUD and PHA policies and procedures, in easy-to-understand language.

The PHA will give special attention to helping new owners succeed through activities such as:

- Providing the owner with a designated PHA contact person.
- Coordinating inspection and leasing activities between the PHA, the owner, and the family.
- Initiating telephone contact with the owner to explain the inspection process, and providing an inspection booklet and other resource materials about HUD housing quality standards.
- Providing other written information about how the program operates, including answers to frequently asked questions.

Additional services may be undertaken on an as-needed basis, and as resources permit.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

13-I.B. BASIC HCV PROGRAM REQUIREMENTS

HUD requires the PHA to aid families in their housing search by providing the family with a list of landlords or other parties known to the PHA who may be willing to lease a unit to the family, or to help the family find a unit. Although the PHA cannot maintain a list of owners that are pre-qualified to participate in the program, owners may indicate to the PHA their willingness to lease a unit to an eligible HCV family, or to help the HCV family find a unit [24 CFR 982.301(b)(11)].

PHA Policy

Owners that wish to indicate their willingness to lease a unit to an eligible HCV family or to help the HCV family find a unit must notify the PHA. The PHA will maintain a listing of such owners and provide this listing to the HCV family as part of the informational briefing packet

When a family approaches an owner to apply for tenancy, the owner is responsible for screening the family and deciding whether to lease to the family, just as the owner would with any potential tenant. The PHA has no liability or responsibility to the owner or other persons for the family's behavior or suitability for tenancy. See chapters 3 and 9 for more detail on tenant family screening policies and process.

If the owner is willing, the family and the owner must jointly complete a Request for Tenancy Approval (RTA, Form HUD 52517), which constitutes the family's request for assistance in the specified unit, and which documents the owner's willingness to lease to the family and to follow the program's requirements. When submitted to the PHA, this document is the first step in the process of obtaining approval for the family to receive the financial assistance it will need in order to occupy the unit. Also submitted with the RTA is a copy of the owner's proposed dwelling lease, including the HUD-required Tenancy Addendum (Form HUD-52641-A). See Chapter 9 for more detail on request for tenancy approval policies and process.

HUD regulations stipulate that an assisted tenancy can be approved only under certain conditions.

The owner must be qualified to participate in the program [24 CFR 982.306]. Some owners are precluded from participating in the program, or from renting to a particular family, either because of their past history with this or another federal housing program, or because of certain conflicts of interest. Owner qualifications are discussed later in this chapter.

The selected unit must be of a type that is eligible for the program [24 CFR 982.305(a)]. Certain types of dwelling units cannot be assisted under the HCV program. Other types may be assisted under certain conditions. In addition, the owner must document legal ownership of the specified unit. See chapter 9 for more detail on unit eligibility policies and process.

The selected unit must meet HUD's Housing Quality Standards (HQS) and/or equivalent state or local standards approved by HUD [24 CFR 982.305(a)]. The PHA will inspect the owner's dwelling unit at various stages of HCV program participation, to ensure that the unit continues to meet HQS requirements. See chapter 8 for a discussion of the HQS standards, as well as the process for HQS inspections at initial lease-up and throughout the family's tenancy.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The PHA must determine that the cost of the unit is reasonable [24 CFR 982.305(a)]. The rent must be reasonable in relation to comparable unassisted units in the area and must not be in excess of rents charged by the owner for comparable, unassisted units on the premises. See chapter 8 for a discussion of requirements and policies on rent reasonableness, rent comparability and the rent reasonableness determination process.

At initial lease-up of a unit, the PHA must determine that the share of rent to be paid by the family does not exceed 40 percent of the family's monthly adjusted income [24 CFR 982.305(a)]. See chapter 6 for a discussion of the calculation of family income, family share of rent and HAP.

The dwelling lease must comply with all program requirements [24 CFR 982.308]. Owners are encouraged to use their standard leases when renting to an assisted family. However, the HCV program requires that the Tenancy Addendum, which helps standardize the tenancy requirements for all assisted families, be added word-for-word to that lease. See chapter 9 for a discussion of the dwelling lease and tenancy addendum, including lease terms and provisions.

The PHA and the owner enter into a formal contractual relationship by executing the Housing Assistance Payment (HAP) Contract (Form HUD-52641). The HAP contract format is prescribed by HUD. See chapter 9 for a discussion of the HAP contract execution process. Specific HAP contract provisions and responsibilities are discussed later in this chapter 13.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

13-I.C. OWNER RESPONSIBILITIES [24 CFR 982.452]

The basic owner responsibilities in the HCV program are outlined in the regulations as follows:

- Performing all of the owner's obligations under the Housing Assistance Payments (HAP) contract and the lease
- Performing all management and rental functions for the assisted unit, including selecting a voucher-holder to lease the unit, and deciding if the family is suitable for tenancy of the unit
- Maintaining the unit in accordance with the Housing Quality Standards (HQS), including performance of ordinary and extraordinary maintenance
- Complying with equal opportunity requirements
- Preparing and furnishing to the PHA information required under the HAP contract
- Collecting from the family any security deposit, the tenant's contribution to rent (that part of rent to owner not covered by the housing assistance payment from the PHA), and any charges for unit damage by the family.
- Enforcing tenant obligations under the dwelling lease
- Paying for utilities and services (unless paid by the family under the lease)
- Making modifications to a dwelling unit occupied or to be occupied by a disabled person [24 CFR 100.203]

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

13-I.D. OWNER QUALIFICATIONS

The PHA does not formally approve an owner to participate in the HCV program. However, there are a number of criteria where the PHA may deny approval of an assisted tenancy based on past owner behavior, conflict of interest, or other owner-related issues. No owner has a right to participate in the HCV program [24 CFR 982.306(e)].

Owners Barred from Participation [24 CFR 982.306(a) and (b)]

The PHA must not approve the assisted tenancy if the PHA has been informed that the owner has been debarred, suspended, or subject to a limited denial of participation under 24 CFR part 24. HUD may direct the PHA not to approve a tenancy request if a court or administrative agency has determined that the owner violated the Fair Housing Act or other federal equal opportunity requirements, or if such an action is pending.

Leasing to Relatives [24 CFR 982.306(d), HCV GB p. 11-2]

The PHA must not approve an RTA if the owner is the parent, child, grandparent, grandchild, sister, or brother of any member of the family. The PHA may make an exception as a reasonable accommodation for a family member with a disability. The owner is required to certify that no such relationship exists. This restriction applies at the time that the family receives assistance under the HCV program for occupancy of a particular unit. Current contracts on behalf of owners and families that are related may continue, but any new leases or contracts for these families may not be approved.

Conflict of Interest [24 CFR 982.161; HCV GB p. 8-19]

The PHA must not approve a tenancy in which any of the following classes of persons has any interest, direct or indirect, during tenure or for one year thereafter:

- Any present or former member or officer of the PHA (except a participant commissioner)
- Any employee of the PHA, or any contractor, subcontractor or agent of the PHA, who formulates policy or who influences decisions with respect to the programs
- Any public official, member of a governing body, or State or local legislator, who exercises functions or responsibilities with respect to the programs
- Any member of the Congress of the United States

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

HUD may waive the conflict of interest requirements, except for members of Congress, for good cause. The PHA must submit a waiver request to the appropriate HUD Field Office for determination.

Any waiver request submitted by the PHA must include [HCV Guidebook pp.11-2 and 11-3]:

- Complete statement of the facts of the case;
- Analysis of the specific conflict of interest provision of the HAP contract and justification as to why the provision should be waived;
- Analysis of and statement of consistency with state and local laws. The local HUD office, the PHA, or both parties may conduct this analysis. Where appropriate, an opinion by the state's attorney general should be obtained;
- Opinion by the local HUD office as to whether there would be an appearance of impropriety if the waiver were granted;
- Statement regarding alternative existing housing available for lease under the HCV program or other assisted housing if the waiver is denied;
- If the case involves a hardship for a particular family, statement of the circumstances and discussion of possible alternatives;
- If the case involves a public official or member of the governing body, explanation of his/her duties under state or local law, including reference to any responsibilities involving the HCV program;
- If the case involves employment of a family member by the PHA or assistance under the HCV program for an eligible PHA employee, explanation of the responsibilities and duties of the position, including any related to the HCV program;
- If the case involves an investment on the part of a member, officer, or employee of the PHA, description of the nature of the investment, including disclosure/divestiture plans.

Where the PHA has requested a conflict of interest waiver, the PHA may not execute the HAP contract until HUD has made a decision on the waiver request.

PHA Policy

In considering whether to request a conflict of interest waiver from HUD, the PHA will consider factors the reasons for waiving the requirement; consistency with state and local laws; the existence of alternative housing available to families; the individual circumstances of a particular family; the specific duties of individuals whose positions present a possible conflict of interest; the nature of any financial investment in the property and plans for disclosure/divestiture; and the possible appearance of impropriety.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Owner Actions That May Result in Disapproval of a Tenancy Request [24 CFR 982.306(c)]

HUD regulations permit the PHA, at the PHA's discretion, to refuse to approve a request for tenancy if the owner has committed any of a number of different actions.

If the PHA disapproves a request for tenancy because an owner is not qualified, it may not terminate the HAP contract for any assisted families that are already living in the owner's properties unless the owner has violated the HAP contract for those units [HCV GB p. 11-4].

PHA Policy

The PHA will refuse to approve a request for tenancy if any of the following are true:

The owner has violated obligations under a HAP contract under Section 8 of the 1937 Act (42 U.S.C. 1437f);

The owner has committed fraud, bribery or any other corrupt or criminal act in connection with any federal housing program;

The owner has engaged in any drug-related criminal activity or any violent criminal activity;

The owner has a history or practice of non-compliance with the HQS for units leased under the tenant-based programs, or with applicable housing standards for units leased with project-based Section 8 assistance or leased under any other federal housing program;

The owner has a history or practice of failing to terminate tenancy of tenants of units assisted under Section 8 or any other federally assisted housing program for activity engaged in by the tenant, any member of the household, a guest or another person under the control of any member of the household that: (i) Threatens the right to peaceful enjoyment of the premises by other residents; (ii) Threatens the health or safety of other residents, of employees of the PHA, or of owner employees or other persons engaged in management of the housing; (iii) Threatens the health or safety of, or the right to peaceful enjoyment of their residences, by persons residing in the immediate vicinity of the premises; or (iv) Is drug-related criminal activity or violent criminal activity

The owner has a history or practice of renting units that fail to meet state or local housing codes;

The owner has not paid state or local real estate taxes, fines, or assessment

In considering whether to disapprove owners for any of the discretionary reasons listed above, the PHA will consider any mitigating factors. Such factors may include, but are not limited to, the seriousness of the violation in relation to program requirements, the impact on the ability of families to lease units under the program, health and safety of participating families, among others.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Legal Ownership of Unit

The following represents PHA policy on legal ownership of a dwelling unit to be assisted under the HCV program.

PHA Policy

The PHA will enter into a contractual relationship with the legal owner of a qualified unit or with an agent who presents him or herself as a legal representative for the management of the unit.

13-I.E. NON-DISCRIMINATION [HAP Contract – Form HUD-52641]

The owner must not discriminate against any person because of race, color, religion, sex, national origin, age, familial status, or disability, in connection with any actions or responsibilities under the HCV program and the HAP contract with the PHA.

The owner must cooperate with the PHA and with HUD in conducting any equal opportunity compliance reviews and complaint investigations in connection with the HCV program and the HAP contract with the PHA.

See Chapter 2 for a more thorough discussion of Fair Housing and Equal Opportunity requirements in the HCV program.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART II. HAP CONTRACTS

13-II.A. OVERVIEW

The HAP contract represents a written agreement between the PHA and the owner of the dwelling unit occupied by a HCV assisted family. The contract spells out the owner's responsibilities under the program, as well as the PHA's obligations. Under the HAP contract, the PHA agrees to make housing assistance payments to the owner on behalf of a specific family occupying a specific unit.

The HAP contract is used for all HCV program tenancies except for assistance under the Section 8 homeownership program, and assistance to families that own a manufactured home and lease the space. See chapter 15 for a discussion of any special housing types included in the PHA's HCV program.

If the PHA has given approval for the family of the assisted tenancy, the owner and the PHA execute the HAP contract. See chapter 9 for a discussion of the leasing process, including provisions for execution of the HAP contract.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

13-II.B. HAP CONTRACT CONTENTS

The HAP contract format is required by HUD, specifically Housing Assistance Payment (HAP) Contract, Form HUD-52641.

The HAP contract contains three parts.

Part A of the contract includes basic **contract information** about the name of the tenant family, address of the contract unit, names of all household members, first and last dates of initial lease term, amount of initial monthly rent to owner, amount of initial housing assistance payment, utilities and appliances to be supplied by owner and tenant, signatures of PHA and owner [HCV Guidebook, pp 11-10 and 11-11].

In general, the HAP contract cannot be modified. However, PHAs do have the discretion to add language to Part A of the HAP contract which prohibits the owner from collecting a security deposit in excess of private market practices or in excess of amounts charged to unassisted tenants. PHA policy on the amount of security deposit an owner may collect is found in chapter 9.

In addition, PHAs have the discretion to add language to Part A of the HAP contract that defines when the housing assistance payment by the PHA is deemed received by the owner (e.g., upon mailing by the PHA or actual receipt by the owner).

PHA Policy

The PHA has not adopted a policy that defines when the housing assistance payment by the PHA is deemed received by the owner. Therefore, no modifications to the HAP contract will be necessary.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Part B is the body of the contract. It describes in detail program requirements affecting the owner and owner roles and responsibilities under the HCV program. Most of the requirements contained in Part B of the HAP contract are outlined elsewhere in this plan. Topics addressed in Part B include:

- Lease of Contract Unit
- Maintenance, Utilities, and Other Services
- Term of HAP Contract
- Provision and Payment of Utilities and Appliances
- Rent to Owner: Reasonable Rent
- PHA Payment to Owner
- Prohibition of Discrimination
- Owner's Breach of HAP Contract
- PHA and HUD Access to Premises and Owner's Records
- Exclusion of Third Party Rights
- Conflict of Interest
- Assignment of the HAP Contract
- Written Notices
- Entire Agreement Interpretation

Part C of the contract includes the Tenancy Addendum (Form HUD-52641-A). The addendum sets forth the tenancy requirements for the program and the composition of the household, as approved by the PHA. The owner must sign the HUD Tenancy Addendum with the prospective tenant, and the tenant has the right to enforce the Tenancy Addendum against the owner. The terms of the Tenancy Addendum prevail over any other provisions of the lease.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

13-II.C. HAP CONTRACT PAYMENTS

General

During the term of the HAP contract, and subject to the provisions of the HAP contract, the PHA must make monthly HAP payments to the owner on behalf of the family, at the beginning of each month. If a lease term begins after the first of the month, the HAP payment for the first month is prorated for a partial month.

The amount of the HAP payment is determined according to the policies described in Chapter 6, and is subject to change during the term of the HAP contract. The PHA must notify the owner and the family in writing of any changes in the HAP payment.

HAP payments can be made only during the lease term, and only while the family is residing in the unit.

The monthly HAP payment by the PHA is credited toward the monthly rent to owner under the family's lease. The total of the rent paid by the tenant, plus the PHA HAP payment, should be equal to the rent specified in the lease (the rent to owner).

The family is not responsible for payment of the HAP payment, and the PHA is not responsible for payment of the family share of rent.

The family's share of the rent cannot be more than the difference between the total rent to the owner and the HAP payment. The owner may not demand or accept any rent payment from the tenant in excess of this maximum [24 CFR 982.451(b)(4)]. The owner may not charge the tenant extra amounts for items customarily included in rent in the locality, or provided at no additional cost to unsubsidized tenants in the premises [24 CFR 982.510(c)]. See chapter 9 for a discussion of separate, non-lease agreements for services, appliances and other items that are not included in the lease.

If the owner receives any excess HAP from the PHA, the excess amount must be returned immediately. If the PHA determines that the owner is not entitled to all or a portion of the HAP, the PHA may deduct the amount of overpayment from any amounts due to the owner, including amounts due under any other Section 8 HCV contract. See Chapter 16 for additional detail on owner reimbursement of HAP overpayments.

Owner Certification of Compliance

Unless the owner complies with all provisions of the HAP contract, the owner is not entitled to receive housing assistance payments under the HAP contract [HAP Contract – Form HUD-52641].

By endorsing the monthly check from the PHA, the owner certifies to compliance with the terms of the HAP contract. This includes certification that the owner is maintaining the unit and premises in accordance with HQS; that the contract unit is leased to the tenant family and, to the best of the owner's knowledge, the family resides in the unit as the family's only residence; the rent to owner does not exceed rents charged by the owner for comparable unassisted units on the premises; and that the owner does not receive (other than rent to owner) any additional payments or other consideration for rent of the contract unit during the HAP term.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Late HAP Payments [24 CFR 982.451(a)(5)]

The PHA is responsible for making HAP payments promptly when due to the owner, in accordance with the terms of the HAP contract. After the first two calendar months of the HAP contract term, the HAP contract provides for penalties if the PHA fails to make the HAP payment on time.

Penalties for late HAP payments can only be imposed if 1) the penalties are in accordance with generally accepted local rental market practices and law governing penalties for late payment by tenants; 2) it is the owner's normal business practice to charge late payment penalties for both assisted and unassisted families; and 3) the owner charges the assisted family for late payment of the family's share of the rent.

The PHA is not required to pay a late payment penalty if HUD determines that the payment is late for reasons beyond the PHA's control. In addition, late payment penalties are not required if the PHA intentionally delays or denies payment as a remedy to an owner breach of the HAP contract [HCV Guidebook p. 11-7].

Termination of HAP Payments

The PHA must continue making housing assistance payments to the owner in accordance with the HAP contract as long as the tenant continues to occupy the unit and the HAP contract is not violated.

HAP payments terminate when the HAP contract terminates or when the tenancy is terminated in accordance with the terms of the lease.

If the owner has initiated eviction proceedings against the family and the family continues to reside in the unit, the PHA must continue to make housing assistance payments to the owner until the owner has obtained a court judgment or other process allowing the owner to evict the tenant.

> PHA Policy
>
> The owner must inform the PHA when the owner has initiated eviction proceedings against the family and the family continues to reside in the unit.
>
> After the owner has obtained a court judgment or other process allowing the owner to evict the tenant, the PHA will continue to make HAP payments to the owner until the family actually moves from the unit or until the family is physically evicted from the unit, whichever is earlier. The owner must inform the PHA of the date when the family actually moves from the unit or the family is physically evicted from the unit.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

13-II.D. BREACH OF HAP CONTRACT [24 CFR 982.453]

Any of the following actions by the owner constitutes a breach of the HAP contract:

- If the owner violates any obligations under the HAP contract including failure to maintain the unit in accordance with HQS
- If the owner has violated any obligation under any other HAP contract under Section 8
- If the owner has committed fraud, bribery or any other corrupt or criminal act in connection with any federal housing program
- For projects with mortgages insured by HUD or loans made by HUD, if the owner has failed to comply with the regulation ns for the applicable program; or if the owner has committed fraud, bribery or any other corrupt or criminal act in connection with the mortgage or loan
- If the owner has engaged in drug-related criminal activity
- If the owner has committed any violent criminal activity

If the PHA determines that a breach of the HAP contract has occurred, it may exercise any of its rights and remedies under the HAP contract.

The PHA rights and remedies against the owner under the HAP contract include recovery of any HAP overpayment, suspension of housing assistance payments, abatement or reduction of the housing assistance payment, termination of the payment or termination the HAP contract. The PHA may also obtain additional relief by judicial order or action.

The PHA must notify the owner of its determination and provide in writing the reasons for the determination. The notice may require the owner to take corrective action by an established deadline. The PHA must provide the owner with written notice of any reduction in housing assistance payments or the termination of the HAP contract.

PHA Policy

Before the PHA invokes a remedy against an owner, the PHA will evaluate all information and documents available to determine if the contract has been breached.

If relevant, the PHA will conduct an audit of the owner's records pertaining to the tenancy or unit.

If it is determined that the owner has breached the contract, the PHA will consider all of the relevant factors including the seriousness of the breach, the effect on the family, the owner's record of compliance and the number and seriousness of any prior HAP contract violations.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

13-II.E. HAP CONTRACT TERM AND TERMINATIONS

The term of the HAP contract runs concurrently with the term of the dwelling lease [24 CFR 982.451(a)(2)], beginning on the first day of the initial term of the lease and terminating on the last day of the term of the lease, including any lease term extensions.

The HAP contract and the housing assistance payments made under the HAP contract terminate if [HCV Guidebook pp.11-4 and 11-5, pg. 15-3]:

- The owner or the family terminates the lease;
- The lease expires;
- The PHA terminates the HAP contract;
- The PHA terminates assistance for the family;
- The family moves from the assisted unit. In this situation, the owner is entitled to keep the housing assistance payment for the month when the family moves out of the unit.
- 180 calendar days have elapsed since the PHA made the last housing assistance payment to the owner;
- The family is absent from the unit for longer than the maximum period permitted by the PHA;
- The Annual Contributions Contract (ACC) between the PHA and HUD expires
- The PHA elects to terminate the HAP contract.

PHA Policy

The PHA may elect to terminate the HAP contract in each of the following situations:

Available program funding is not sufficient to support continued assistance for families in the program [24 CFR 982.454];

The unit does not meet HQS size requirements due to change in family composition [24 CFR 982.403] – see chapter 8;

The unit does not meet HQS [24 CFR 982.404] – see chapter 8;

The family breaks up [HUD Form 52641] – see chapter 3;

The owner breaches the HAP contract [24 CFR 982.453(b)] – see Section 13-II.D.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

If the PHA terminates the HAP contract, the PHA must give the owner and the family written notice. The notice must specify the reasons for the termination and the effective date of the termination. Once a HAP contract is terminated, no further HAP payments may be made under that contract [HCV Guidebook pg.15-4].

PHA Policy

In all cases, the HAP contract terminates at the end of the calendar month that follows the calendar month in which the PHA gives written notice to the owner. The owner is not entitled to any housing assistance payment after this period, and must return to the PHA any housing assistance payment received after this period.

If the family moves from the assisted unit into a new unit, even if the new unit is in the same building or complex as the assisted unit, the HAP contract for the assisted unit terminates. A new HAP contract would be required [HCV GB, p. 11-17].

When the family moves from an assisted unit into a new unit, the term of the HAP contract for the new unit may begin in the same month in which the family moves out of its old unit. This is not considered a duplicative subsidy [HCV GB, p. 8-22].

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

13-II.F. CHANGE IN OWNERSHIP / ASSIGNMENT OF THE HAP CONTRACT [HUD-52641]

The HAP contract cannot be assigned to a new owner without the prior written consent of the PHA.

An owner under a HAP contract must notify the PHA in writing prior to a change in the legal ownership of the unit. The owner must supply all information as requested by the PHA.

The assignment will be approved only if the new owner is qualified to become an owner under the HCV program according to the policies in Section 13-I.D. of this chapter.

Prior to approval of assignment to a new owner, the new owner must agree to be bound by and comply with the HAP contract. The agreement between the new owner and the former owner must be in writing and in a form that the PHA finds acceptable. The new owner must provide the PHA with a copy of the executed agreement.

PHA Policy

The PHA must receive a single signed, written statement from the existing and new owners stating the name and address of the new HAP payee and the effective date of the assignment in order to change the HAP payee under an outstanding HAP contract.

The new owner must also provide:

- A copy of the owner's IRS Form W-9, Request for Taxpayer Identification Number and Certification, or the social security number of the new owner;
- A written agreement to comply with the terms of the HAP contract; and

If the new owner does not agree to an assignment of the HAP contract, or fails to provide the necessary documents, the PHA will terminate the HAP contract with the old owner. If the new owner wants to offer the family a new lease, and the family elects to stay with continued assistance, the PHA will process the leasing in accordance with the policies in chapter 9.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Chapter 14

PROGRAM INTEGRITY

INTRODUCTION

The PHA is committed to ensuring that subsidy funds made available to the PHA are spent in accordance with HUD requirements.

This chapter covers HUD and PHA policies designed to prevent, detect, investigate and resolve instances of program abuse or fraud. It also describes the actions that will be taken in the case of unintentional errors and omissions.

Part I: Preventing, Detecting, and Investigating Errors and Program Abuse. This part presents PHA policies related to preventing, detecting, and investigating errors and program abuse.

Part II: Corrective Measures and Penalties. This part describes the corrective measures the PHA must and may take when errors or program abuses are found.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART I: PREVENTING, DETECTING, AND INVESTIGATING ERRORS AND PROGRAM ABUSE

14-I.A. PREVENTING ERRORS AND PROGRAM ABUSE

PHA Policy

The PHA anticipates that the vast majority of families, owners, and PHA employees intend to and will comply with program requirements and make reasonable efforts to avoid errors.

To ensure that the PHA's HCV program is administered effectively and according to the highest ethical and legal standards, the PHA will employ a variety of techniques to ensure that both errors and intentional program abuse are rare.

The PHA will discuss program compliance and integrity issues during the voucher briefing sessions described in Chapter 5.

The PHA will provide each applicant and participant with the publication *Things You Should Know (HUD-1140-OIG)* that explains the types of actions a family must avoid and the penalties for program abuse.

The PHA will place a warning statement about the penalties for fraud (as described in the False Statement Act, U.S.C. 1001 and 1010) on key PHA forms and form letters that request information from a family or owner.

PHA staff will be required to review and explain the contents of all HUD- and PHA-required forms prior to requesting family member signatures.

The PHA will provide each PHA employee with the necessary training on program rules and the organization's standards of conduct and ethics.

For purposes of this chapter the term *error* refers to an unintentional error or omission. P*rogram abuse or fraud* refers to a single act or pattern of actions that constitute a false statement, omission, or concealment of a substantial fact, made with the intent to deceive or mislead.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

14-I.B. DETECTING ERRORS AND PROGRAM ABUSE

In addition to taking steps to prevent errors and program abuse, the PHA will use a variety of activities to detect errors and program abuse.

Quality Control and Analysis of Data

Under the Section 8 Management Assessment Program (SEMAP), HUD requires the PHA to review a random sample of tenant records annually to determine if the records conform to program requirements and to conduct quality control inspections of a sample of units to ensure HQS compliance [24 CFR, Part 985]. (See Chapter 16 for additional information about SEMAP requirements).

PHA Policy

In addition to the SEMAP quality control requirements, the PHA will employ a variety of methods to detect errors and program abuse.

The PHA routinely will use available sources of up-front income verification to compare with family-provided information.

At each annual reexamination, current information provided by the family will be compared to information provided at the last annual reexamination to identify inconsistencies and incomplete information.

The PHA will compare family-reported income and expenditures to detect possible unreported income.

Independent Audits and HUD Monitoring

OMB Circular A-133 requires all PHAs that expend $500,000 or more in federal awards annually to have an independent audit (IPA). In addition, HUD conducts periodic on-site and automated monitoring of PHA activities and notifies the PHA of errors and potential cases of program abuse.

PHA Policy

The PHA will use the results reported in any IPA or HUD monitoring reports to identify potential program abuses as well as to assess the effectiveness of the PHA's error detection and abuse prevention efforts.

Individual Reporting of Possible Errors and Program Abuse

PHA Policy

The PHA will encourage staff, program participants, and the public to report possible program abuse.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

When the PHA Will Investigate

PHA Policy

The PHA will review all referrals, specific allegations, complaints, and tips from any source including other agencies, companies, and individuals, to determine if they warrant investigation.

The PHA will investigate inconsistent information related to the family that is identified through file reviews and the verification process.

Consent to Release of Information [24 CFR 982.516]

The PHA may investigate possible instances of error or abuse using all available PHA and public records. If necessary, the PHA will require HCV families to give consent to the release of additional information.

Analysis and Findings

PHA Policy

The PHA will base its evaluation on a preponderance of the evidence collected during its investigation.

Preponderance of the evidence is defined as evidence which is of greater weight or more convincing than the evidence which is offered in opposition to it; that is, evidence that as a whole shows that the fact sought to be proved is more probable than not. Preponderance of evidence may not be determined by the number of witnesses, but by the greater weight of all evidence

For each investigation the PHA will determine (1) whether an error or program abuse has occurred, (2) whether any amount of money is owed the PHA, and (3) what corrective measures or penalties will be assessed.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Consideration of Remedies

All errors and instances of program abuse must be corrected prospectively. Whether the PHA will enforce other corrective actions and penalties depends upon the nature of the error or program abuse.

PHA Policy

In the case of family-caused errors or program abuse, the PHA will take into consideration (1) the seriousness of the offense and the extent of participation or culpability of individual family members, (2) any special circumstances surrounding the case, (3) any mitigating circumstances related to the disability of a family member, (4) the effects of a particular remedy on family members who were not involved in the offense.

In the case of owner-caused errors or program abuse, the PHA will take into consideration (1) the seriousness of the offense, (2) the length of time since the violation has occurred, and (3) the effects of a particular remedy on family members who were not involved in the offense.

Notice and Appeals

PHA Policy

The PHA will inform the relevant party in writing of its findings and remedies. The notice will include (1) a description of the error or program abuse, (2) the remedies to be employed, and (3) the families right to appeal the results through the informal review or hearing process, if applicable (see Chapter 16).

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

14-II.A. SUBSIDY UNDER- OR OVERPAYMENTS

A subsidy under- or overpayment includes (1) an incorrect housing assistance payment to the owner, (2) an incorrect family share established for the family, and (3) an incorrect utility reimbursement to a family.

Corrections

Whether the incorrect subsidy determination is an overpayment or underpayment of subsidy, the PHA must promptly correct the HAP, family share, and any utility reimbursement prospectively.

PHA Policy

Increases in the family share will be implemented only after the family has received 30 days notice.

Any decreases in family share will become effective the first of the month following the discovery of the error.

Reimbursement

Whether the family or owner is required to reimburse the PHA or the PHA is required to make retroactive subsidy payments to the owner or family depends upon which party is responsible for the incorrect subsidy payment and whether the action taken was an error or program abuse. Policies regarding reimbursement are discussed in the three sections that follow.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

14-II.B. FAMILY-CAUSED ERRORS AND PROGRAM ABUSE

Family obligations and general administrative requirements for participating in the program are discussed throughout this plan. This section deals specifically with errors and program abuse by family members.

An incorrect subsidy determination caused by a family generally would be the result of incorrect reporting of family composition, income, assets, or expenses, but also would include instances in which the family knowingly allows the PHA to use incorrect information provided by a third party.

Family Reimbursement to PHA [HCV GB pp. 22-12 to 22-13]

PHA Policy

In the case of family-caused errors or program abuse, the family will be required to repay any excess subsidy received. The PHA may, but is not required to, offer the family a repayment agreement in accordance with Chapter 16. If the family fails to repay the excess subsidy, the PHA will terminate the family's assistance in accordance with the policies in Chapter 12.

PHA Reimbursement to Family [HCV GB p. 22-12]

PHA Policy

The PHA will not reimburse the family for any underpayment of assistance when the underpayment clearly is caused by the family.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Prohibited Actions

An applicant or participant in the HCV program must not knowingly:

- Make a false statement to the PHA [Title 18 U.S.C. Section 1001].
- Commit fraud, bribery, or any other corrupt or criminal act in connection with any federal housing program [24 CFR 982.552(c)(iv)].

PHA Policy

Any of the following will be considered evidence of family program abuse:

Payment to the owner in excess of amounts authorized by the PHA for rent, security deposit, and additional services

Offering bribes or illegal gratuities to the PHA Board of Commissioners, employees, contractors, or other PHA representatives

Offering payments or other incentives to the owner or a third party as an inducement for the third party to make false or misleading statements to the PHA on the family's behalf

Use of a false name or the use of falsified, forged, or altered documents

Intentional misreporting of family information or circumstances (e.g. income, family composition)

Omitted facts that were obviously known by a family member (e.g., not reporting employment income)

Admission of program abuse by an adult family member

The PHA may determine other actions to be program abuse based upon a preponderance of the evidence, as defined earlier in this chapter.

Penalties for Program Abuse

In the case of program abuse caused by a family the PHA may, at its discretion, impose any of the following remedies.

- The PHA may require the family to repay excess subsidy amounts paid by the PHA, as described earlier in this section.
- The PHA may require, as a condition of receiving or continuing assistance, that a culpable family member not reside in the unit. See policies in Chapter 3 (for applicants) and Chapter 12 (for participants).
- The PHA may deny or terminate the family's assistance following the policies set forth in Chapter 3 and Chapter 12 respectively.
- The PHA may refer the family for state or federal criminal prosecution as described in section 14-II.E.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

14-II.C. OWNER-CAUSED ERROR OR PROGRAM ABUSE

Owner requirements that are part of the regular process of offering, leasing, and maintaining a unit (e.g., HQS compliance, fair housing) are addressed in the appropriate chapters of this plan. This section focuses on errors and program abuse by owners.

An incorrect subsidy determination caused by an owner generally would be the result of an incorrect owner statement about the characteristics of the assisted unit (e.g., the number of bedrooms, which utilities are paid by the family). It also includes accepting duplicate housing assistance payments for the same unit in the same month, or after a family no longer resides in the unit.

Owner Reimbursement to the PHA

In all cases of overpayment of subsidy caused by the owner, the owner must repay to the PHA any excess subsidy received. The PHA may recover overpaid amounts by withholding housing assistance payments due for subsequent months, or if the debt is large, the PHA may allow the owner to pay in installments over a period of time [HCV GB p. 22-13].

PHA Policy

In cases where the owner has received excess subsidy, the PHA will require the owner to repay the amount owed in accordance with the policies in Section 16-IV.B.

Prohibited Owner Actions

An owner participating in the HCV program must not:

- Make any false statement to the PHA [Title 18 U.S.C. Section 1001].
- Commit fraud, bribery, or any other corrupt or criminal act in connection with any federal housing program [24 CFR 982.453(a)(3)] including:

PHA Policy

Any of the following will be considered evidence of owner program abuse:

Charging the family rent above or below the amount specified by the PHA

Charging a security deposit other than that specified in the family's lease

Charging the family for services that are provided to unassisted tenants at no extra charge

Knowingly accepting housing assistance payments for any month(s) after the family has vacated the unit

Knowingly accepting incorrect or excess housing assistance payments

Offering bribes or illegal gratuities to the PHA Board of Commissioners, employees, contractors, or other PHA representatives

Offering payments or other incentives to an HCV family as an inducement for the family to make false or misleading statements to the PHA

Residing in the unit with an assisted family

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Remedies and Penalties

When the PHA determines that the owner has committed program abuse, the PHA may take any of the following actions:

- Require the owner to repay excess housing assistance payments, as discussed earlier in this section and in accordance with the policies in Chapter 16.
- Terminate the HAP contract (See Chapter 13).
- Bar the owner from future participation in any PHA programs.
- Refer the case to state or federal officials for criminal prosecution as described in section 14-II.E.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

14-II.D. PHA-CAUSED ERRORS OR PROGRAM ABUSE

The responsibilities and expectations of PHA staff with respect to normal program administration are discussed throughout this plan. This section specifically addresses actions of a PHA staff member that are considered errors or program abuse related to the HCV program. Additional standards of conduct may be provided in the PHA personnel policy.

PHA caused incorrect subsidy determinations include (1) failing to correctly apply HCV rules regarding family composition, income, assets, and expenses, (2) assigning the incorrect voucher size to a family, and (3) errors in calculation.

Repayment to the PHA

Neither a family nor an owner is required to repay an overpayment of subsidy if the error or program abuse is caused by PHA staff [HCV GB. 22-12].

PHA Reimbursement to Family or Owner

The PHA must reimburse a family for any underpayment of subsidy, regardless of whether the underpayment was the result of staff-caused error or staff or owner program abuse. Funds for this reimbursement must come from the PHA's administrative fee reserves [HCV GB p. 22-12].

Prohibited Activities

PHA Policy

Any of the following will be considered evidence of program abuse by PHA staff:

Failing to comply with any HCV program requirements for personal gain

Failing to comply with any HCV program requirements as a result of a conflict of interest relationship with any applicant, participant, or owner

Seeking or accepting anything of material value from applicants, participating families, vendors, owners, contractors, or other persons who provide services or materials to the PHA

Disclosing confidential or proprietary information to outside parties

Gaining profit as a result of insider knowledge of PHA activities, policies, or practices

Misappropriating or misusing HCV funds

Destroying, concealing, removing, or inappropriately using any records related to the HCV program

Committing any other corrupt or criminal act in connection with any federal housing program

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

14-II.E. CRIMINAL PROSECUTION

PHA Policy

At its' discretion, the PHA may refer any case to the proper authorities for criminal prosecution.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

14-II.F . FRAUD AND PROGRAM ABUSE RECOVERIES

The PHA may retain a portion of program fraud losses that the PHA recovers from a family or owner through litigation, court order, or a repayment agreement [24 CFR 982.163].

The PHA must be the principal party initiating or sustaining the action to recover amounts due from tenants that are due as a result of fraud and abuse. 24 CFR 792.202 permits the PHA to retain the greater of:

- 50 percent of the amount it actually collects from a judgment, litigation (including settlement of a lawsuit) or an administrative repayment agreement, or
- Reasonable and necessary costs that the PHA incurs related to the collection including costs of investigation, legal fees, and agency collection fees.

The family must be afforded the opportunity for an informal hearing in accordance with requirements in 24 CFR 982.555.

If HUD incurs costs on behalf of the PHA related to the collection, these costs must be deducted from the amount retained by the PHA.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

SPECIAL HOUSING TYPES
[24 CFR 982 Subpart M]

INTRODUCTION

The PHA may permit a family to use any of the special housing types discussed in this chapter. However, the PHA is not required to permit families receiving assistance in its jurisdiction to use these housing types, except that PHAs must permit use of any special housing type if needed as a reasonable accommodation for a person with a disability. The PHA also may limit the number of families who receive HCV assistance in these housing types and cannot require families to use a particular housing type. No special funding is provided for special housing types.

PHA Policy

Families will be able to utilize the following special housing types:

Part VI: Manufactured Homes (including manufactured home space rental)

Part VII: Homeownership

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART I. SINGLE ROOM OCCUPANCY

[24 CFR 982.602 through 982.605]

15-I.A. OVERVIEW

A single room occupancy (SRO) unit provides living and sleeping space for the exclusive use of the occupant but requires the occupant to share sanitary and/or food preparation facilities with others. More than one person may not occupy an SRO unit. HCV regulations do not limit the number of units in an SRO facility, but the size of a facility may be limited by local ordinances.

When providing HCV assistance in an SRO unit, a separate lease and HAP contract are executed for each assisted person, and the standard form of the HAP contract is used.

15-I.B. PAYMENT STANDARD, UTILITY ALLOWANCE, AND HAP CALCULATION

The payment standard for SRO housing is 75 percent of the 0-bedroom payment standard amount on the PHA's payment standard schedule.

The utility allowance for an assisted person residing in SRO housing is 75 percent of the zero bedroom utility allowance.

The HAP for an assisted occupant in an SRO facility is the lower of the SRO payment standard amount minus the TTP or the gross rent for the unit minus the TTP.

15-I.C. HOUSING QUALITY STANDARDS (HQS)

HQS requirements described in Chapter 8 apply to SRO housing except as modified below.

- *Access*: Access doors to the SRO unit must have working locks for privacy. The occupant must be able to access the unit without going through any other unit. Each unit must have immediate access to two or more approved means of exit from the building, appropriately marked and leading to safe and open space at ground level. The SRO unit must also have any other means of exit required by State or local law.
- *Fire Safety*: All SRO facilities must have a sprinkler system that protects major spaces. "Major spaces" are defined as hallways, common areas, and any other areas specified in local fire, building, or safety codes. SROs must also have hard-wired smoke detectors, and any other fire and safety equipment required by state or local law.

  Sanitary facilities and space and security standards must meet local code requirements for SRO housing. In the absence of local code standards the requirements discussed below apply [24 CFR 982.605].

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- *Sanitary Facilities*: At least one flush toilet that can be used in privacy, a lavatory basin, and a bathtub or shower in proper operating condition must be provided for each six persons (or fewer) residing in the SRO facility. If the SRO units are leased only to men, flush urinals may be substituted for up to one half of the required number of toilets. Sanitary facilities must be reasonably accessible from a common hall or passageway, and may not be located more than one floor above or below the SRO unit. They may not be located below grade unless the SRO units are located on that level.

- *Space and Security*: An SRO unit must contain at least 110 square feet of floor space, and at least four square feet of closet space with an unobstructed height of at least five feet, for use by the occupant. If the closet space is less than four square feet, the habitable floor space in the SRO unit must be increased by the amount of the deficiency. Exterior doors and windows accessible from outside the SRO unit must be lockable.

  Because no children live in SRO housing, the housing quality standards applicable to lead-based paint do not apply.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART II. CONGREGATE HOUSING

[24 CFR 982.606 through 982.609]

15-II.A. OVERVIEW

Congregate housing is intended for use by elderly persons or persons with disabilities. A congregate housing facility contains a shared central kitchen and dining area and a private living area for the individual household that includes at least a living room, bedroom and bathroom. Food service for residents must be provided.

If approved by the PHA, a family member or live-in aide may reside with the elderly person or person with disabilities. The PHA must approve a live-in aide if needed as a reasonable accommodation so that the program is readily accessible to and usable by persons with disabilities.

When providing HCV assistance in congregate housing, a separate lease and HAP contract are executed for each assisted family, and the standard form of the HAP contract is used.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

15-II.B. PAYMENT STANDARD, UTILITY ALLOWANCE, AND HAP CALCULATION

The payment standard for an individual unit in a congregate housing facility is based on the number of rooms in the private living area. If there is only one room in the unit (not including the bathroom or the kitchen, if a kitchen is provided), the PHA must use the payment standard for a 0-bedroom unit. If the unit has two or more rooms (other than the bathroom and the kitchen), the PHA must use the 1-bedroom payment standard.

The HAP for an assisted occupant in a congregate housing facility is the lower of the applicable payment standard minus the TTP or the gross rent for the unit minus the TTP.

The gross rent for the unit for the purpose of calculating HCV assistance is the shelter portion (including utilities) of the resident's monthly housing expense only. The residents' costs for food service should not be included in the rent for a congregate housing unit.

15-II.C. HOUSING QUALITY STANDARDS

HQS requirements as described in Chapter 8 apply to congregate housing except for the requirements stated below.

> Congregate housing must have (1) a refrigerator of appropriate size in the private living area of each resident; (2) a central kitchen and dining facilities located within the premises and accessible to the residents, and (3) food service for the residents, that is not provided by the residents themselves.
>
> The housing quality standards applicable to lead-based paint do not apply.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART III. GROUP HOME

[24 CFR 982.610 through 982.614 and HCV GB p. 7-4]

15-III.A. OVERVIEW

A group home is a state-licensed facility intended for occupancy by elderly persons and/or persons with disabilities. Except for live-in aides, all persons living in a group home, whether assisted or not, must be elderly persons or persons with disabilities. Persons living in a group home must not require continuous medical or nursing care.

A group home consists of bedrooms for residents, which can be shared by no more than two people, and a living room, kitchen, dining area, bathroom, and other appropriate social, recreational, or community space that may be shared with other residents.

No more than 12 persons may reside in a group home including assisted and unassisted residents and any live-in aides.

If approved by the PHA, a live-in aide may live in the group home with a person with disabilities. The PHA must approve a live-in aide if needed as a reasonable accommodation so that the program is readily accessible to and usable by persons with disabilities.

When providing HCV assistance in a group home, a separate lease and HAP contract is executed for each assisted family, and the standard form of the HAP contract is used.

15-III.B. PAYMENT STANDARD, UTILITY ALLOWANCE, AND HAP CALCULATION

Unless there is a live-in aide, the family unit size for an assisted occupant of a group home must be 0- or 1-bedroom, depending on the PHA's subsidy standard. If there is a live-in aide, the aide must be counted in determining the household's unit size.

The payment standard used to calculate the HAP is the lower of the payment standard for the family unit size or the prorata share of the payment standard for the group home size. The prorata share is calculated by dividing the number of persons in the assisted household by the number of persons (assisted and unassisted) living in the group home.

The HAP for an assisted occupant in a group home is the lower of the payment standard minus the TTP or the gross rent minus the TTP.

The utility allowance for an assisted occupant in a group home is the prorata share of the utility allowance for the group home.

The rents paid for participants residing in group homes are subject to generally applicable standards for rent reasonableness. The rent for an assisted person must not exceed the prorata portion of the reasonable rent for the group home. In determining reasonable rent, the PHA should consider whether sanitary facilities and facilities for food preparation and service are common facilities or private facilities.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

15-III.C. HOUSING QUALITY STANDARDS

HQS requirements described in Chapter 8 apply to group homes except for the requirements stated below.

- *Sanitary Facilities*: A group home must have at least one bathroom in the facility, with a flush toilet that can be used in privacy, a fixed basin with hot and cold running water, and a shower or bathtub with hot and cold running water. A group home may contain private or common bathrooms. However, no more than four residents can be required to share a bathroom.
- *Food Preparation and Service*: Group home units must contain a kitchen and dining area with adequate space to store, prepare, and serve food. The facilities for food preparation and service may be private or may be shared by the residents. The kitchen must contain a range, an oven, a refrigerator, and a sink with hot and cold running water. The sink must drain into an approvable public or private disposal system.
- *Space and Security*: Group homes must contain at least one bedroom of appropriate size for every two people, and a living room, kitchen, dining area, bathroom, and other appropriate social, recreational, or community space that may be shared with other residents.
- *Structure and Material*: To avoid any threat to the health and safety of the residents, group homes must be structurally sound. Elevators must be in good condition. Group homes must be accessible to and usable by residents with disabilities.
- *Site and Neighborhood*: Group homes must be located in a residential setting. The site and neighborhood should be reasonably free from hazards to the health, safety, and general welfare of the residents, and should not be subject to serious adverse conditions, such as:
  - Dangerous walks or steps
  - Instability
  - Flooding, poor drainage
  - Septic tank back-ups
  - Sewage hazards
  - Mud slides
  - Abnormal air pollution
  - Smoke or dust
  - Excessive noise
  - Vibrations or vehicular traffic
  - Excessive accumulations of trash
  - Vermin or rodent infestation, and
  - Fire hazards.

The housing quality standards applicable to lead-based paint do not apply.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART IV. SHARED HOUSING

[24 CFR 982.615 through 982.618]

15-IV.I. OVERVIEW

Shared housing is a single housing unit occupied by an assisted family and another resident or residents. The shared unit consists of both common space for use by the occupants of the unit and separate private space for each assisted family.

An assisted family may share a unit with other persons assisted under the HCV program or with other unassisted persons. The owner of a shared housing unit may reside in the unit, but housing assistance may not be paid on behalf of the owner. The resident owner may not be related by blood or marriage to the assisted family.

If approved by the PHA, a live-in aide may reside with the family to care for a person with disabilities. The PHA must approve a live-in aide if needed as a reasonable accommodation so that the program is readily accessible to and usable by persons with disabilities.

When providing HCV assistance in shared housing, a separate lease and HAP contract are executed for each assisted family, and the standard form of the HAP contract is used.

15-IV.B. PAYMENT STANDARD, UTILITY ALLOWANCE AND HAP CALCULATION

The payment standard for a family in shared housing is the lower of the payment standard for the family unit size or the prorata share of the payment standard for the shared housing unit size.

The prorata share is calculated by dividing the number of bedrooms available for occupancy by the assisted family in the private space by the total number of bedrooms in the unit.

The HAP for a family in shared housing is the lower of the payment standard minus the TTP or the gross rent minus the TTP. The utility allowance for an assisted family living in shared housing is the prorata share of the utility allowance for the shared housing unit.

The rents paid for families living in shared housing are subject to generally applicable standards for rent reasonableness. The rent paid to the owner for the assisted family must not exceed the pro-rata portion of the reasonable rent for the shared unit. In determining reasonable rent, the PHA should consider whether sanitary and food preparation areas are private or shared.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

15-IV.C. HOUSING QUALITY STANDARDS

The PHA may not give approval to reside in shared housing unless the entire unit, including the portion of the unit available for use by the assisted family under its lease, meets the housing quality standards.

HQS requirements described in Chapter 8 apply to shared housing except for the requirements stated below.

- *Facilities Available for the Family*: Facilities available to the assisted family, whether shared or private, must include a living room, a bathroom, and food preparation and refuse disposal facilities.
- *Space and Security*: The entire unit must provide adequate space and security for all assisted and unassisted residents. The private space for each assisted family must contain at least one bedroom for each two persons in the family. The number of bedrooms in the private space of an assisted family must not be less than the family unit size. A 0-bedroom or 1-bedroom unit may not be used for shared housing.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART V. COOPERATIVE HOUSING

[24 CFR 982.619]

15-V.A. OVERVIEW

This part applies to rental assistance for a cooperative member residing in cooperative housing. It does not apply to assistance for a cooperative member who has purchased membership under the HCV homeownership option, or to rental assistance for a family that leases a cooperative housing unit from a cooperative member.

A cooperative is a form of ownership (nonprofit corporation or association) in which the residents purchase memberships in the ownership entity. Rather than being charged “rent” a cooperative member is charged a “carrying charge.”

When providing HCV assistance in cooperative housing, the standard form of the HAP contract is used.

15-V.B. PAYMENT STANDARD, UTILITY ALLOWANCE AND HAP CALCULATION

The payment standard and utility allowance are determined according to regular HCV program requirements.

The HAP for a cooperative housing unit is the lower of the payment standard minus the TTP or the monthly carrying charge for the unit, plus any utility allowance, minus the TTP. The monthly carrying charge includes the member’s share of the cooperative debt service, operating expenses, and necessary payments to cooperative reserve funds. The carrying charge does not include down payments or other payments to purchase the cooperative unit or to amortize a loan made to the family for this purpose.

15-V.C. HOUSING QUALITY STANDARDS

All standard HQS requirements apply to cooperative housing units. There are no additional HQS requirements.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART VI. MANUFACTURED HOMES

[24 CFR 982.620 through 982.624]

15-VI.A. OVERVIEW

A manufactured home is a manufactured structure, transportable in one or more parts, that is built on a permanent chassis, and designed for use as a principal place of residence. HCV-assisted families may occupy manufactured homes in two different ways.

(1) A family can choose to rent a manufactured home already installed on a space and the PHA must permit it. In this instance program rules are the same as when a family rents any other residential housing, except that there are special HQS requirements as provided in 15-VI.D below.

(2) HUD also permits an otherwise eligible family that owns a manufactured home to rent a space for the manufactured home and receive HCV assistance with the rent for the space. PHAs may, but are not required to, provide assistance for such families.

15-VI.B. SPECIAL POLICIES FOR MANUFACTURED HOME OWNERS WHO LEASE A SPACE

Family Income

In determining the annual income of families leasing manufactured home spaces, the value of the family's equity in the manufactured home in which the family resides is not counted as a family asset.

Lease and HAP Contract

There is a separate Tenancy Addendum (Form 52642-a) and separate HAP Contract (Form 52642) for this special housing type.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Payment Standards

The FMR for a manufactured home space is generally 40 percent of the published FMR for a 2-bedroom unit or, where approved by HUD, the 40th percentile of the rental distribution of manufactured home spaces for the FMR area. The PHA may establish a payment standard for manufactured home spaces that is between 90-110 percent of the FMR for manufactured home spaces.

Utility Allowance

The PHA must establish utility allowances for manufactured home space rental. For the first 12 months of the initial lease term only, the allowance must include an amount for a utility hook-up charge if the family actually incurred a hook up charge because of a move. This allowance will not be given to a family that leases in place. Utility allowances for manufactured home space must not include the costs of digging a well or installing a septic system.

Space Rent

The space rent is the sum of the rent to the owner for the manufactured home space, any charges for maintenance and management provided by the owner, and the utility allowance for tenant-paid utilities.

Housing Assistance Payment

The HAP for a manufactured home space under the housing choice voucher program is the lower of the payment standard minus the TTP or the (gross) manufactured home space rent minus the TTP.

Rent Reasonableness

Initially, and annually thereafter the PHA must determine that the rent for the manufactured home space is reasonable based on rents for comparable manufactured home spaces. The PHA must consider the location and size of the space, and any services and maintenance to be provided by the owner. By accepting the monthly HAP check, the owner certifies that the rent does not exceed rents charged by the owner for comparable unassisted spaces in the manufactured home park or elsewhere.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

15-VI.D. HOUSING QUALITY STANDARDS

Under either type of occupancy described in 15-VI.A above, the manufactured home must meet all HQS performance requirements and acceptability criteria discussed in Chapter 8 of this plan. In addition, the following requirement applies:

Manufactured Home Tie-Down

A manufactured home must be placed on the site in a stable manner, and must be free from hazards such as sliding or wind damage. The home must be securely anchored by a tie-down device that distributes and transfers the loads imposed by the unit to appropriate ground anchors to resist overturning and sliding.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART VII. HOMEOWNERSHIP

[24 CFR 982.625 through 982.643]

15-VII.A. OVERVIEW [24 CFR 982.625]

The homeownership option is used to assist a family residing in a home purchased and owned by one or more members of the family. A family assisted under this option may be newly admitted or an existing participant in the HCV program. The PHA must have the capacity to operate a successful HCV homeownership program as defined by the regulations.

There are two forms of homeownership assistance a PHA may offer under this option: monthly homeownership assistance payments, or a single down payment assistance grant. PHAs may choose to offer either or both forms of homeownership assistance, or choose not to offer either. If a PHA offers both forms of assistance, a family must choose which form of assistance to receive.

The PHA must offer either form of homeownership assistance if needed as a reasonable accommodation so that the program is readily accessible to and usable by persons with disabilities. It is the sole responsibility of the PHA to determine whether it is reasonable to implement a homeownership program as a reasonable accommodation. The PHA must determine what is reasonable based on the specific circumstances and individual needs of the person with a disability. The PHA may determine that it is not reasonable to offer homeownership assistance as a reasonable accommodation in cases where the PHA has otherwise opted not to implement a homeownership program.

The PHA must approve a live-in aide if needed as a reasonable accommodation so that the program is readily accessible to and usable by persons with disabilities.

PHA Policy

The PHA has instituted a minimum homeowner down payment requirement of at least three percent of the purchase price, and requires that at least one percent of the purchase price come from the family's personal resources.

The PHA will offer both the monthly homeownership assistance payments and the down payment assistance program (when permitted by HUD). Families selected to receive homeownership assistance will have the choice between the two options.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

15-VII.B. FAMILY ELIGIBILITY [24 CFR 982.627]

The family must meet all of the requirements listed below before the commencement of homeownership assistance. The PHA may also establish additional initial requirements as long as they are described in the PHA administrative plan.

- The family must have been admitted to the Housing Choice Voucher program.
- The family must qualify as a first-time homeowner, or may be a cooperative member.
- The family must meet the Federal minimum income requirement. The family must have a gross annual income equal to the Federal minimum wage multiplied by 2000, based on the income of adult family members who will own the home. The PHA may establish a higher income standard for families. However, a family that meets the federal minimum income requirement (but not the PHA's requirement) will be considered to meet the minimum income requirement if it can demonstrate that it has been pre-qualified or pre-approved for financing that is sufficient to purchase an eligible unit.
- For disabled families, the minimum income requirement is equal to the current SSI monthly payment for an individual living alone, multiplied by 12.
- For elderly or disabled families, welfare assistance payments for adult family members who will own the home will be included in determining whether the family meets the minimum income requirement. It will not be included for other families.
- The family must satisfy the employment requirements by demonstrating that one or more adult members of the family who will own the home at commencement of homeownership assistance is currently employed on a full-time basis (the term 'full-time employment' means not less than an average of 30 hours per week); and has been continuously so employed during the year before commencement of homeownership assistance for the family.
- The employment requirement does not apply to elderly and disabled families. In addition, if a family, other than an elderly or disabled family includes a person with disabilities, the PHA must grant an exemption from the employment requirement if the PHA determines that it is needed as a reasonable accommodation.
- The family has not defaulted on a mortgage securing debt to purchase a home under the homeownership option
- Except for cooperative members who have acquired cooperative membership shares prior to commencement of homeownership assistance, no family member has a present ownership interest in a residence at the commencement of homeownership assistance for the purchase of any home.
- Except for cooperative members who have acquired cooperative membership shares prior to the commencement of homeownership assistance, the family has entered a contract of sale in accordance with 24 CFR 982.631(c).

PHA Policy

The PHA will not establish a higher minimum income standard for disabled and/or non-disabled families.

PHA Policy

Families will be considered “continuously employed” if the break in employment does not exceed 30 days and did not occur within the 6 month period immediately prior to the family’s request to utilize the homeownership option.

The PHA will count self-employment in a business when determining whether the family meets the employment requirement.

The PHA will impose additional eligibility requirements. To be eligible to participate in the homeownership option, families must meet the following criteria:

The family is not within the initial one-year period of a HAP Contract.

The family does not owe money to the PHA.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

15-VII.C. SELECTION OF FAMILIES [24 CFR 982.626]

Unless otherwise provided (under the homeownership option), the PHA may limit homeownership assistance to families or purposes defined by the PHA, and may prescribe additional requirements for commencement of homeownership assistance for a family. Any such limits or additional requirements must be described in the PHA administrative plan.

If the PHA limits the number of families that may participate in the homeownership option, the PHA must establish a system by which to select families to participate.

PHA Policy

The PHA will establish no limit as to the number homeownership units per year.

Families who have been participating in the PHA's Family Self-Sufficiency program for at least six months, or have graduated from the FSS program, will be given preference over other families. Elderly and disabled families will automatically be given this preference.

Within preference and non-preference categories, families will be selected according to the date and time their application for participation in the homeownership option is submitted to the PHA.

All families must meet eligibility requirements as defined in Section 15-VII.B. of this plan..

15-VII.D. ELIGIBLE UNITS [24 CFR 982.628]

In order for a unit to be eligible, the PHA must determine that the unit satisfies all of the following requirements:

- The unit must meet HUD's "eligible housing" requirements. The unit may not be any of the following:
  - A public housing or Indian housing unit;
  - A unit receiving Section 8 project-based assistance;
  - A nursing home, board and care home, or facility providing continual psychiatric, medical or nursing services;
  - A college or other school dormitory;
  - On the grounds of penal, reformatory, medical, mental, or similar public or private institutions.
- The unit must be under construction or already exist at the time the family enters into the contract of sale.
- The unit must be a one-unit property or a single dwelling unit in a cooperative or condominium.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- The unit must have been inspected by the PHA and by an independent inspector designated by the family.
- The unit must meet Housing Quality Standards (see Chapter 8).
- For a unit where the family will not own fee title to the real property (such as a manufactured home), the home must have a permanent foundation and the family must have the right to occupy the site for at least 40 years.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- For PHA-owned units all of the following conditions must be satisfied:
  - The PHA informs the family, both orally and in writing, that the family has the right to purchase any eligible unit and a PHA-owned unit is freely selected by the family without PHA pressure or steering;
  - The unit is not ineligible housing;
  - The PHA obtains the services of an independent agency to inspect the unit for compliance with HQS, review the independent inspection report, review the contract of sale, determine the reasonableness of the sales price and any PHA provided financing. All of these actions must be completed in accordance with program requirements.

The PHA must not approve the unit if the PHA has been informed that the seller is debarred, suspended, or subject to a limited denial of participation.

15-VII.E. ADDITIONAL PHA REQUIREMENTS FOR SEARCH AND PURCHASE [24 CFR 982.629]

It is the family's responsibility to find a home that meets the criteria for voucher homeownership assistance. The PHA may establish the maximum time that will be allowed for a family to locate and purchase a home, and may require the family to report on their progress in finding and purchasing a home. If the family is unable to purchase a home within the maximum time established by the PHA, the PHA may issue the family a voucher to lease a unit or place the family's name on the waiting list for a voucher.

PHA Policy

The family will be allowed 12 months to identify a unit and submit a sales contract to the PHA for review. The family will be allowed an additional 90 days to secure financing and an additional 90 days to close on the home.

During these periods, the family will continue to receive HCV rental assistance in accordance with any applicable lease and HAP contract until the family vacates the rental unit for its purchased home.

The family will not be required to report their progress on locating and purchasing a home.

If the family cannot complete the purchase of a unit within the maximum required time frame, and is not receiving rental assistance under a HAP contract at the time the search and purchase time period expires, the family will be sent a notice of termination.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

15-VII.F. HOMEOWNERSHIP COUNSELING [24 CFR 982.630]

Before commencement of homeownership assistance for a family, the family must attend and satisfactorily complete the pre-assistance homeownership and housing counseling program required by the PHA. HUD suggests the following topics for the PHA-required pre-assistance counseling:

- Home maintenance (including care of the grounds);
- Budgeting and money management;
- Credit counseling;
- How to negotiate the purchase price of a home;
- How to obtain homeownership financing and loan pre-approvals, including a description of types of financing that may be available, and the pros and cons of different types of financing;
- How to find a home, including information about homeownership opportunities, schools, and transportation in the PHA jurisdiction;
- Advantages of purchasing a home in an area that does not have a high concentration of low-income families and how to locate homes in such areas;
- Information on fair housing, including fair housing lending and local fair housing enforcement agencies; and
- Information about the Real Estate Settlement Procedures Act (12 U.S.C. 2601 et seq.) (RESPA), state and Federal truth-in-lending laws, and how to identify and avoid loans with oppressive terms and conditions.

The PHA may adapt the subjects covered in pre-assistance counseling (as listed) to local circumstances and the needs of individual families.

The PHA may also offer additional counseling after commencement of homeownership assistance (ongoing counseling). If the PHA offers a program of ongoing counseling for participants in the homeownership option, the PHA shall have discretion to determine whether the family is required to participate in the ongoing counseling.

If the PHA does not use a HUD-approved housing counseling agency to provide the counseling, the PHA should ensure that its counseling program is consistent with the counseling provided under HUD's Housing Counseling program.

PHA Policy

If required by the PHA, families must attend and complete post-purchase ongoing homeownership counseling.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Home Inspections

The PHA may not commence monthly homeownership assistance payments or provide down payment assistance grants for a family until the PHA has inspected the unit and has determined that the unit passes HQS.
An independent professional inspector selected by and paid for by the family must also inspect the unit. The independent inspection must cover major building systems and components, including foundation and structure, housing interior and exterior, and the roofing, plumbing, electrical, and heating systems. The independent inspector must be qualified to report on property conditions, including major building systems and components.

PHA Policy

The PHA may not require the family to use an independent inspector selected by the PHA. The independent inspector may not be a PHA employee or contractor, or other person under control of the PHA. The family must hire an independent professional inspector, whose report must be submitted to the PHA for review. This inspector must be certified as a Resident Home Inspector by the South Carolina Residential Builders Commission. The PHA will review the professional report in a timely fashion and, based on the presence of major physical problems, may disapprove the purchase of the home.

If the PHA disapproves the purchase of a home, the family will be notified in writing of the reasons for the disapproval.

The PHA may disapprove a unit for assistance based on information in the independent inspector's report, even if the unit was found to comply with HQS.

When the family locates a home they wish to purchase and submits a copy of their purchase offer/contract, the PHA will conduct a housing quality standards (HQS) inspection. Any items found not to meet HQS must be repaired before the unit can be determined eligible for the homeownership program.

The PHA will not conduct HQS inspections while the family is receiving homeownership assistance.

Contract of Sale

Before commencement of monthly homeownership assistance payments or receipt of a down payment assistance grant, a member or members of the family must enter into a contract of sale with the seller of the unit to be acquired by the family. The family must give the PHA a copy of the contract of sale. The contract of sale must:

- Specify the price and other terms of sale by the seller to the purchaser;
- Provide that the purchaser will arrange for a pre-purchase inspection of the dwelling unit by an independent inspector selected by the purchaser;
- Provide that the purchaser is not obligated to purchase the unit unless the inspection is satisfactory to the purchaser;
- Provide that the purchaser is not obligated to pay for any necessary repairs; and
- Contain a certification from the seller that the seller has not been debarred, suspended, or subject to a limited denial of participation under CFR part 24.

Disapproval of a Seller

In its administrative discretion, the PHA may deny approval of a seller for the same reasons a PHA may disapprove an owner under the regular HCV program [see 24 CFR 982.306(c)].

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

15-VII.H. FINANCING [24 CFR 982.632]

The PHA may establish requirements for financing purchase of a home under the homeownership option. This may include requirements concerning qualification of lenders, terms of financing, restrictions concerning debt secured by the home, lender qualifications, loan terms, and affordability of the debt. The PHA must establish policies describing these requirements in the administrative plan.

A PHA may not require that families acquire financing from one or more specified lenders, thereby restricting the family's ability to secure favorable financing terms.

PHA Policy

As a check against predatory lending, the PHA will review the financing of each purchase transaction, including estimated closing costs. The PHA will review the loans for features, such as balloon payments, adjustable rate mortgages, and unusually high interest rates, all of which are prohibited. The PHA also will not approve "seller financing" or "owner-held" mortgages. Beyond these basic criteria, the PHA will rely on the lenders to determine that the loan will be affordable to program participants.

The mortgage the family applies for must require a minimum down payment of at least 3% of the sales price with 1% of the down payment coming from the purchaser's personal funds. The PHA will not require that the family have any more than the minimum of 1% of their own money in the transaction. However, in cases where a lender is requiring a larger amount, the family may be held to the underwriting guidelines set by their lending institution.

The PHA will approve a family's request to utilize its Family Self-Sufficiency escrow account for down payment and/or closing costs when purchasing a unit under the HCV homeownership option.

15-VII.I. CONTINUED ASSISTANCE REQUIREMENTS; FAMILY OBLIGATIONS [24 CFR 982.633]

Homeownership assistance may only be paid while the family is residing in the home. If the family moves out of the home, the PHA may not continue homeownership assistance after the month when the family moves out. The family or lender is not required to refund to the PHA the homeownership assistance for the month when the family moves out.

Before commencement of homeownership assistance, the family must execute a statement in which the family agrees to comply with all family obligations under the homeownership option.

The family must comply with the following obligations:

- The family must comply with the terms of the mortgage securing debt incurred to purchase the home, or any refinancing of such debt.
- The family may not convey or transfer ownership of the home, except for purposes of financing, refinancing, or pending settlement of the estate of a deceased family member. Use and occupancy of the home are subject to 24 CFR 982.551 (h) and (i).
- The family must supply information to the PHA or HUD as specified in 24 CFR 982.551(b). The family must further supply any information required by the PHA or HUD concerning mortgage financing or refinancing, sale or transfer of any interest in the home, or homeownership expenses.
- The family must notify the PHA before moving out of the home.
- The family must notify the PHA if the family defaults on the mortgage used to purchase the home.
- No family member may have any ownership interest in any other residential property.
- The family must comply with the obligations of a participant family described in 24 CFR 982.551, except for the following provisions which do not apply to assistance under the homeownership option: 24 CFR 982.551(c), (d), (e), (f), (g) and (j).

PHA Policy

No inspections are required after the initial inspection.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

15-VII.J. MAXIMUM TERM OF HOMEOWNER ASSISTANCE [24 CFR 982.634]

Except in the case of a family that qualifies as an elderly or disabled family, other family members (described below) shall not receive homeownership assistance for more than:

- Fifteen years, if the initial mortgage incurred to finance purchase of the home has a term of 20 years or longer; or
- Ten years, in all other cases.

The maximum term described above applies to any member of the family who:

- Has an ownership interest in the unit during the time that homeownership payments are made; or
- Is the spouse of any member of the household who has an ownership interest in the unit during the time homeownership payments are made.

In the case of an elderly family, the exception only applies if the family qualifies as an elderly family at the start of homeownership assistance. In the case of a disabled family, the exception applies if at any time during receipt of homeownership assistance the family qualifies as a disabled family.

If, during the course of homeownership assistance, the family ceases to qualify as a disabled or elderly family, the maximum term becomes applicable from the date homeownership assistance commenced. However, such a family must be provided at least 6 months of homeownership assistance after the maximum term becomes applicable (provided the family is otherwise eligible to receive homeownership assistance).

If the family has received such assistance for different homes, or from different PHAs, the total of such assistance terms is subject to the maximum term described in this part.

15-VII.K. HOMEOWNERSHIP ASSISTANCE PAYMENTS AND HOMEOWNERSHIP EXPENSES [24 CFR 982.635]

The monthly homeownership assistance payment is the lower of: the voucher payment standard minus the total tenant payment, or the monthly homeownership expenses minus the total tenant payment.

In determining the amount of the homeownership assistance payment, the PHA will use the same payment standard schedule, payment standard amounts, and subsidy standards as those described in elsewhere in this plan for the Housing Choice Voucher program.

> PHA Policy
>
> The PHA's housing assistance payment will be paid directly to the lender unless the mortgage company refuses to accept payments from more than one source. In such case, the PHA's housing assistance payment will be sent to the tenant, but made payable to the mortgage company.

Homeownership assistance for a family terminates automatically 180 calendar days after the last homeownership assistance payment on behalf of the family.

The PHA must adopt policies for determining the amount of homeownership expenses to be allowed by the PHA in accordance with HUD requirements.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PHA Policy

The PHA will allow the following homeownership expenses:

Monthly homeownership payment. This includes principal and interest on initial mortgage debt, taxes and insurance, and any mortgage insurance premium, if applicable.

Utility allowance. The PHAs utility allowance for the unit, based on the current HCV utility allowance schedule.

Monthly maintenance allowance. The monthly maintenance allowance will be the annual maintenance allowance, divided by twelve. The annual maintenance allowance will be set at $500.

Monthly major repair/replacement allowance. The monthly major repair/replacement allowance will be the annual major repair/replacement allowance divided by 12. The annual major repair/replacement allowance will be set at $1,500.

Age of Home	**% of purchase price allowed**
New to 20 years	.5
21 to 30 years	1.0
31 to 40 years	1.5
41 to 50 years	2.0
51 years plus	2.5

Monthly co-op/condominium assessments. If applicable, the monthly amount of co-op or condominium association operation and maintenance assessments.

Monthly principal and interest on debt for improvements. Principal and interest for major home repair, replacements, or improvements, if applicable.

Homeownership expenses for a cooperative member may only include amounts allowed by the PHA to cover:

- The cooperative charge under the cooperative occupancy agreement including payment for real estate taxes and public assessments on the home;
- Principal and interest on initial debt incurred to finance purchase of cooperative membership shares and any refinancing of such debt;
- Home insurance;
- The PHA allowance for maintenance expenses;
- The PHA allowance for costs of major repairs and replacements;
- The PHA utility allowance for the home; and
- Principal and interest on debt incurred to finance major repairs, replacements or improvements for the home. If a member of the family is a person with disabilities, such debt may include debt incurred by the family to finance costs needed to make the home accessible for such person, if the PHA determines that allowance of such costs as homeownership expenses is needed as a reasonable accommodation so that the homeownership option is readily accessible to and usable by such person.

- Cooperative operating charges or maintenance fees assessed by the cooperative homeowner association.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

15-VII.L. PORTABILITY [24 CFR 982.636, 982.637, 982.353(b) and (c), 982.552, 982.553]

Subject to the restrictions on portability included in HUD regulations and PHA policies, a family may exercise portability if the receiving PHA is administering a voucher homeownership program and accepting new homeownership families. The receiving PHA may absorb the family into its voucher program, or bill the initial PHA.

The family must attend the briefing and counseling sessions required by the receiving PHA. The receiving PHA will determine whether the financing for, and the physical condition of the unit, are acceptable. The receiving PHA must promptly notify the initial PHA if the family has purchased an eligible unit under the program, or if the family is unable to purchase a home within the maximum time established by the PHA.

15-VII.M. MOVING WITH CONTINUED ASSISTANCE [24 CFR 982.637]

A family receiving homeownership assistance may move with continued tenant-based assistance. The family may move with voucher rental assistance or with voucher homeownership assistance. Continued tenant-based assistance for a new unit cannot begin so long as any family member holds title to the prior home.

The PHA may deny permission to move to a new unit with continued voucher assistance as follows:

- Lack of funding to provide continued assistance.
- At any time, the PHA may deny permission to move with continued rental or homeownership assistance in accordance with 24 CFR 982.638, regarding denial or termination of assistance.
- In accordance with the PHA's policy regarding number of moves within a 12-month period.

The PHA must deny the family permission to move to a new unit with continued voucher rental assistance if:

- The family defaulted on an FHA-insured mortgage; and
- The family fails to demonstrate that the family has conveyed, or will convey, title to the home, as required by HUD, to HUD or HUD's designee; and the family has moved, or will move, from the home within the period established or approved by HUD.

PHA Policy

For families participating in the homeownership option, requests to move will be approved and/or denied in accordance with PHA policies in Chapter 10.

The PHA will not require additional counseling of any families who move with continued assistance.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

15-VII.N. DENIAL OR TERMINATION OF ASSISTANCE [24 CFR 982.638]

At any time, the PHA may deny or terminate homeownership assistance in accordance with HCV program requirements in 24 CFR 982.552 (Grounds for denial or termination of assistance) or 24 CFR 982.553 (Crime by family members).

The PHA may also deny or terminate assistance for violation of participant obligations described in 24 CFR Parts 982.551 or 982.633.

The PHA must terminate voucher homeownership assistance for any member of family receiving homeownership assistance that is dispossessed from the home pursuant to a judgment or order of foreclosure on any mortgage (whether FHA insured or non-FHA) securing debt incurred to purchase the home, or any refinancing of such debt.

PHA Policy

Termination of assistance for families participating in the homeownership option will be done in accordance with the policies in Chapter 12.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

CHAPTER 16

PROGRAM ADMINISTRATION

INTRODUCTION

This chapter discusses administrative policies and practices that are relevant to the activities covered in this plan. The policies are discussed in seven parts as described below:

Part I: Administrative Fee Reserve. This part describes the PHA's policies with regard to oversight of expenditures from its administrative fee reserve.

Part II: Setting Program Standards and Schedules. This part describes what payment standards are, and how they are updated, as well as how utility allowances are established and revised.

Part III: Informal Reviews and Hearings. This part outlines the requirements and procedures for informal reviews and hearings, and for informal hearings regarding citizenship status.

Part IV: Owner or Family Debts to the PHA. This part describes policies for recovery of monies that the PHA has overpaid on behalf of families, or to owners, and describes the circumstances under which the PHA will offer repayment agreements to owners and families. Also discussed are the consequences for failure to make payments in accordance with a repayment agreement.

Part V: Section 8 Management Assessment Program (SEMAP). This part describes what the SEMAP scores represent, how they are established, and how those scores affect a PHA.

Part VI: Record-Keeping. All aspects of the program involve certain types of record-keeping. This part outlines the privacy rights of applicants and participants and record retention policies the PHA will follow.

Part VII: Reporting and Record Keeping for Children with Environmental Intervention Blood Lead Level. This part describes the PHA's responsibilities for reporting, data collection, and record keeping relative to children with environmental intervention blood lead levels that are less than six years of age, and are receiving HCV assistance.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART I: ADMINISTRATIVE FEE RESERVE [24 CFR 982.155]

The PHA must maintain an administrative fee reserve for the program to pay program administrative expenses in excess of administrative fees paid by HUD for a PHA fiscal year. If funds in the administrative fee reserve are not needed to cover PHA administrative expenses, the PHA may use these funds for other housing purposes permitted by Federal, State and local law. If the PHA has not adequately administered any Section 8 program, HUD may prohibit use of funds in the administrative fee reserve, and may direct the PHA to use funds in the reserve to improve administration of the program or to reimburse ineligible expenses. HUD also may prohibit use of the funds for certain purposes.

HUD requires the PHA Board of Commissioners or other authorized officials to establish the maximum amount that may be charged against the administrative fee reserve without specific approval.

PHA Policy

Expenditures from the administrative fee reserve will be made in accordance with all applicable Federal requirements. All expenditures must receive prior approval of the PHA's Board of Commissioners.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART II: SETTING PROGRAM STANDARDS AND SCHEDULES

16-II.A. OVERVIEW

Although many of the program's requirements are established centrally by HUD, the HCV program's regulations recognize that some flexibility is required to allow the PHA to adapt the program to local conditions. This part discusses how the PHA establishes and updates certain schedules and standards that are used to administer the program locally. Details about how these schedules are applied to individual families are provided in other chapters. The schedules and standards discussed here include:

- *Payment Standards*, which dictate the maximum subsidy a family can receive (application of the payment standards is discussed in Chapter 6); and
- *Utility Allowances*, which specify how a family's payment should be adjusted to account for tenant-paid utilities (application of utility allowances is discussed in Chapter 6).

PHA Policy

Copies of the payment standard and utility allowance schedules are available for review in the PHA's offices during normal business hours.

Families, owners, and members of the public may submit written comments on the schedules discussed in this part, at any time, for consideration during the next revision cycle.

Inasmuch as there is no specific requirement regarding the length of time the PHA is required to retain records on adjustments made to payment standards and utility allowances, no timeframe has been established.

16-II.B. PAYMENT STANDARDS [24 CFR 982.503; HCV GB, Chapter 7]

The payment standard sets the maximum subsidy payment a family can receive from the PHA each month [24 CFR 982.505(a)]. Payment standards are based on fair market rents (FMRs) published annually by HUD. FMRs are set at a percentile within the rent distribution of standard quality rental housing units in each FMR area. For most jurisdictions FMRs are set at the 40th percentile of rents in the market area.

The PHA must establish a payment standard schedule that establishes payment standard amounts for each FMR area within the PHA's jurisdiction, and for each unit size within each of the FMR areas. For each unit size, the PHA may establish a single payment standard amount for the whole FMR area, or may set different payment standards for different parts of the FMR area. Unless HUD grants an exception, the PHA is required to establish a payment standard within a "basic range" established by HUD – between 90 and 110 percent of the published FMR for each unit size.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Updating Payment Standards

When HUD updates its FMRs, the PHA must update its payment standards if the standards are no longer within the basic range [24 CFR 982.503(b)]. HUD may require the PHA to make further adjustments if it determines that rent burdens for assisted families in the PHA's jurisdiction are unacceptably high 24 CFR 982.503(g)].

PHA Policy

The PHA will review the appropriateness of the payment standards when the new FMR is published. In addition to ensuring the payment standards are always within the "basic range" the PHA will consider the following factors when determining whether an adjustment should be made to the payment standard schedule:

Funding Availability: The PHA may review the budget to determine the impact projected subsidy adjustments will have on funding available for the program and the number of families served. The PHA may compare the number of families who could be served under revised payment standard amounts with the number assisted under current payment standard amounts.

Quality of Units Selected: The PHA may review the quality of units currently available to participant families.

Changes in Rent to Owner: The PHA may consider how often owners are increasing or decreasing rents and the average percent of increases/decreases by bedroom size.

Unit Availability: The PHA may review the current overall availability of units for each unit size.

Lease-up Time and Success Rate: The PHA will consider the percentage of families that are unable to locate suitable housing before the voucher expires.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

On those occasions when an adjustment to the payment standards becomes necessary, the effective time frames for the adjustments will be: NEW MOVE-INS/TRANSFERS – IMMEDIATELY; RECERTIFICATIONS – 120 DAYS AFTER PUBLICATION (assuming that notification of the change was received in a timely manner).

However, should the PHA determine that steps are necessary in order to reduce the per unit cost (PUC) expended, it reserves the option to lower the applicable Payment Standards to amounts which are no less than 90% of the existing Fair Market Rents for those unit sizes (i.e., number of bedrooms) for which it believes making the reduction would have the greatest impact on the PUC. Should this occur, the effective time frames for implementation would mirror those shown above.

If it is determined that particular unit sizes in the PHA's jurisdiction have payment standard amounts that are creating rent burdens for families, the PHA may modify its payment standards for those particular unit sizes, as long as the established Payment Standard at that time is below the maximum 110% of FMR limit.

Exception Payment Standards [982.503(c)]

The PHA must request HUD approval to establish payment standards that are higher than the basic range. At HUD's sole discretion, HUD may approve a payment standard amount that is higher than the basic range for a designated part of the FMR area. HUD may approve an exception payment standard amount (in accordance with program requirements) for all units, or for all units of a given size, leased by program families in the exception area. Any PHA with jurisdiction in the exception area may use the HUD-approved exception payment standard amount. The total population of all HUD-approved exception areas in an FMR area may not include more than 50 percent of the population of the FMR area.

Unit-by-Unit Exceptions [24 CFR 982.503(c)(2)(ii)]

Unit-by-unit exceptions to the PHA's payment standards generally are not permitted. However, an exception may be made as a reasonable accommodation for a family that includes a person with disabilities. (See Chapter 2 for a discussion of reasonable accommodations.) This type of exception does not affect the PHA's payment standard schedule.

When needed as a reasonable accommodation, the PHA may make an exception to the payment standard without HUD approval if the exception amount does not exceed 110 percent of the applicable FMR for the unit size [HCV GB 7-9]. The PHA may request HUD approval for an exception to the payment standard for a particular family if the required amount falls between 110 and 120 percent of the FMR.

PHA Policy

A family that requires a reasonable accommodation may request a higher payment standard at the time the Request for Tenancy Approval (RFTA) is submitted. The family must document the need for the exception. In order to approve an exception, or request an exception from HUD, the PHA must determine that:

There is a shortage of affordable units that would be appropriate for the family;
The family's TTP would otherwise exceed 40 percent of adjusted monthly income; and
The rent for the unit is reasonable.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

"Success Rate" Payment Standard Amounts [24 CFR 982.503(e)]

If a substantial percentage of families have difficulty finding a suitable unit, the PHA may request a "success rate payment standard" that applies to the entire jurisdiction. If approved by HUD, a success rate payment standard allows the PHA to set its payment standards at 90-110 percent of a higher FMR (the 50th, rather than the 40th percentile FMR). To support the request, the PHA must demonstrate that during the most recent 6-month period for which information is available:

- Fewer than 75 percent of families who were issued vouchers became participants;
- The PHA had established payment standards for all unit sizes, and for the entire jurisdiction, at 110 percent of the published FMR; and
- The PHA had a policy of allowing voucher holders who made sustained efforts to locate units at least 90 days to search for a unit.

Although HUD approves the success rate payment standard for all unit sizes in the FMR area, the PHA may choose to adjust the payment standard for only some unit sizes in all, or a designated part, of the PHA's jurisdiction within the FMR area.

Decreases in the Payment Standard Below the Basic Range [24 CFR 982.503(d)]

The PHA must request HUD approval to establish a payment standard amount that is lower than the basic range. At HUD's sole discretion, HUD may approve establishment of a payment standard lower than the basic range. HUD will not approve a lower payment standard if the family share for more than 40 percent of program participants exceeds 30 percent of adjusted monthly income.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

16-II.C. UTILITY ALLOWANCES [24 CFR 982.517]

A PHA-established utility allowance schedule is used in determining family share and PHA subsidy. The PHA must maintain a utility allowance schedule for (1) all tenant-paid utilities, (2) the cost of tenant-supplied refrigerators and ranges, and (3) other tenant-paid housing services such as trash collection.

The utility allowance schedule must be determined based on the typical cost of utilities and services paid by energy-conservative households that occupy housing of similar size and type in the same locality. In developing the schedule, the PHA must use normal patterns of consumption for the community as a whole, and current utility rates.

The utility allowance must include the utilities and services that are necessary in the locality to provide housing that complies with housing quality standards. Costs for telephone, cable/satellite television, and internet services are not included in the utility allowance schedule.

In the utility allowance schedule, the PHA must classify utilities and other housing services according to the following general categories: space heating; air conditioning; cooking; water heating; water; sewer; trash collection; other electric; cost of tenant-supplied refrigerator; cost of tenant-supplied range; and other specified housing services.

The cost of each utility and housing service must be stated separately by unit size and type. Chapter 16 of the *HCV Guidebook* provides detailed guidance to the PHA about establishing utility allowance schedules.

Air Conditioning

An allowance for air-conditioning must be provided when the majority of housing units in the market have central air-conditioning or are wired for tenant-installed air conditioners.

PHA Policy

The PHA has included an allowance for air-conditioning in its schedule. Central air-conditioning or a portable air conditioner must be present in a unit before the PHA will apply this allowance to a family's rent and subsidy calculations.

Reasonable Accommodation

HCV program regulations require a PHA to approve a utility allowance amount higher than shown on the PHA's schedule if a higher allowance is needed as a reasonable accommodation for a family member with a disability. For example, if a family member with a disability requires such an accommodation, the PHA will approve an allowance for air-conditioning, even if the PHA has determined that an allowance for air-conditioning generally is not needed (See Chapter 2 for policies regarding the request and approval of reasonable accommodations).

Utility Allowance Revisions

The PHA must review its schedule of utility allowances each year, and must revise the schedule if there has been a change of 10 percent or more in any utility rate since the last time the allowance for that utility was revised.

The PHA must maintain information supporting its annual review of utility allowance and any revisions made in its utility allowance schedule.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART III: INFORMAL REVIEWS AND HEARINGS

16-III.A. OVERVIEW

When the PHA makes a decision that has a negative impact on a family, the family is often entitled to appeal the decision. For applicants, the appeal takes the form of an informal review; for participants, or for applicants denied admission because of citizenship issues, the appeal takes the form of an informal hearing.

PHAs are required to include in their administrative plans, informal review procedures for applicants, and informal hearing procedures for participants [24 CFR 982.54(d)(12) and (13)].

16-III.B. INFORMAL REVIEWS

Informal reviews are provided for program applicants. An applicant is someone who has applied for admission to the program, but is not yet a participant in the program. Informal reviews are intended to provide a "minimum hearing requirement" [24 CFR 982.554], and need not be as elaborate as the informal hearing requirements. (Federal Register Volume 60, No. 127, p 36490).

Decisions Subject to Informal Review

The PHA must give an applicant the opportunity for an informal review of a decision denying assistance [24 CFR 982.554(a)]. Denial of assistance may include any or all of the following [24 CFR 982.552(a)(2)]:

- Denying listing on the PHA waiting list
- Denying or withdrawing a voucher
- Refusing to enter into a HAP contract or approve a lease
- Refusing to process or provide assistance under portability procedures

Informal reviews are *not* required for the following reasons [24 CFR 982.554(c)]:

- Discretionary administrative determinations by the PHA
- General policy issues or class grievances
- A determination of the family unit size under the PHA subsidy standards
- A PHA determination not to grant approval of the tenancy
- A PHA determination that the unit is not in compliance with the HQS
- A PHA determination that the unit is not in accordance with the HQS due to family size or composition

PHA Policy

The PHA will only offer an informal review to applicants for whom assistance is being denied. Denial of assistance includes: denying listing on the PHA waiting list; denying or withdrawing a voucher; refusing to enter into a HAP contract or approve a lease; refusing to process or provide assistance under portability procedures.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Notice to the Applicant [24 CFR 982.554(a)]

The PHA must give an applicant prompt notice of a decision denying assistance. The notice must contain a brief statement of the reasons for the PHA decision, and must also state that the applicant may request an informal review of the decision. The notice must describe how to obtain the informal review.

Scheduling an Informal Review

PHA Policy

A request for an informal review must be made in writing and delivered to the PHA either in person or by first class mail, by the close of the business day, no later than 10 days from the date of the PHA's denial of assistance.

Informal Review Procedures [24 CFR 982.554(b)]

The informal review must be conducted by a person other than the one who made or approved the decision under review, or a subordinate of this person.

The applicant must be provided an opportunity to present written or oral objections to the decision of the PHA.

The person conducting the review will make a recommendation to the PHA, but the PHA is responsible for making the final decision as to whether assistance should be granted or denied.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Informal Review Decision [24 CFR 982.554(b)]

The PHA must notify the applicant of the PHA's final decision, including a brief statement of the reasons for the final decision.

PHA Policy

In rendering a decision, the PHA will evaluate the following matters:

Whether or not the grounds for denial were stated factually in the Notice.

The validity of grounds for denial of assistance. If the grounds for denial are not specified in the regulations, then the decision to deny assistance will be overturned.

The validity of the evidence. The PHA will evaluate whether the facts presented prove the grounds for denial of assistance. If the facts prove that there are grounds for denial, and the denial is required by HUD, the PHA will uphold the decision to deny assistance.

If the facts prove the grounds for denial, and the denial is discretionary, the PHA will consider the recommendation of the person conducting the informal review in making the final decision whether to deny assistance.

The PHA will notify the applicant of the final decision, including a statement explaining the reason(s) for the decision. The notice will be mailed to the applicant and his or her representative, if any.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

16-III.C. INFORMAL HEARINGS FOR PARTICIPANTS [24 CFR 982.555]

PHAs must offer an informal hearing for certain PHA determinations relating to the individual circumstances of a participant family. A participant is defined as a family that has been admitted to the PHA's HCV program and is currently assisted in the program. The purpose of the informal hearing is to consider whether the PHA's decisions related to the family's circumstances are in accordance with the law, HUD regulations and PHA policies.

The PHA is not permitted to terminate a family's assistance until the time allowed for the family to request an informal hearing has elapsed, and any requested hearing has been completed. Termination of assistance for a participant may include any or all of the following:

- Refusing to enter into a HAP contract or approve a lease
- Terminating housing assistance payments under an outstanding HAP contract
- Refusing to process or provide assistance under portability procedures

Decisions Subject to Informal Hearing

Circumstances for which the PHA must give a participant family an opportunity for an informal hearing are as follows:

- A determination of the family's annual or adjusted income, and the use of such income to compute the housing assistance payment
- A determination of the appropriate utility allowance (if any) for tenant-paid utilities from the PHA utility allowance schedule
- A determination of the family unit size under the PHA's subsidy standards
- A determination that a certificate program family is residing in a unit with a larger number of bedrooms than appropriate for the family unit size under the PHA's subsidy standards, or the PHA determination to deny the family's request for exception from the standards
- A determination to terminate assistance for a participant family because of the family's actions or failure to act
- A determination to terminate assistance because the participant has been absent from the assisted unit for longer than the maximum period permitted under PHA policy and HUD rules
- A determination to terminate a family's Family Self Sufficiency contract, withhold supportive services, or propose forfeiture of the family's escrow account [24 CFR 984.303(i)]

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Circumstances for which an informal hearing is not required are as follows:

- Discretionary administrative determinations by the PHA
- General policy issues or class grievances
- Establishment of the PHA schedule of utility allowances for families in the program
- A PHA determination not to approve an extension or suspension of a voucher term
- A PHA determination not to approve a unit or tenancy
- A PHA determination that a unit selected by the applicant is not in compliance with the HQS
- A PHA determination that the unit is not in accordance with HQS because of family size
- A determination by the PHA to exercise or not to exercise any right or remedy against an owner under a HAP contract

  PHA Policy

  The PHA will only offer participants the opportunity for an informal hearing when required to by the regulations.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

***Notice to the Family* [24 CFR 982.555(c)]**

When the PHA makes a decision that is subject to informal hearing procedures, the PHA must inform the family of its right to an informal hearing at the same time that it informs the family of the decision.

For decisions related to the family's annual or adjusted income, the determination of the appropriate utility allowance, and the determination of the family unit size, the PHA must notify the family that they may ask for an explanation of the basis of the determination, and that if they do not agree with the decision, they may request an informal hearing on the decision.

For decisions related to the termination of the family's assistance, or the denial of a family's request for an exception to the PHA's subsidy standards, the notice must contain a brief statement of the reasons for the decision, a statement that if the family does not agree with the decision, the family may request an informal hearing on the decision, and a statement of the deadline for the family to request an informal hearing.

PHA Policy

In cases where the PHA makes a decision for which an informal hearing must be offered, the notice to the family will include all of the following:

The proposed action or decision of the PHA.
A brief statement of the reasons for the decision.
The date the proposed action will take place.
A statement that if the family does not agree with the decision the family may request an informal hearing of the decision.
A deadline for the family to request the informal hearing.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

***Scheduling an Informal Hearing* [24 CFR 982.555(d)]**

When an informal hearing is required, the PHA must proceed with the hearing in a reasonably expeditious manner upon the request of the family.

PHA Policy

A request for an informal hearing must be made in writing and delivered to the PHA either in person or by first class mail, by the close of the business day, no later than 10 days from the date of the PHA's notice to terminate assistance.

The family may request to reschedule a hearing for good cause, or if it is needed as a reasonable accommodation for a person with disabilities. Good cause is defined as an unavoidable conflict which seriously affects the health, safety or welfare of the family. Requests to reschedule a hearing must be made orally or in writing prior to the hearing date and time. At its discretion, the PHA may request documentation of the "good cause" prior to rescheduling the hearing.

If the family does not appear at the scheduled time, and failed to reschedule the hearing in advance, a notice of termination will be sent to the tenant.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Pre-Hearing Right to Discovery **[24 CFR 982.555(e)]**

Participants and the PHA are permitted pre-hearing discovery rights. The family must be given the opportunity to examine before the hearing any PHA documents that are directly relevant to the hearing. The family must be allowed to copy any such documents at their own expense. If the PHA does not make the document available for examination on request of the family, the PHA may not rely on the document at the hearing.

The PHA hearing procedures may provide that the PHA must be given the opportunity to examine at the PHA offices before the hearing, any family documents that are directly relevant to the hearing. The PHA must be allowed to copy any such document at the PHA's expense. If the family does not make the document available for examination on request of the PHA, the family may not rely on the document at the hearing.

For the purpose of informal hearings, *documents* include records and regulations.

PHA Policy

The family will be allowed to copy any documents related to the hearing at a cost of $.25 per page. The family may request discovery of PHA documents at any time prior to the date and time of the hearing, subject to the extent of information being requested.

The PHA must be given an opportunity to examine at the PHA offices before the hearing any family documents that are directly relevant to the hearing. Whenever a participant requests an informal hearing, the PHA will automatically mail a letter to the participant requesting a copy of all documents that the participant intends to present or utilize at the hearing.

Participant's Right to Bring Counsel **[24 CFR 982.555(e)(3)]**

At its own expense, the family may be represented by a lawyer or other representative at the informal hearing.

Informal Hearing Officer **[24 CFR 982.555(e)(4)]**

Informal hearings will be conducted by a person or persons approved by the PHA, other than the person who made or approved the decision or a subordinate of the person who made or approved the decision.

PHA Policy

The PHA has designated the following to serve as hearing officers:

Allison Musgrave, Harold Pryor, Fannie Pelzer, Carolyn Kelsey, Zenobia Wiliams-White, Susan Chambers.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Attendance at the Informal Hearing

PHA Policy

Hearings may be attended by a hearing officer and the following applicable persons:

- A PHA representative and any witnesses for the PHA
- The participant and any witnesses for the participant
- The participant's counsel or other representative
- Any other person approved by the PHA as a reasonable accommodation for a person with a disability

Conduct at Hearings

The person who conducts the hearing may regulate the conduct of the hearing in accordance with the PHA's hearing procedures [24 CFR 982.555(4)(ii)].

PHA Policy

The hearing officer is responsible to manage the order of business and to ensure that hearings are conducted in a professional and businesslike manner. Attendees are expected to comply with all hearing procedures established by the hearing officer and guidelines for conduct. Any person demonstrating disruptive, abusive or otherwise inappropriate behavior will be excused from the hearing at the discretion of the hearing officer.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

***Evidence* [24 CFR 982.555(e)(5)]**

The PHA and the family must be given the opportunity to present evidence and question any witnesses. In general, all evidence is admissible at an informal hearing. Evidence may be considered without regard to admissibility under the rules of evidence applicable to judicial proceedings.

PHA Policy

Any evidence to be considered by the hearing officer must be presented at the time of the hearing. There are four categories of evidence.

Oral evidence: the testimony of witnesses

Documentary evidence: a writing which is relevant to the case, for example, a letter written to the PHA. Writings include all forms of recorded communication or representation, including letters, words, pictures, sounds, videotapes or symbols or combinations thereof.

Demonstrative evidence: Evidence created specifically for the hearing and presented as an illustrative aid to assist the hearing officer, such as a model, a chart or other diagram.

Real evidence: A tangible item relating directly to the case.

Hearsay Evidence is evidence of a statement that was made other than by a witness while testifying at the hearing and that is offered to prove the truth of the matter. Even though evidence, including hearsay, is generally admissible, hearsay evidence alone cannot be used as the sole basis for the hearing officer's decision.

If either the PHA or the family fail to comply with the discovery requirements described above, the hearing officer will refuse to admit such evidence.

Other than the failure of a party to comply with discovery, the hearing officer has the authority to overrule any objections to evidence.

***Hearing Officer's Decision* [24 CFR 982.555(e)(6)]**

The person who conducts the hearing must issue a written decision, stating briefly the reasons for the decision. Factual determinations relating to the individual circumstances of the family must be based on a preponderance of evidence presented at the hearing. A copy of the hearing must be furnished promptly to the family.

PHA Policy

In rendering a decision, the hearing officer will consider the following matters:

PHA Notice to the Family: The hearing officer will determine if the reasons for the PHA's decision are factually stated in the Notice.

Discovery: The hearing officer will determine if the PHA and the family were given the opportunity to examine any relevant documents in accordance with PHA policy.

PHA Evidence to Support the PHA Decision: The evidence consists of the facts presented. Evidence is not conclusion and it is not argument. The hearing officer will evaluate the facts to determine if they support the PHA's conclusion.

Validity of Grounds for Termination of Assistance (when applicable): The hearing officer will determine if the termination of assistance is for one of the grounds specified in the HUD regulations and PHA policies. If the grounds for termination are not specified in the regulations or in compliance with PHA policies, then the decision of the PHA will be overturned.

The hearing officer will issue a written decision to the family and the PHA no later than 10 business days after the hearing. The report will contain the following information:

Hearing information:

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Name of the participant;
Date, time and place of the hearing;
Name of the hearing officer;
Name of the PHA representative; and
Name of family representative (if any).

Background: A brief, impartial statement of the reason for the hearing.

Summary of the Evidence: The hearing officer will summarize the testimony of each witness and identify any documents that a witness produced in support of his/her testimony and that are admitted into evidence.

Findings of Fact: The hearing officer will include all findings of fact, based on a preponderance of the evidence. *Preponderance of the evidence* is defined as evidence which is of greater weight or more convincing than the evidence which is offered in opposition to it; that is, evidence which as a whole shows that the fact sought to be proved is more probable than not. Preponderance of the evidence may not be determined by the number of witnesses, but by the greater weight of all evidence.

Conclusions: The hearing officer will render a conclusion derived from the facts that were found to be true by a preponderance of the evidence. The conclusion will result in a determination of whether these facts uphold the PHA's decision.

Order: The hearing report will include a statement of whether the PHA's decision is upheld or overturned. If it is overturned, the hearing officer will instruct the PHA to change the decision in accordance with the hearing officer's determination. In the case of termination of assistance, the hearing officer will instruct the PHA to restore the participant's program status.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Procedures for Rehearing or Further Hearing

PHA Policy

The hearing officer may ask the family or the PHA for additional information and/or might adjourn the hearing in order to reconvene at a later date, before reaching a decision.

***PHA Notice of Final Decision* [24 CFR 982.555(f)]**

The PHA is not bound by the decision of the hearing officer for matters in which the PHA is not required to provide an opportunity for a hearing, decisions that exceed the authority of the hearing officer, decisions that conflict with or contradict HUD regulations, requirements, or are otherwise contrary to Federal, State or local laws.

If the PHA determines it is not bound by the hearing officer's decision in accordance with HUD regulations, the PHA must promptly notify the family of the determination and the reason for the determination.

PHA Policy

The PHA will mail a notice to the tenant following their receipt of the hearing decision, which finalizes the outcome of the hearing (termination or reinstatement.)

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

16-III.D. HEARING AND APPEAL PROVISIONS FOR NON-CITIZENS [24 CFR 5.514]

Denial or termination of assistance based on immigration status is subject to special hearing and notice rules. Applicants who are denied assistance due to immigration status are entitled to an informal hearing, not an informal review.

Assistance to a family may not be delayed, denied, or terminated on the basis of immigration status at any time prior to a decision under the United States Citizenship and Immigration Services (USCIS) appeal process. Assistance to a family may not be terminated or denied while the PHA hearing is pending, but assistance to an applicant may be delayed pending the completion of the informal hearing.

A decision against a family member, issued in accordance with the USCIS appeal process or the PHA informal hearing process, does not preclude the family from exercising the right, that may otherwise be available, to seek redress directly through judicial procedures.

Notice of Denial or Termination of Assistance [24 CFR 5.514(d)]

As discussed in Chapters 3 and 11, the notice of denial or termination of assistance for noncitizens must advise the family:

- That financial assistance will be denied or terminated, and provide a brief explanation of the reasons for the proposed denial or termination of assistance.
- The family may be eligible for proration of assistance.
- In the case of a participant, the criteria and procedures for obtaining relief und the provisions for preservation of families [24 CFR 5.514 and 5.518].
- That the family has a right to request an appeal to the USCIS of the results of secondary verification of immigration status and to submit additional documentation or explanation in support of the appeal.
- That the family has a right to request an informal hearing with the PHA either upon completion of the USCIS appeal or in lieu of the USCIS appeal.
- For applicants, assistance may not be delayed until the conclusion of the USCIS appeal process, but assistance may be delayed during the period of the informal hearing process.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

USCIS Appeal Process [24 CFR 5.514(e)]

When the PHA receives notification that the USCIS secondary verification failed to confirm eligible immigration status, the PHA must notify the family of the results of the USCIS verification. The family will have 30 days from the date of the notification to request an appeal of the USCIS results. The request for appeal must be made by the family in writing directly to the USCIS. The family must provide the PHA with a copy of the written request for appeal and the proof of mailing.

PHA Policy

The PHA will notify the family in writing of the results of the USCIS secondary verification within 10 days of receiving the results.

The family must provide the PHA with a copy of the written request for appeal and proof of mailing within 10 days of sending the request to the USCIS.

The family must forward to the designated USCIS office any additional documentation or written explanation in support of the appeal. This material must include a copy of the USCIS document verification request (used to process the secondary request) or such other form specified by the USCIS, and a letter indicating that the family is requesting an appeal of the USCIS immigration status verification results.

The USCIS will notify the family, with a copy to the PHA, of its decision. When the USCIS notifies the PHA of the decision, the PHA must notify the family of its right to request an informal hearing.

PHA Policy

The PHA will send written notice to the family of its right to request an informal hearing within 10 days of receiving notice of the USCIS decision regarding the family's immigration status.

Informal Hearing Procedures for Applicants [24 CFR 5.514(f)]

After notification of the USCIS decision on appeal, or in lieu of an appeal to the USCIS, the family may request that the PHA provide a hearing. The request for a hearing must be made either within 30 days of receipt of the PHA notice of denial or termination, or within 30 days of receipt of the USCIS appeal decision.

For the informal hearing procedures that apply to participant families whose assistance is being terminated based on immigration status, see Section 16-III.C.

The informal hearing procedures for applicant families are described below.

Informal Hearing Officer

The PHA must provide an informal hearing before an impartial individual, other than a person who made or approved the decision under review, and other than a person who is a subordinate of the person who made or approved the decision. See Section 16-III.C. for a listing of positions that serve as informal hearing officers.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Evidence

The family must be provided the opportunity to examine and copy at the family's expense, at a reasonable time in advance of the hearing, any documents in the possession of the PHA pertaining to the family's eligibility status, or in the possession of the USCIS (as permitted by USCIS requirements), including any records and regulations that may be relevant to the hearing.

PHA Policy

The family will be allowed to copy any documents related to the hearing at a cost of $.25 per page copy. The family may request discovery of PHA documents at anytime prior to the date and time of the hearing, subject to the extent of information being requested.

The family must be provided the opportunity to present evidence and arguments in support of eligible status. Evidence may be considered without regard to admissibility under the rules of evidence applicable to judicial proceedings.

The family must also be provided the opportunity to refute evidence relied upon by the PHA, and to confront and cross-examine all witnesses on whose testimony or information the PHA relies.

Representation and Interpretive Services

The family is entitled to be represented by an attorney or other designee, at the family's expense, and to have such person make statements on the family's behalf.

The family is entitled to arrange for an interpreter to attend the hearing, at the expense of the family, or the PHA, as may be agreed upon by the two parties.

Recording of the Hearing

The family is entitled to have the hearing recorded by audiotape. The PHA may, but is not required to provide a transcript of the hearing.

PHA Policy

The PHA will not provide a transcript of an audio taped hearing.

Hearing Decision

The PHA must provide the family with a written final decision, based solely on the facts presented at the hearing, within 14 calendar days of the date of the informal hearing. The decision must state the basis for the decision.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Retention of Documents [24 CFR 5.514(h)]

The PHA must retain for a minimum of 5 years the following documents that may have been submitted to the PHA by the family, or provided to the PHA as part of the USCIS appeal or the PHA informal hearing process:

- The application for assistance
- The form completed by the family for income reexamination
- Photocopies of any original documents, including original USCIS documents
- The signed verification consent form
- The USCIS verification results
- The request for an USCIS appeal
- The final USCIS determination
- The request for an informal hearing
- The final informal hearing decision

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART IV: OWNER OR FAMILY DEBTS TO THE PHA

16-IV.A. OVERVIEW

PHAs are required to include in the administrative plan, policies concerning repayment by a family of amounts owed to the PHA [24 CFR 982.54]. This part describes the PHA's policies for recovery of monies that have been overpaid on behalf of families, or to owners.

PHA Policy

When an action or inaction of an owner or participant results in the overpayment of housing assistance, the PHA holds the owner or participant liable to return any overpayments to the PHA.

The PHA will enter into repayment agreements in accordance with the policies contained in this part as a means to recover overpayments.

When an owner or participant refuses to repay monies owed to the PHA, the PHA may utilize other available collection alternatives including, but not limited to, the following:

- Collection agencies
- Small claims court
- Civil law suit
- State income tax set-off program

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

16-IV.B. REPAYMENT POLICY

Owner Debts to the PHA

PHA Policy

Any amount due to the PHA by an owner must be repaid by the owner within 30 days of the PHA determination of the debt.
If the owner fails to repay the debt within the required time frame and is entitled to future HAP payments, the PHA will reduce the future HAP payments by the amount owed until the debt is paid in full.

If the owner is not entitled to future HAP payments and refuses to pay the debt within the required time frame, the PHA will ban the owner from future participant in the program and pursue other modes of collection.

If the owner refuses to repay the debt, enter into a repayment agreement, or breaches a repayment agreement, the PHA will ban the owner from future participation in the program and pursue other modes of collection.

Family Debts to the PHA

PHA Policy

Families who owe money to the PHA due to the family's failure to report increases in income will be required to pay an increased portion of their actual household income towards rent and utilities as a means of "reimbursing" the PHA for any overpayment in subsidy that occurred during the time the income went unreported. The increased percentage stays in effect for twelve (12) months.

If the amount of unreported income is such that when added to the family's reported income, the result would have the tenant paying what would be considered a disproportionate amount of their actual income as their portion of the rent, then the entire amount of unreported income is not added in and the total "reimbursement" is not administered in this fashion. Instead, only a smaller portion of the unreported income is added into the rent calculation. The balance of overpaid subsidy must then be reimbursed (at the PHA's discretion) in the form of a reimbursement agreement or lump sum payment.

Repayment Agreement [24 CFR 792.103]

The term r*epayment agreement* refers to a formal document signed by a tenant or owner and provided to the PHA in which a tenant or owner acknowledges a debt in a specific amount and agrees to repay the amount due at specific time periods.

Repayment Agreement Guidelines

Down Payment Requirement

PHA Policy

Any amount owed in excess of $600 must be paid upfront.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Payment Thresholds

PHA Policy

The maximum length of time the PHA will enter into a payment agreement with a family is twelve (12) months. Minimum payment per month: $50.

Execution of the Agreement

PHA Policy

The head of household and spouse/cohead (if applicable) must sign the repayment agreement.

Due Dates

PHA Policy

All payments are due by the close of business on the 15th day of the month. If the 15th does not fall on a business day, the due date is the close of business on the first business day after the 15th.

Non-Payment

PHA Policy

If a payment is not received by the end of the business day on the date due, and prior approval for the missed payment has not been given by the PHA, the PHA will send the family a delinquency notice giving the family 10 business days to make the late payment. If the payment is not received by the due date of the delinquency notice, it will be considered a breach of the agreement and the PHA will terminate assistance upon written notification to the family.

If a family receives 3 delinquency notices for unexcused late payments in a 12 month period, the repayment agreement will be considered in default, and the PHA will terminate assistance upon written notification to the family.

No Offer of Repayment Agreement

PHA Policy

The PHA will not enter into a repayment agreement if there is already a repayment agreement in place with the family or owner.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART V: MANAGEMENT ASSESSMENT (SEMAP)

16-V.A. OVERVIEW

The Section 8 Management Assessment Program (SEMAP) is a tool that allows HUD to measure PHA performance in key areas to ensure program integrity and accountability. SEMAP scores translate into a rating for each PHA as high performing, standard, or troubled. Scores on individual SEMAP indicators, as well as overall SEMAP ratings, can affect the PHA in several ways.

- High-performing PHAs can be given a competitive advantage under notices of funding availability [24 CFR 985.103].
- PHAs with deficiencies on one or more indicators are required to correct the deficiencies and report to HUD [24 CFR 985.106].
- PHAs with an overall rating of “troubled” are subject to additional HUD oversight, including on-site reviews by HUD staff, a requirement to develop a corrective action plan, and monitoring to ensure the successful implementation of the corrective action plan. In addition, PHAs that are designated “troubled” may not use any part of the administrative fee reserve for other housing purposes [24 CFR 985.107].
- HUD may determine that a PHA's failure to correct identified SEMAP deficiencies or to prepare and implement a corrective action plan required by HUD constitutes a default under the ACC [24 CFR 985.109].

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

16-V.B. SEMAP CERTIFICATION [24 CFR 985.101]

PHAs must submit the HUD-required SEMAP certification form within 60 calendar days after the end of its fiscal year. The certification must be approved by PHA board resolution and signed by the PHA executive director. If the PHA is a unit of local government or a state, a resolution approving the certification is not required, and the certification must be executed by the Section 8 program director.

PHAs with less than 250 voucher units are only required to be assessed every other PHA fiscal year. HUD will assess such PHAs annually if the PHA elects to have its performance assessed on an annual basis; or is designated as “troubled” [24 CFR 985.105].

Failure of a PHA to submit its SEMAP certification within the required time frame will result in an overall performance rating of “troubled.”

A PHA’s SEMAP certification is subject to HUD verification by an on-site confirmatory review at any time.

Upon receipt of the PHA’s SEMAP certification, HUD will rate the PHA’s performance under each SEMAP indicator in accordance with program requirements.

HUD Verification Method

Several of the SEMAP indicators are scored based on a review of a quality control sample selected for this purpose. The PHA or the Independent Auditor must select an unbiased sample that provides an adequate representation of the types of information to be assessed, in accordance with SEMAP requirements [24 CFR 985.2].

If the HUD verification method for the indicator relies on data in the Form-50058 module (formerly known as MTCS) in the PIH Information Center (PIC), and HUD determines that those data are insufficient to verify the PHA's certification on the indicator due to the PHA's failure to adequately report family data, HUD will assign a zero rating for the indicator [24 CFR 985.3].

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

16-V.C. SEMAP INDICATORS [24 CFR 985.3 and form HUD-52648]

The table below lists each of the SEMAP indicators, contains a description of each indicator, and explains the basis for points awarded under each indicator.

A PHA that expends less than $300,000 in Federal awards and whose Section 8 programs are not audited by an independent auditor, is not be rated under SEMAP indicators 1-7.

SEMAP Indicators
Indicator 1: Selection from the waiting list **Maximum Score: 15** • This indicator shows whether the PHA has written policies in its administrative plan for selecting applicants from the waiting list and whether the PHA follows these policies when selecting applicants for admission from the waiting list. • Points are based on the percent of families that are selected from the waiting list in accordance with the PHA's written policies, according to the PHA's quality control sample.
Indicator 2: Rent reasonableness **Maximum Score: 20** • This indicator shows whether the PHA has and implements a reasonable written method to determine and document for each unit leased that the rent to owner is reasonable based on current rents for comparable unassisted units • Points are based on the percent of units for which the PHA follows its written method to determine reasonable rent and has documented its determination that the rent to owner is reasonable, according to the PHA's quality control sample.
Indicator 3: Determination of adjusted income **Maximum Score: 20** • This indicator measures whether the PHA verifies and correctly determines adjusted income for each assisted family, and where applicable, uses the appropriate utility allowances for the unit leased in determining the gross rent. • Points are based on the percent of files that are calculated and verified correctly, according to the PHA's quality control sample.
Indicator 4: Utility allowance schedule **Maximum Score: 5** • This indicator shows whether the PHA maintains an up-to-date utility allowance schedule. • Points are based on whether the PHA has reviewed the utility allowance schedule and adjusted it when required, according to the PHA's certification.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Indicator 5: HQS quality control inspections
Maximum Score: 5

- This indicator shows whether a PHA supervisor reinspects a sample of units under contract during the PHA fiscal year, which meets the minimum sample size requirements for quality control of HQS inspections.
- Points are based on whether the required quality control reinspections were completed, according to the PHA's certification.

Indicator 6: HQS enforcement
Maximum Score: 10

- This indicator shows whether, following each HQS inspection of a unit under contract where the unit fails to meet HQS, any cited life-threatening deficiencies are corrected within 24 hours from the inspection and all other deficiencies are corrected within no more than 30 calendar days from the inspection or any PHA-approved extension.
- Points are based on whether the PHA corrects all HQS deficiencies in accordance with required time frames, according to the PHA's certification.

Indicator 7: Expanding housing opportunities
Maximum Points: 5

- Only applies to PHAs with jurisdiction in metropolitan FMR areas.
- This indicator shows whether the PHA has adopted and implemented a written policy to encourage participation by owners of units located outside areas of poverty or minority concentration; informs voucher holders of the full range of areas where they may lease units both inside and outside the PHA's jurisdiction; and supplies a list of landlords or other parties who are willing to lease units or help families find units, including units outside areas of poverty or minority concentration.
- Points are based on whether the PHA has adopted and implemented written policies in accordance with SEMAP requirements, according to the PHA's certification.

Indicator 8: FMR limit and payment standards
Maximum Points: 5 points

- This indicator shows whether the PHA has adopted a payment standard schedule that establishes payment standard amounts by unit size for each FMR area in the PHA's jurisdiction, that are within the basic range of 90 to 110 percent of the published FMR.
- Points are based on whether the PHA has appropriately adopted a payment standard schedule(s), according to the PHA's certification.

Indicator 9: Annual reexaminations
Maximum Points: 10

- This indicator shows whether the PHA completes a reexamination for each participating family at least every 12 months.
- Points are based on the percent of reexaminations that are more than 2 months overdue, according to data from PIC.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Indicator 10: Correct tenant rent calculations
Maximum Points: 5

- This indicator shows whether the PHA correctly calculates the family's share of the rent to owner.
- Points are based on the percent of correct calculations of family share of the rent, according to data from PIC.

Indicator 11: Pre-contract HQS inspections
Maximum Points: 5

- This indicator shows whether newly leased units pass HQS inspection on or before the effective date of the assisted lease and HAP contract.
- Points are based on the percent of newly leased units that passed HQS inspection prior to the effective date of the lease and HAP contract, according to data from PIC.

Indicator 12: Annual HQS inspections
Maximum Points: 10

- This indicator shows whether the PHA inspects each unit under contract at least annually.
- Points are based on the percent of annual HQS inspections of units under contract that are more than 2 months overdue, according to data from PIC.

Indicator 13: Lease-up
Maximum Points: 20 points

- This indicator shows whether the PHA enters HAP contracts for the number of units or funding reserved under ACC for at least one year.
- Points are based on the percent of units leased during the last completed PHA fiscal year, or the percent of allocated budget authority that has been expended by the PHA, according to data from the PHA's last year-end operating statement that is recorded in HUD's accounting system.

Indicator 14: Family self-sufficiency (FSS) enrollment and escrow account balances
Maximum Points: 10

- Only applies to PHAs with mandatory FSS programs.
- This indicator shows whether the PHA has enrolled families in the FSS program as required, and measures the percent of current FSS participants that have had increases in earned income which resulted in escrow account balances.
- Points are based on the percent of mandatory FSS slots that are filled and the percent of families with escrow account balances, according to data from PIC.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Success Rate of Voucher Holders
Maximum Points: 5

- Only applies to PHAs that have received approval to establish success rate payment standard amounts, and isn't effective until the second full PHA fiscal year following the date of HUD approval of success rate payment standard amounts.
- This indicator shows whether voucher holders were successful in leasing units with voucher assistance.
- Points are based on the percent of families that were issued vouchers, and that became participants in the voucher program.

Deconcentration Bonus Indicator
Maximum Points: 5

- Submission of data for this indicator is mandatory for a PHA using one or more payment standard amount(s) that exceed(s) 100 percent of the published FMR set at the 50 percentile rent, starting with the second full PHA fiscal year following initial use of payment standard amounts based on the FMRs set at the 50th percentile.
- Additional points are available to PHAs that have jurisdiction in metropolitan FMR areas and that choose to submit the required data.
- Points are based on whether the data that is submitted meets the requirements for bonus points.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART VI: RECORD KEEPING

16-VI.A. OVERVIEW

The PHA must maintain complete and accurate accounts and other records for the program in accordance with HUD requirements, in a manner that permits a speedy and effective audit. All such records must be made available to HUD or the Comptroller General of the United States upon request.

In addition, the PHA must ensure that all applicant and participant files are maintained in a way that protects an individual's privacy rights.

16-VI.B. RECORD RETENTION [24 CFR 982.158]

During the term of each assisted lease, and for at least three years thereafter, the PHA must keep:

- A copy of the executed lease;
- The HAP contract; and
- The application from the family.

In addition, the PHA must keep the following records for at least three years:

- Records that provide income, racial, ethnic, gender, and disability status data on program applicants and participants;
- An application from each ineligible family and notice that the applicant is not eligible;
- HUD-required reports;
- Unit inspection reports;
- Lead-based paint records as required by 24 CFR 35, Subpart B.
- Accounts and other records supporting PHA budget and financial statements for the program;
- Records to document the basis for PHA determination that rent to owner is a reasonable rent (initially and during the term of a HAP contract); and
- Other records specified by HUD.

If an informal hearing to establish a family's citizenship status is held, longer retention requirements apply for some types of documents. For specific requirements, see Section 16-III.D., Retention of Documents.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

16-VI.C. RECORDS MANAGEMENT

PHAs must maintain applicant and participant files and information in accordance with the regulatory requirements described below.

PHA Policy

All applicant and participant information will be kept in a secure location and access will be limited to authorized PHA staff.

PHA staff will not discuss personal family information unless there is a business reason to do so. Inappropriate discussion of family information or improper disclosure of family information by staff will result in disciplinary action.

Privacy Act Requirements [24 CFR 5.212 and Form-9886]

The collection, maintenance, use, and dissemination of social security numbers (SSN), employer identification numbers (EIN), any information derived from these numbers, and income information of applicants and participants must be conducted, to the extent applicable, in compliance with the Privacy Act of 1974, and all other provisions of Federal, State, and local law.

Applicants and participants, including all adults in the household, are required to sign a consent form, HUD-9886, Authorization for Release of Information. This form incorporates the Federal Privacy Act Statement and describes how the information collected using the form may be used, and under what conditions HUD or the PHA may release the information collected.

Upfront Income Verification (UIV) Records

PHAs that access UIV data through HUD's UIV System are required to adopt and follow specific security procedures to ensure that all UIV data is protected in accordance with Federal laws, regardless of the media on which the data is recorded (e.g. electronic, paper). These requirements are contained in *Upfront Income Verification (UIV) System PHA Security Procedures*, Version 1.1, issued April 4, 2004.

PHA Policy

Prior to utilizing HUD's UIV system, the PHA will adopt and implement UIV security procedures in accordance with HUD requirements.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Criminal Records

The PHA may only disclose the criminal conviction records which the PHA receives from a law enforcement agency to officers or employees of the PHA, or to authorized representatives of the PHA who have a job-related need to have access to the information [24 CFR 5.903(e)].

The PHA must establish and implement a system of records management that ensures that any criminal record received by the PHA from a law enforcement agency is maintained confidentially, not misused or improperly disseminated, and destroyed, once the purpose for which the record was requested has been accomplished, including expiration of the period for filing a challenge to the PHA action without institution of a challenge or final disposition of any such litigation [24 CFR 5.903(g)].

The PHA must establish and implement a system of records management that ensures that any sex offender registration information received by the PHA from a State or local agency is maintained confidentially, not misused or improperly disseminated, and destroyed, once the purpose for which the record was requested has been accomplished, including expiration of the period for filing a challenge to the PHA action without institution of a challenge or final disposition of any such litigation. This requirement does not apply to information that is public information, or is obtained by a PHA other than under 24 CFR 5.905.

Medical/Disability Records

PHAs are not permitted to inquire about the nature or extent of a person's disability. The PHA may not inquire about a person's diagnosis or details of treatment for a disability or medical condition. If the PHA receives a verification document that provides such information, the PHA should not place this information in the tenant file. The PHA should destroy the document.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PART VII: REPORTING AND RECORD KEEPING FOR CHILDREN WITH ENVIRONMENTAL INTERVENTION BLOOD LEAD LEVEL

16-VII.A. OVERVIEW

The PHA has certain responsibilities relative to children with environmental intervention blood lead levels that are receiving HCV assistance. The notification, verification, and hazard reduction requirements are discussed in Chapter 8. This part deals with the reporting requirements, and data collection and record keeping responsibilities that the PHA is subject to.

16-VII.B. REPORTING REQUIREMENT [24 CFR 35.1225(e)]

The PHA must report the name and address of a child identified as having an environmental intervention blood lead level to the public health department within 5 business days of being so notified by any other medical health care professional.

PHA Policy

The PHA will provide the public health department written notice of the name and address of any child identified as having an environmental intervention blood lead level.

16-VII.C. DATA COLLECTION AND RECORD KEEPING [24 CFR 35.1225(f)]

At least quarterly, the PHA must attempt to obtain from the public health department(s) with a similar area of jurisdiction, the names and/or addresses of children less than 6 years old with an identified environmental intervention blood lead level.

If the PHA obtains names and addresses of environmental intervention blood lead level children from the public health department(s), the PHA must match this information with the names and addresses of families receiving HCV assistance, unless the public health department performs such a procedure. If a match occurs, the PHA must carry out the notification, verification, and hazard reduction requirements discussed in Chapter 8, and the reporting requirement discussed above.

At least quarterly, the PHA must also report an updated list of the addresses of units receiving assistance under the HCV program to the same public health department(s), unless the public health department(s) states that it does not wish to receive such a report.

PHA Policy

The PHA provides an updated list of the address of units receiving assistance under the HCV program to the local public health department(s) on a quarterly basis. The reports are provided for the periods ending March 30th, June 30th, September 30th, December 31st.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PROJECT-BASED ASSISTANCE

I. INTRODUCTION

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

The Housing Choice Project-Based Voucher (PBV) Program is administered according to Section 983.51 of The Code of Federal Regulations (CFR), as well as all subsequent revisions. This Plan defines those requirements which are binding upon tenants and landlords, as well as The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston (CHA). Eligibility for assistance via the PBV Program and the functions outlined herein are all hereby incorporated in this Board of Commissioners adopted Administrative Plan, which sets forth the guidelines for the PBV Program.

II. OBJECTIVES

Many occupied and unoccupied rental units within the operational boundaries of the City of Charleston are substandard in terms of overcrowding and/or their basic condition. The primary goal of the PBV Program is to provide rental assistance to lower income families and, if necessary, to promote the upgrading of the units proposing to become a part of the PBV Program, while also guaranteeing a confirmed stock of rental units that will, for the duration of the Housing Assistance Payments (HAP) Contract, be available to PBV participants. The Program will also promote the deconcentration of assisted housing into areas outside of low-income concentration.

The CHA has a qualified Staff capable of supporting the PBV Program. Present Staff, consisting of a Coordinator, Assistant Coordinator, and five (5) Specialists, along with experienced Senior Administrators, as well as various administrative support personnel, shall be responsible for all aspects of the PBV Program including, but not limited to the:

- **processing of tenant applications**
- **outreach to landlords**
- **review and processing of landlord proposals**
- **performance of housing quality standards inspections**
- **review of rental agreements**
- **processing of rental assistance payments**

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- **ongoing PBV Program monitoring**

III. EXTENT OF PARTICIPATION

The CHA has opted to convert funding for a maximum of 200 units previously allocated for use in its Housing Choice Tenant-Based Voucher (TBV) Program for use with the PBV Program.

IV. GENERAL LOCATION OF UNITS

Units located within the operational boundaries of the CHA will be deemed as eligible for participation in the PBV Program.

V. PRELIMINARY REVIEW OF PROPOSALS

Upon receipt, the Coordinator will review the proposals submitted by potential landlord participants for their compliance with the basic Program requirements and objectives. Proposals that are incomplete will be returned for completion. Those that do not meet the Program requirements and objectives will be rejected. Proposals which indicate requested rent amounts in excess of those allowable would also be rejected. Landlords whose proposals are rejected at this stage will be notified in writing of the reason(s) for rejection.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

All proposals deemed acceptable based upon the basic PBV Program requirements and objectives will then be ranked using a numerical ranking system which involves the following criteria:

NUMBER OF UNITS PER SITE	POINTS
Ten (10) or more	15
Five (5) – Nine (9)	10
Two (2) – Eight (8)	5
Single Family	0

LOCATION	POINTS
Peninsula Charleston	10
Outlying City Areas	5
All Other Areas	0

OWNERSHIP POINTS	
Non-Profit Agency	10
All Others	0

BEDROOM COMPOSITION	POINTS
Three (3) AND Four (4) Bedrooms	10

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Three (3) OR Four (4) Bedrooms	**5**
No Three (3) or Four (4) Bedrooms	**0**

RELOCATION	**POINTS**
No Relocation Necessary	**10**
Relocation Necessary	**0**

MANAGEMENT EXPERIENCE	**POINTS**
Ten (10) or More Years	**15**
Five (5) – Nine (9) Years	**10**
Two (2) – Eight (8) Years	**5**
Less Than Two (2) Years	**0**
	=======
	TOTAL :

VII. NOTIFICATION TO LANDLORDS

Landlords whose proposals have been selected or rejected at this stage will receive written notification of such as well. Those selected will be advised of the tentative

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

number of units approved for their proposal. Those rejected will be advised of the reason(s) for rejection.

VIII. CONTRACT TERM

HAP Contracts will be processed for a term not to exceed ten (10) years, said term being established at the discretion of the CHA. Extensions to the Contract are also at the discretion of the CHA.

IX. DETERMINATION OF FAMILY ELIGIBILITY

Due to the current critical housing shortage and the number of applications already on file for the TBV Program, it has been determined that a special outreach to tenants for the PBV Program will not be necessary. Referrals by the CHA to landlords for occupancy to those units that are vacant and are a part of approved proposals and for whom HAP Contracts are processed will be made from the TBV waiting list. Exceptions to this will be those potential tenants that have been referred by the landlord to the CHA for possible approval for the PBV Program. Those individuals referred as such, but deemed ineligible, will be notified of this determination in writing.

When a PBV unit becomes available, a pool of from 10 – 20 applicants from the top of the TBV waiting list will be referred to the landlord for consideration. It is the responsibility of the landlord to choose that individual or family to whom they wish to lease the unit based on their (the landlord's) own criteria for "suitability as a renter". As a basis on which their final decision is made, landlords may not use race, color, national origin, age, religion, sex, familial status, and/or disabilities as factors.

The CHA is to be notified in writing by the landlord of those Individuals or families chosen as potential tenants. The landlord is also required to fully document, in accordance with the CFR, those families rejected as potential tenants and the reasons for such.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Upon referral, the individual or family will be contacted by the CHA Tenant Selection Office to schedule an appointment to perform the complete application process in accordance with the requirements of HUD and the CHA. The application process to be used will mirror that being used in conjunction with the TBV Program. A final eligibility determination cannot be made until what time all requested documentation has been provided to the CHA Tenant Selection Office by the individual or family. Here as well, no additional information other than that normally requested of those families participating in the TBV Program will be requested of the PBV participants.

If the individual or family is a current or former recipient of TBV assistance or if he or she currently resides or at one time resided in any units owned by the CHA, any delinquent balances owed as a result of their prior assistance or residency must first be reimbursed in full.

All documentation relevant to the determination of eligibility will be housed in a file unique to each individual or family.

X. MISCELLANEOUS PROCEDURES - SIMILARITIES

In addition to those already stated, the following procedures and policies necessary in the administration of the PBV Program will be identical to those currently in place and in use by the CHA in the administration of their TBV Program:

- **Housing Quality Standards (HQS)**
- **Interim Recertifications**
- **Annual Recertifications**
- **Occupancy Standards**
- **Family Obligations**
- **Subsidy Standards**
- **Grounds for Denial or Termination of Assistance**

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

- **Grievance Procedures**
- **Rent Reasonableness**
- **Utility Allowances**

(NOTE: THIS LIST IS NOT ALL INCLUSIVE)

XI. MISCELLANEOUS PROCEDURES – DIFFERENCES

The following procedures and policies to be used with the PBV Program differ from those currently in use with the TBV Program in the manner stated:

- **HQS inspections will not be performed on each unit annually. Instead, a representative sample of 25 percent of the units per proposal, per site will instead be inspected, with the total number of units to be inspected each year to be no less than one (1). Inspections will be done on a rotating basis to be assured that all units are inspected equally.**
- **Participants will be advised up-front of the limitations of the PBV Program with respect to their potential for mobility at some later date to other units in which they would continue to be eligible for assistance.**

(NOTE: THIS LIST IS NOT ALL INCLUSIVE)

XII. PROPOSALS INVOLVING REHABILITATION OR NEW CONSTRUCTION

The anticipated completion dates of proposals, which involve new construction, or any degree of rehabilitation will be established prior to the implementation of the HAP Agreement. New construction or rehabilitation projects, which fail to

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

come to fruition as of the anticipated completion date are subject to termination at the discretion of the CHA.

XIII. TURNOVER

Procedures to reoccupy units deemed to having been vacated will be similar to those taken at initial occupancy.

XIV. VACANCY LOSS PAYMENTS

The CHA will pay vacancy loss to participating landlords for a period not to exceed sixty (60) days for units that remain vacant following the move of an individual or family from a PBV unit.

XV. RENT INCREASE REQUESTS

Landlords wishing to make requests for increases in contract rent amounts must direct such requests in writing to the applicable CHA Staff person no less than 120 days prior to:

- **the anniversary date of the HAP Contract; or**
- **the implementation date as stated in their request,**

  whichever comes last

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

A. ACRONYMS USED IN SUBSIDIZED HOUSING

AAF Annual Adjustment Factor. A factor published by HUD in the Federal Register which is used to compute annual rent adjustment.

ACC Annual Contributions Contract

BR Bedroom

CDBG Community Development Block Grant

CFR Code of Federal Regulations. Commonly referred to as "the regulations". The CFR is the compilation of Federal rules which are first published in the Federal Register and define and implement a statute.

CPI Consumer Price Index. CPI is published monthly by the Department of Labor as an inflation indicator.

ELI Extremely low income

FDIC Federal Deposit Insurance Corporation

FHA Federal Housing Administration

FICA Federal Insurance Contributions Act - Social Security taxes

FmHA Farmers Home Administration

FMR Fair Market Rent

FY Fiscal Year

FYE Fiscal Year End

GAO Government Accounting Office

GFC Gross Family Contribution. Note: Has been replaced by the term Total Tenant Payment (TTP).

GR Gross Rent

HAP Housing Assistance Payment

HAP Plan Housing Assistance Plan

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

HCDA Housing and Community Development Act

HQS Housing Quality Standards

HUD The Department of Housing and Urban Development or its designee.

HURRA Housing and Urban/Rural Recovery Act of 1983; resulted in most of the 1984 HUD regulation changes to definition of income, allowances, rent calculations

IG Inspector General

IGR Independent Group Residence

IPA Independent Public Accountant

IRA Individual Retirement Account

MSA Metropolitan Statistical Area established by the U.S. Census Bureau

PHA Public Housing Agency

PMSA A Primary Metropolitan Statistical Area established by the U.S. Census Bureau

PS Payment Standard

QC Quality Control

RFAT Request for Approval of Tenancy

RFP Request for Proposals

RRP Rental Rehabilitation Program

SRO Single Room Occupancy

SSMA Standard Statistical Metropolitan Area. Has been replaced by MSA, Metropolitan Statistical Area.

TR Tenant Rent

TTP Total Tenant Payment

UA Utility Allowance

URP Utility Reimbursement Payment

B. GLOSSARY OF TERMS IN SUBSIDIZED HOUSING

1937 ACT. The United States Housing Act of 1937 (42 U.S.C. 1437 et seq.)

ADMINISTRATIVE PLAN. The HUD required written policy of the PHA governing its administration of the Section 8 tenant-based programs. The Administrative Plan and any revisions must be approved by the PHA's board and a copy submitted to HUD as a supporting document to the PHA Plan.

ABSORPTION. In portability, the point at which a receiving PHA stops billing the initial PHA for assistance on behalf of a portability family. The receiving PHA uses funds available under the receiving PHA consolidated ACC.

ACC RESERVE ACCOUNT (FORMERLY "PROJECT RESERVE"). Account established by HUD from

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

amounts by which the maximum payment to the PHA under the consolidated ACC (during a PHA fiscal year) exceeds the amount actually approved and paid. This account is used as the source of additional payments for the program.

ADA. Americans with Disabilities Act of 1990 (42 U.S.C. 12101 et seq.)

ADJUSTED INCOME. Annual income, less allowable HUD deductions.

ADMINISTRATIVE FEE. Fee paid by HUD to the PHA for administration of the program.

ADMINISTRATIVE FEE RESERVE (Formerly "Operating reserve"). Account established by PHA from excess administrative fee income. The administrative fee reserve must be used for housing purposes.

ADMISSION. The effective date of the first HAP contract for a family (first day of initial lease term) in a tenant-based program. This is the point when the family becomes a participant in the program.

ANNUAL BUDGET AUTHORITY. The maximum annual payment by HUD to a PHA for a funding increment.

ANNUAL CONTRIBUTIONS CONTRACT (ACC). A written contract between HUD and a PHA. Under the contract HUD agrees to provide funding for operation of the program, and the PHA agrees to comply with HUD requirements for the program

ANNUAL INCOME. The anticipated total Annual Income of an eligible family from all sources for the 12-month period following the date of determination of income, computed in accordance with the regulations.

ANNUAL INCOME AFTER ALLOWANCES. The Annual Income (described above) less the HUD-approved allowances.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

APPLICANT. (or applicant family). A family that has applied for admission to a program, but is not yet a participant in the program.

"AS-PAID" STATES. States where the welfare agency adjusts the shelter and utility component of the welfare grant in accordance with actual housing costs.

ASSETS. (See Net Family Assets.)

ASSISTED TENANT. A tenant who pays less than the market rent as defined in the regulations. Includes tenants receiving rent supplement, Rental Assistance Payments, or Section 8 assistance and all other 236 and 221 (d)(3) BMIR tenants, except those paying the 236 market rent or 120% of the BMIR rent, respectively.

BUDGET AUTHORITY. An amount authorized and appropriated by the Congress for payment to PHAs under the program. For each funding increment in a PHA program, budget authority is the maximum amount that may be paid by HUD to the PHA over the ACC term of the funding increment.

CERTIFICATE. A Certificate issued by the PHA under the Section 8 pre-merger certificate program, declaring a family to be eligible for participation in this program and stating the terms and conditions for such participation. Will no longer be issued after October 1, 1999.

CERTIFICATE PROGRAM. Pre-merger rental certificate program.

CHILD CARE EXPENSES. Amounts paid by the family for the care of minors under 13 years of age where such care is necessary to enable a family member to be employed or for a household member to further his/her education.

CO-HEAD. An individual in the household who is equally responsible for the lease with the Head of Household. (A family never has a Co-head and a Spouse and; a Co-head is never a Dependent).

COMMON SPACE. In shared housing: Space available for use by the assisted family and other occupants of the unit.

CONGREGATE HOUSING. Housing for elderly persons or persons with disabilities that meets the HQS for congregate housing.

CONSOLIDATED ANNUAL CONTRIBUTIONS CONTRACT. (Consolidated ACC). See 24 CFR 982.151.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

CONTIGUOUS MSA. In portability, an MSA that shares a common boundary with the MSA in which the jurisdiction of the initial PHA is located.

CONTINUOUSLY ASSISTED. An applicant is continuously assisted under the 1937 Housing Act if the family is already receiving assistance under any 1937 Housing Act program when the family is admitted to the voucher program.

CONTRACT. (See Housing Assistance Payments Contract.)

COOPERATIVE. (term includes mutual housing). Housing owned by a nonprofit corporation or association, and where a member of the corporation or association has the right to reside in a particular apartment, and to participate in management of the housing. A special housing type: See 24 CFR 982.619.

COVERED FAMILIES. Statutory term for families who are required to participate in a welfare agency economic self-sufficiency program and who may be subject to a welfare benefit sanction for noncompliance with this obligation. Includes families who receive welfare assistance or other public assistance under a program for which Federal, State or local law requires that a member of the family must participate in an economic self-sufficiency program as a condition for the assistance.

DEPENDENT. A member of the family household (excluding foster children) other than the family head or spouse, who is under 18 years of age or is a Disabled Person or Handicapped Person, or is a full-time student 18 years of age or over.

DISABILITY ASSISTANCE EXPENSE. Anticipated costs for care attendants and auxiliary apparatus for disabled family members which enable a family member (including the disabled family member) to work.

DISABLED FAMILY. A family whose head, spouse, or sole member is a person with disabilities; or two or more persons with disabilities living together; or one or more persons with disabilities living with one or more live-in aides.

DISABLED PERSON. See Person with Disabilities.

DISPLACED PERSON/FAMILY. A person or family displaced by governmental action, or a person whose dwelling has been extensively damaged or destroyed as a result of a disaster declared or otherwise formally recognized under federal disaster relief laws.

DOMICILE. The legal residence of the household head or spouse as determined in accordance with State and local law.

DRUG-RELATED CRIMINAL ACTIVITY. The illegal manufacture, sale, distribution, use, or the possession with intent to manufacture, sell distribute or use, of a controlled substance (as defined in Section 102 of the Controlled Substance Act (21 U.S.C. 802).

DRUG TRAFFICKING. The illegal manufacture, sale, distribution, use, or possession with intent to manufacture, sell, distribute or use, of a controlled substance (as defined in section 102 of the Controlled Substances Act (21 U.S.C. 802)).

ECONOMIC SELF-SUFFICIENCY PROGRAM. Any program designed to encourage, assist, train or facilitate the economic independence of assisted families, or to provide work for such families. Can include job training, employment counseling, work placement, basic skills training, education, English proficiency, Workfare, financial or household management, apprenticeship, or any other program necessary to ready a participant to work (such as treatment for drug abuse or mental health treatment). Includes any work activities as defined in the Social Security Act (42 U.S.C. 607(d)). Also see 24 CFR 5.603 (c).

ELDERLY FAMILY. A family whose head, spouse, or sole member is a person who is at least 62 years of age; or two or more persons who are at least 62 years of age living together; or one or more persons who are at least 62 years of age living with one or more live-in aides.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

ELDERLY HOUSEHOLD. A family whose head or spouse or whose sole member is at least 62 years of age; may include two or more elderly persons living together or one or more such persons living with another person who is determined to be essential to his/her care and wellbeing.

ELDERLY PERSON. A person who is at least 62 years old.

ELIGIBILITY INCOME. May 10, 1984, regulations deleted Eligibility Income, per se, because Annual Income is now for eligibility determination to compare to income limits.

ELIGIBLE FAMILY (Family)**.** A family is defined by the PHA in the administrative Plan, which is approved by HUD.

EXCEPTIONAL MEDICAL OR OTHER EXPENSES. Prior to the regulation change in 1982, this meant medical and/or unusual expenses as defined in Part 889 which exceeded 25% of the Annual Income. It is no longer used.

EXCEPTION RENT. In the pre-merger certificate program, an initial rent (contract rent plus any utility allowance) in excess of the published FMR. See FMR/Exception rent.

EXCESS MEDICAL EXPENSES. Any medical expenses incurred by elderly or disabled families only in excess of 3% of Annual Income which are not reimbursable from any other source.

EXTREMELY LOW-INCOME FAMILY. A family whose annual income does not exceed 30 percent of the median income for the area, as determined by HUD, with adjustments for smaller and larger families. HUD may establish income ceilings higher or lower than 30% of medical income for an area if HUD finds such variations are necessary due to unusually high or low family incomes.

FAIR HOUSING ACT. Title VIII of the Civil Rights Act of 1968, as amended by the Fair Housing Amendments Act of 1988 (42 U.S.C. 3601 et seq.)

FAIR MARKET RENT (FMR). The rent including the cost of utilities (except telephone) that would be required to be paid in the housing market area to obtain privately owned existing decent, safe and sanitary rental housing of modest (non-luxury) nature with suitable amenities. Fair market rents for existing housing are established by HUD for housing units of varying sizes (number of bedrooms) and are published in the *Federal Register*.

FAMILY. "Family" includes but is not limited to:

A family with or without children (the temporary absence of a child from the home due to placement in foster care shall not be considered in determining family composition and family size);

An elderly family;

A near-elderly family;

A displaced family

The remaining member of a tenant family; and

A single person who is not an elderly or displaced person, or a person with disabilities, or the remaining member of a tenant family.

("Family" can be further defined by the PHA).

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

FAMILY OF VETERAN OR SERVICE PERSON. A family is a "family of veteran or service person" when:

> The veteran or service person (a) is either the head of household or is related to the head of the household; or (b) is deceased and was related to the head of the household, and was a family member at the time of death.
>
> The veteran or service person, unless deceased, is living with the family or is only temporarily absent unless s/he was (a) formerly the head of the household and is permanently absent because of hospitalization, separation, or desertion, or is divorced; provided, the family contains one or more persons for whose support s/he is legally responsible and the spouse has not remarried; or (b) not the head of the household but is permanently hospitalized; provided, that s/he was a family member at the time of hospitalization and there remain in the family at least two related persons.

FAMILY RENT TO OWNER. In the voucher program, the portion of the rent to owner paid by the family.

FAMILY SELF-SUFFICIENCY PROGRAM (FSS PROGRAM). The program established by a PHA to promote self-sufficiency of assisted families, including the provision of supportive services.

FAMILY SHARE. The amount calculated by subtracting the housing assistance payment from the gross rent.

FAMILY UNIT SIZE. The appropriate number of bedrooms for a family, as determined by the PHA under the PHA's subsidy standards.

FMR/EXCEPTION RENT. The fair market rent published by HUD headquarters. In the pre-merger certificate program the initial contract rent for a dwelling unit plus any utility allowance could not exceed the FMR/exception rent limit (for the dwelling unit or for the family unit size). In the voucher program the PHA adopts a payment standard schedule that is within 90% to 110% of the FMR for each bedroom size.

FOSTER CHILD CARE PAYMENT. Payment to eligible households by state, local, or private agencies appointed by the State, to administer payments for the care of foster children.

FULL-TIME STUDENT. A person who is attending school or vocational training on a full-time basis (carrying a subject load that is considered full-time for day students under the standards and practices of the educational institution attended).

FUNDING INCREMENT. Each commitment of budget authority by HUD to a PHA under the consolidated annual contributions contract for the PHA program.

GROSS FAMILY CONTRIBUTION. Changed to Total Tenant Payment.

GROSS RENT. The sum of the Rent to Owner and the utility allowance. If there is no utility allowance, Rent to Owner equals Gross Rent.

GROUP HOME. A dwelling unit that is licensed by a State as a group home for the exclusive residential use of two to twelve persons who are elderly or persons with disabilities (including any live-in aide).

HAP CONTRACT. (See Housing Assistance Payments contract.)

HEAD OF HOUSEHOLD. The head of household is the person who assumes legal and financial responsibility for the household and is listed on the application as head.

HOUSING AGENCY. A state, county, municipality or other governmental entity or public body (or agency or instrumentality thereof) authorized to engage in or assist in the development or operation of low-income housing. ("PHA" and "HA" mean the same thing.)

HOUSING AND COMMUNITY DEVELOPMENT ACT OF 1974. Act in which the U.S. Housing Act of 1937 (sometimes referred to as the Act) was recodified, and which added the Section 8 Programs.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

HOUSING ASSISTANCE PAYMENT. The monthly assistance payment by a PHA. The total assistance payment consists of:

A payment to the owner for rent to owner under the family's lease.

An additional payment to the family if the total assistance payment exceeds the rent to owner. The additional payment is called a "utility reimbursement" payment.

HOUSING ASSISTANCE PAYMENTS CONTRACT. (HAP contract). A written contract between a PHA and an owner in the form prescribed by HUD headquarters, in which the PHA agrees to make housing assistance payments to the owner on behalf of an eligible family.

HOUSING ASSISTANCE PLAN. (1) A Housing Assistance Plan submitted by a local government participating in the Community Development Block Program as part of the block grant application, in accordance with the requirements of 570.303(c) submitted by a local government not participating in the Community Development Block Grant Program and approved by HUD. (2) A Housing Assistance Plan meeting the requirements of 570.303(c) submitted by a local government not participating in the Community Development Block Grant Program and approved by HUD.

HOUSING QUALITY STANDARDS (HQS). The HUD minimum quality standards for housing assisted under the tenant-based programs.

HUD. The Department of Housing and Urban Development.

HUD REQUIREMENTS. HUD requirements for the Section 8 programs. HUD requirements are issued by HUD headquarters as regulations. Federal Register notices or other binding program directives.

IMPUTED ASSET. Asset disposed of for less than Fair Market Value during two years preceding examination or reexamination.

IMPUTED INCOME. HUD passbook rate x total cash value of assets. Calculation used when assets exceed $5,000.

IMPUTED WELFARE INCOME. An amount of annual income that is not actually received by a family as a result of a specified welfare benefit reduction, but is included in the family's annual income and therefore reflected in the family's rental contribution.

INCOME. Income from all sources of each member of the household as determined in accordance with criteria established by HUD.

INCOME FOR ELIGIBILITY. Annual Income.

INDIAN. Any person recognized as an Indian or Alaska native by an Indian tribe, the federal government, or any State.

INDIAN HOUSING AUTHORITY (IHA). A housing agency established either by exercise of the power of self-government of an Indian Tribe, independent of State law, or by operation of State law providing specifically for housing authorities for Indians.

INITIAL PHA. In portability, the term refers to both:

A PHA that originally selected a family that later decides to move out of the jurisdiction of the selecting PHA; and

A PHA that absorbed a family that later decides to move out of the jurisdiction of the absorbing PHA.

INITIAL PAYMENT STANDARD. The payment standard at the beginning of the HAP contract term.

INITIAL RENT TO OWNER. The rent to owner at the beginning of the HAP contract term.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

INTEREST REDUCTION SUBSIDIES. The monthly payments or discounts made by HUD to reduce the debt service payments and, hence, rents required on Section 236 and 221 (d)(3) BMIR projects. Includes monthly interest reduction payments made to mortgagees of Section 236 projects and front-end loan discounts paid on BMIR projects.

JURISDICTION. The area in which the PHA has authority under State and local law to administer the program.

LANDLORD. This term means either the owner of the property or his/her representative or the managing agent or his/her representative, as shall be designated by the owner.

LARGE VERY LOW INCOME FAMILY. Prior to the 1982 regulations, this meant a very low income family which included six or more minors. This term is no longer used.

LEASE. A written agreement between an owner and a tenant for the leasing of a dwelling unit to the tenant. The lease establishes the conditions for occupancy of the dwelling unit by a family with housing assistance payments under a HAP contract between the owner and the PHA. In cooperative housing, a written agreement between a cooperative and a member of the cooperative. The agreement establishes the conditions for occupancy of the member's family with housing assistance payments to the cooperative under a HAP contract between the cooperative and the PHA.

LEASE ADDENDUM. For pre-merger Certificate, pre-merger OFTO, and pre-merger Voucher tenancies, the lease language required by HUD in the lease between the tenant and the owner.

LIVE-IN AIDE. A person who resides with an elderly person or disabled person and who is determined to be essential to the care and well-being of the person, is not obligated for the support of the person, and would not be living in the unit except to provide necessary supportive services.

LOCAL PREFERENCE. A preference used by the PHA to select among applicant families.

LOW-INCOME FAMILY. A family whose annual income does not exceed 80 percent of the median income for the area, as determined by HUD, with adjustments for smaller and larger families. HUD may establish income ceilings higher or lower than 80% for areas with unusually high or low income families.

MANUFACTURED HOME. A manufactured structure that is built on a permanent chassis, is designed for use as a principal place of residence, and meets the HQS. A special housing type. See 24 CFR 982.620 and 982.621.

MANUFACTURED HOME SPACE. In manufactured home space rental: A space leased by an owner to a family. A manufactured home owned and occupied by the family is located on the space. See 24 CFR 982.622 to 982.624

MARKET RENT. The rent HUD authorizes the owner of FHA insured/subsidized multi-family housing to collect from families ineligible for assistance. For unsubsidized units in an FHA-insured multi-family project in which a portion of the total units receive project-based rental assistance, under the Rental Supplement or Section 202/Section 8 Programs, the Market Rate Rent is that rent approved by HUD and is the Contract Rent for a Section 8 Certificate holder. For BMIR units, Market Rent varies by whether the project is a rental or cooperative.

MEDICAL EXPENSES. Those total medical expenses, including medical insurance premiums, that are anticipated during the period for which Annual Income is computed, and that are not covered by insurance. (A deduction for elderly or disabled families only.) These allowances are given when calculating adjusted income for medical expenses in excess of 3% of Annual Income.

MERGER DATE. October 1, 1999.

MINOR. A member of the family household (excluding foster children) other than the family head or spouse who is under 18 years of age.

MIXED FAMILY. A family with citizens and eligible immigration status and without citizens and eligible immigration status as defined in 24 CFR 5.504(b)(3)

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

MONTHLY ADJUSTED INCOME. 1/12 of the Annual Income after Allowances or Adjusted Income.

MONTHLY INCOME. 1/12 of the Annual Income.

MUTUAL HOUSING. Included in the definition of COOPERATIVE.

NATIONAL. A person who owes permanent allegiance to the United States, for example, as a result of birth in a United States territory or possession.

NEAR-ELDERLY FAMILY. A family whose head, spouse, or sole member is a person who is at least 50 years of age but below the age of 62; or two or more persons who are at least 50 years of age but below the age of 62, living together; or one or more persons who are at least 50 years of age but below the age of 62, living with one or more live-in aides.

NEGATIVE RENT. Now called Utility Reimbursement. A negative Tenant Rent results in a Utility Reimbursement Payment (URP).

NET FAMILY ASSETS. Value of equity in savings, checking, IRA and Keogh accounts, real property, stocks, bonds, and other forms of capital investment. The value of necessary items of personal property such as furniture and automobiles is excluded from the definition.

NET FAMILY CONTRIBUTION. Former name for Tenant Rent.

NON CITIZEN. A person who is neither a citizen nor a national of the United States.

OCCUPANCY STANDARDS. [Now referred to as Subsidy Standards] Standards established by a PHA to determine the appropriate number of bedrooms for families of different sizes and compositions.

OVER-FMR TENANCY (OFTO). In the pre-merger Certificate program: A tenancy for which the initial gross rent exceeds the FMR/exception rent limit.

OWNER. Any persons or entity having the legal right to lease or sublease a unit to a participant.

PARTICIPANT. A family that has been admitted to the PHA's program and is currently assisted in the program. The family becomes a participant on the effective date of the first HAP contract executed by the PHA for the family (First day of initial lease term).

PAYMENT STANDARD. The maximum monthly assistance payment for a family assisted in the voucher program (before deducting the total tenant payment by the family.

PERSON WITH DISABILITIES. A person who has a disability as defined in 42 U.S.C 423 or a developmental disability as defined in 42 U.S.C. 6001. Also includes a person who is determined, under HUD regulations, to have a physical or mental impairment that is expected to be of long-continued and indefinite duration, substantially impedes the ability to live independently, and is of such a nature that the ability to live independently could be improved by more suitable housing conditions. For purposes of reasonable accommodation and program accessibility for persons with disabilities, means an "individual with handicaps" as defined in 24 CFR 8.3. Definition does not exclude persons who have AIDS or conditions arising from AIDS, but does not include a person whose disability is based solely on drug or alcohol dependence (for low-income housing eligibility purposes).

PHA PLAN. The annual plan and the 5-year plan as adopted by the PHA and approved by HUD in accordance with part 903 of this chapter.

PORTABILITY. Renting a dwelling unit with Section 8 tenant-based assistance outside the jurisdiction of the initial PHA.

PREMISES. The building or complex in which the dwelling unit is located, including common areas and grounds.

PRIVATE SPACE. In shared housing: The portion of a contract unit that is for the exclusive use of an assisted family.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

PROCESSING ENTITY. Entity responsible for making eligibility determinations and for income reexaminations. In the Section 8 Program, the "processing entity" is the "responsible entity."

PROGRAM. The Section 8 tenant-based assistance program under 24 CFR Part 982.

PROGRAM RECEIPTS. HUD payments to the PHA under the consolidated ACC, and any other amounts received by the PHA in connection with the program.

PUBLIC ASSISTANCE. Welfare or other payments to families or individuals, based on need, which are made under programs funded, separately or jointly, by Federal, state, or local governments.

PUBLIC HOUSING AGENCY (PHA). PHA includes any State, county, municipality or other governmental entity or public body which is authorized to administer the program (or an agency or instrumentality of such an entity), or any of the following:

> A consortia of housing agencies, each of which meets the qualifications in paragraph (1) of this definition, that HUD determines has the capacity and capability to efficiently administer the program (in which case, HUD may enter into a consolidated ACC with any legal entity authorized to act as the legal representative of the consortia members):
>
> Any other public or private non-profit entity that was administering a Section 8 tenant-based assistance program pursuant to a contract with the contract administrator of such program (HUD or a PHA) on October 21, 1998; or
>
> For any area outside the jurisdiction of a PHA that is administering a tenant-based program, or where HUD determines that such PHA is not administering the program effectively, a private non-profit entity or a governmental entity or public body that would otherwise lack jurisdiction to administer the program in such area.

REASONABLE RENT. A rent to owner that is not more than rent charged for comparable units in the private unassisted market, and not more than the rent charged for comparable unassisted units in the premises.

RECEIVING PHA. In portability: A PHA that receives a family selected for participation in the tenant-based program of another PHA. The receiving PHA issues a voucher and provides program assistance to the family.

RECERTIFICATION. Sometimes called reexamination. The process of securing documentation of total family income used to determine the rent the tenant will pay for the next 12 months if there are no additional changes to be reported. There are annual and interim recertifications.

REGULAR TENANCY. In the pre-merger certificate program: A tenancy other than an over-FMR tenancy.

REMAINING MEMBER OF TENANT FAMILY. Person left in assisted housing after other family members have left and become unassisted.

RENT TO OWNER. The total monthly rent payable to the owner under the lease for the unit. Rent to owner covers payment for any housing services, maintenance and utilities that the owner is required to provide and pay for.

RESIDENCY PREFERENCE. A PHA preference for admission of families that reside anywhere in a specified area, including families with a member who works or has been hired to work in the area ("residency preference area").

RESIDENCY PREFERENCE AREA. The specified area where families must reside to qualify for a residency preference.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

RESIDENT ASSISTANT. A person who lives in an Independent Group Residence and provides on a daily basis some or all of the necessary services to elderly, handicapped, and disabled individuals receiving Section 8 housing assistance and who is essential to these individuals' care or wellbeing. A Resident Assistant shall not be related by blood, marriage or operation of law to individuals receiving Section 8 assistance nor contribute to a portion of his/her income or resources towards the expenses of these individuals.

RESPONSIBLE ENTITY. For the public housing and Section 8 tenant-based assistance, project-based certificate assistance and moderate rehabilitation program, the responsible entity means the PHA administering the program under an ACC with HUD. For all other Section 8 programs, the responsible entity means the Section 8 owner.

SECRETARY. The Secretary of Housing and Urban Development.

SECTION 8. Section 8 of the United States Housing Act of 1937 (42 U.S.C. 1437f).

SECURITY DEPOSIT. A dollar amount which can be applied to unpaid rent, damages or other amounts to the owner under the lease.

SERVICE PERSON. A person in the active military or naval service (including the active reserve) of the United States.

SHARED HOUSING. A unit occupied by two or more families. The unit consists of both common space for shared use by the occupants of the unit and separate private space for each assisted family. A special housing type.

SINGLE PERSON. A person living alone or intending to live alone.

SPECIAL ADMISSION. Admission of an applicant that is not on the PHA waiting list or without considering the applicant's waiting list position.

SPECIAL HOUSING TYPES. See Subpart M of 24 CFR 982, which states the special regulatory requirements for SRO housing, congregate housing, group homes, shared housing, cooperatives (including mutual housing), and manufactured homes (including manufactured home space rental).

SPECIFIED WELFARE BENEFIT REDUCTION. Those reductions of welfare benefits (for a covered family) that may not result in a reduction of the family rental contribution. A reduction of welfare benefits because of fraud in connection with the welfare program, or because of welfare sanction due to noncompliance with a welfare agency requirement to participate in an economic self-sufficiency program.

SPOUSE. The husband or wife of the head of the household.

SUBSIDIZED PROJECT. A multi-family housing project (with the exception of a project owned by a cooperative housing mortgage corporation or association) which receives the benefit of subsidy in the form of:

Below-market interest rates pursuant to Section 221(d)(3) and (5) or interest reduction payments pursuant to Section 236 of the National Housing Act; or

Rent supplement payments under Section 101 of the Housing and Urban Development Act of 1965; or

Direct loans pursuant to Section 202 of the Housing Act of 1959; or

Payments under the Section 23 Housing Assistance Payments Program pursuant to Section 23 of the United States Housing Act of 1937 prior to amendment by the Housing and Community Development Act of 1974;

Payments under the Section 8 Housing Assistance Payments Program pursuant to Section 8 of the United States Housing Act after amendment by the Housing and Community Development Act unless the project is owned by a Public Housing Agency;

A Public Housing Project.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

SUBSIDY STANDARDS. Standards established by a PHA to determine the appropriate number of bedrooms and amount of subsidy for families of different sizes and compositions.

SUBSTANDARD UNIT. Substandard housing is defined by HUD for use as a federal preference.

SUSPENSION/TOLLING. Stopping the clock on the term of a family's voucher, for such period as determined by the PHA, from the time when the family submits a request for PHA approval to lease a unit, until the time when the PHA approves or denies the request. If the PHA decides to allow extensions or suspensions of the voucher term, the PHA administrative plan must describe how the PHA determines whether to grant extensions or suspensions, and how the PHA determines the length of any extension or suspension.

TENANCY ADDENDUM. For the Housing Choice Voucher Program, the lease language required by HUD in the lease between the tenant and the owner.

TENANT. The person or persons (other than a live-in-aide) who executes the lease as lessee of the dwelling unit.

TENANT RENT. The amount payable monthly by the family as rent to the unit owner (Section 8 owner or PHA in public housing). For a tenancy in the pre-merger certificate program, tenant rent equals the total tenant payment minus any utility allowance.

TOTAL TENANT PAYMENT (TTP). The total amount the HUD rent formula requires the tenant to pay toward gross rent and utility allowance.

UNIT. Residential space for the private use of a family.

UNUSUAL EXPENSES. Prior to the change in the 1982 regulations, this was the term applied to the amounts paid by the family for the care of minors under 13 years of age or for the care of disabled or handicapped family household members, but only where such care was necessary to enable a family member to be gainfully employed.

UTILITIES. Utilities means water, electricity, gas, other heating, refrigeration, cooking fuels, trash collection and sewage services. Telephone service is not included as a utility.

UTILITY ALLOWANCE. If the cost of utilities (except telephone) including range and refrigerator, and other housing services for an assisted unit is not included in the Contract Rent but is the responsibility of the family occupying the unit, an amount equal to the estimate made or approved by a PHA or HUD of a reasonable consumption of such utilities and other services for the unit by an energy conservative household of modest circumstances consistent with the requirements of a safe, sanitary, and healthy living environment.

UTILITY REIMBURSEMENT. In the voucher program, the portion of the housing assistance payment which exceeds the amount of the rent to owner.

UTILITY REIMBURSEMENT PAYMENT. In the pre-merger certificate program, the amount, if any, by which the Utility Allowance for the unit, if applicable, exceeds the Total Tenant Payment for the family occupying the unit.

VACANCY LOSS PAYMENTS. (For pre-merger certificate contracts effective prior to 10/2/95) When a family vacates its unit in violation of its lease, the owner is eligible for 80% of the Contract Rent for a vacancy period of up to one additional month, (beyond the month in which the vacancy occurred) if s/he notifies the PHA as soon as s/he learns of the vacancy, makes an effort to advertise the unit, and does not reject any eligible applicant except for good cause.

VERY LARGE LOWER-INCOME FAMILY. Prior to the change in the 1982 regulations this was described as a lower-income family which included eight or more minors. This term is no longer used.

VERY LOW INCOME FAMILY. A Lower-Income Family whose Annual Income does not exceed 50% of the median income for the area, as determined by HUD, with adjustments for smaller and larger families. HUD may establish income limits higher or lower than 50% of the median income for the area on the basis of its finding that such variations are necessary because of unusually high or low family incomes. This is the income limit for the pre-merger certificate and voucher programs.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

VETERAN. A person who has served in the active military or naval service of the United States at any time and who shall have been discharged or released therefrom under conditions other than dishonorable.

VIOLENT CRIMINAL ACTIVITY. Any illegal criminal activity that has as one of its elements the use, attempted use, or threatened use of physical force against the person or property of another.

VOUCHER (rental voucher). A document issued by a PHA to a family selected for admission to the voucher program. This document describes the program and the procedures for PHA approval of a unit selected by the family. The voucher also states the obligations of the family under the program.

VOUCHER HOLDER. A family holding a voucher with an unexpired term (search time).

VOUCHER PROGRAM. The Housing Choice Voucher program.

WAITING LIST. A list of families organized according to HUD regulations and PHA policy who are waiting for subsidy to become available.

WAITING LIST ADMISSION. An admission from the PHA waiting list.

WELFARE ASSISTANCE. Income assistance from Federal or State welfare programs, including assistance provided under TANF and general assistance. Does not include assistance directed solely to meeting housing expenses, nor programs that provide health care, child care or other services for working families. FOR THE FSS PROGRAM (984.103(b)), "welfare assistance" includes only cash maintenance payments from Federal or State programs designed to meet a family's ongoing basic needs, but does not include food stamps, emergency rental and utilities assistance, SSI, SSDI, or Social Security.

WELFARE RENT. This concept is used ONLY for pre-merger Certificate tenants who receive welfare assistance on an "AS-PAID" basis. It is not used for the Housing Voucher Program.

> If the agency does NOT apply a ratable reduction, this is the maximum a public assistance agency COULD give a family for shelter and utilities, NOT the amount the family is receiving at the time the certification or recertification is being processed.
>
> If the agency applies a ratable reduction, welfare rent is a percentage of the maximum the agency could allow.

WELFARE-TO-WORK (WTW) FAMILIES. Families assisted by a PHA with voucher funding awarded to the PHA under the HUD welfare-to-work voucher program (including any renewal of such WTW funding for the same purpose).

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

C. GLOSSARY OF TERMS USED IN THE NONCITIZENS RULE

CHILD. A member of the family other than the family head or spouse who is under 18 years of age.

CITIZEN. A citizen or national of the United States.

EVIDENCE OF CITIZENSHIP OR ELIGIBLE STATUS. The documents which must be submitted to evidence citizenship or eligible immigration status.

HEAD OF HOUSEHOLD. The adult member of the family who is the head of the household for purpose of determining income eligibility and rent.

HUD. Department of Housing and Urban Development.

INS. The U.S. Immigration and Naturalization Service.

MIXED FAMILY. A family whose members include those with citizenship or eligible immigration status and those without citizenship or eligible immigration status.

NATIONAL. A person who owes permanent allegiance to the United States, for example, as a result of birth in a United States territory or possession.

NONCITIZEN. A person who is neither a citizen nor national of the United States.

PHA. A housing authority who operates Public Housing.

RESPONSIBLE ENTITY. The person or entity responsible for administering the restrictions on providing assistance to noncitizens with ineligible immigration status (the PHA).

SECTION 214. Section 214 restricts HUD from making financial assistance available for noncitizens unless they meet one of the categories of eligible immigration status specified in Section 214 of the Housing and Community Development Act of 1980, as amended (42 U.S.C. 1436a).

SPOUSE. Spouse refers to the marriage partner, either a husband or wife, who is someone you need to divorce in order to dissolve the relationship. It includes the partner in a common-law marriage. It does not cover boyfriends, girlfriends, significant others, or "co-heads." "Co-head" is a term recognized by some HUD programs, but not by public and Indian housing programs.

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Reserved

© Copyright 2005 Nan McKay & Associates, Inc.
Unlimited copies may be made for internal use.

Annual Statement /Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFP/CFPRHF) Part I: Summary

PHA Name:	Grant Type and Number	Federal FY of Grant:
The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston	Capital Fund Program Grant No. SC16P00150104 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:	2004

☐ Original Annual Statement ☐ Reserve for Disasters/Emergencies ☐ Revised Annual Statement (revision no:)

☒ Performance and Evaluation Report for Period Ending: 6/30/05 ☐ Final Performance and Evaluation Report

Line No.	Summary by Development Account		Total Estimated Cost		Total Actual Cost	
			Original	Revised	Obligated	Expended
1	Total Non-CFP Funds					
2	1406	Operations	$1,000.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00
3	1408	Management Improvements	$346,242.00	$0.00	$261,242.00	$140,878.71
4	1410	Administration	$159,747.60	$0.00	$156,747.60	$107,603.55
5	1411	Audit	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00
6	1415	Liquidated Damages	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00
7	1430	Fees and Costs	$40,000.00	$0.00	$38,500.00	$11,068.06
8	1440	Site Acquisition	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00
9	1450	Site Improvement	$105,150.00	$0.00	$2,680.21	$2,680.21
10	1460	Dwelling Structures	$1,127,712.40	$0.00	$313,754.88	$145,311.88
11	1465.1	Dwelling Equipment-Nonexpendable	$80,000.00	$0.00	$80,000.00	$26,600.35
12	1470	Nondwelling Structures	$38,000.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00
13	1475	Nondwelling Equipment	$101,252.00	$0.00	$67,768.23	$32,792.41
14	1485	Demolition	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00
15	1490	Replacement Reserve	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00
16	1492	Moving to Work Demonstration	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00
17	1495.1	Relocation Cost	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00
18	1499	Development Activities	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00
19	1501	Collateralization or Debt Service	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00
20	1502	Contingency	$20,000.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00
21	**Amount of Annual Grant: (sum of lines 2-20)**		$2,019,104.00	$0.00	$920,692.92	$466,935.17
22	Amount of line 21 Related to LBP Activities		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00
23	Amount of line 21 Related to Section 504 Compliance		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00
24	Amount of line 21 Related to Security -- Soft Costs		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00
25	Amount of line 21 Related to Security -- Hard Costs		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00
26	Amount of line 21 Related to Energy Conservation Measures		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00

Annual Statement /Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFP/CFPRHF)
Part II: Supporting Pages

PHA Name:	Grant Type and Number	Federal FY of Grant:
The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston	Capital Fund Program Grant No SC16P00150104 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:	2004

Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Development Account Number	Quantity	Total Estimated Cost		Total Actual Cost		Status of Work
				Original	Revised	Obligated	Expended	
SC 16-01 Robert Mills Manor	**Site:**							
	Landscaping	1450		$1,500.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Fences Wrought Iron			$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Playground			$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total Site:	$1,500.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Mechanical and Electrical:							
	HVAC	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total M&E:	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Building Exterior:							
	Painting & Glazing Windows	1460		$86,362.00	$0.00	$94,806.68	$44,806.68	
			Total B.E.:	$86,362.00	$0.00	$94,806.68	$44,806.68	
	Dwelling Units:							
	None	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total DUs:	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Equipment:							
	None	1465.1		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total D.E.:	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Interior Common Areas:							
	None	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total ICAs:	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Site-Wide Facilities:							
	Community Center Renovations	1470		$1,500.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total SWFs:	$1,500.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Nondwelling Equipment:							
	None	1475		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total NDE:	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
Total,	**Robert Mills**		Project Total:	$89,362.00	$0.00	$94,806.68	$44,806.68	

Annual Statement /Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFP/CFPRHF)
Part III: Implementation Schedule (Continuation)

PHA Name:	Grant Type and Number	Federal FY of Grant:
The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston	Capital Fund Program Grant No.: SC16P00150104 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:	2004

Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities		All Funds Obligated (Quarter Ending Date)			All Funds Expended (Quarter Ending Date)			Reasons for Revised Target Dates
		Original	Revised	Actual	Original	Revised	Actual	
XX Y-19	Anywhere							
XX Y-20	Anywhere							
XX Y-21	Anywhere							
XX Y-22	Anywhere							
XX Y-23	Anywhere							
XX Y-24	Anywhere							
XX Y-25	Anywhere							
XX Y-26	Anywhere							
XX Y-27	Anywhere							
XX Y-28	Anywhere							
XX Y-29	Anywhere							
XX Y-30	Anywhere							

Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan
Part I: Summary

PHA Name:
The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston

[X] **Original 5-Year Plan**
[ ] **Revision No:** ___

Development Number/Name/HA-Wide	Year 1 **2004**	Work Statement for Year 2 FFY Grant: **2005** PHA FY:	Work Statement for Year 3 FFY Grant: **2006** PHA FY:	Work Statement for Year 4 FFY Grant: **2007** PHA FY:	Work Statement for Year 5 FFY Grant: **2008** PHA FY:
SC 16-01 Robert Mills Manor		$128,000	$256,362	$271,362	$141,852
SC 16-04 Wraggsborough Homes		$78,000	$113,000	$171,500	$47,000
SC 16-05 Gadsden Green Homes		$53,500	$59,000	$28,500	$72,500
SC 16-06 Robert Mills Manor Ext.		$1,500	$51,500	$51,500	$92,000
SC 16-08 Cooper River Court	**Annual**	$1,500	$1,500	$1,500	$88,500
SC 16-09 Edmund Jenkins Homes		$131,500	$31,500	$1,500	$111,000
SC 16-10 Meeting Street Manor	**Statement**	$20,000	$5,000	$40,000	$86,000
SC 16-12 Kaiwah Homes		$357,000	$385,900	$357,000	$75,000
SC 16-13 Extentions		$109,000	$109,000	$109,000	$81,291
SC 16-15 Scatter Sites		$106,200	$107,150	$77,150	$79,650
SC 16-16 Scattered Sites		$21,500	$21,500	$21,500	$81,500
SC 16-23, Scatter Sites		$0	$0	$0	$1,500
HA-Wide Physical Activities		$412,469	$309,409	$285,461	$302,643
HA-Wide Non-Physical Activities		$615,131	$584,479	$619,327	$747,794
HA-Wide Contingency @ X%		$0	$0	$0	$27,070
CFP Funds Listed for 5-year planning		$2,035,300	$2,035,300	$2,035,300	$2,035,300
Replacement Housing Factor Funds		$0	$0	$0	$0

Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan
Part II: Supporting Pages---Work Activities

Activities for Year 1 2004	Activities for Year 2 FFY Grant: 2005 PHA FY:			Activities for Year 3 FFY Grant: 2006 PHA FY:		
	Development Name/Number	Major Work Categories	Estimated Cost	Development Name/Number	Major Work Categories	Estimated Cost
	SC 16-01 Robert Mills Manor			SC 16-01 Robert Mills Manor		
		Site:			**Site:**	
		Site Improvements	$1,500		Site Improvements	$50,000
		Total Site:	$1,500		Total Site:	$50,000
		Mechanical and Electrical:			**Mechanical and Electrical:**	
		None	$0		None	$0
		Total M&E:	$0		Total M&E:	$0
		Building Exterior:			**Building Exterior:**	
		None	$0		Exterior Maintenance & Renovations	$54,862
		Total B.E.:	$0		Total B.E.:	$54,862
		Dwelling Units:			**Dwelling Units:**	
		Interior repairs	$125,000		Interior repairs	$150,000
		Total DUs:	$125,000		Total DUs:	$150,000
		Dwelling Equipment:			**Dwelling Equipment:**	
		None	$0		None	$0
		Total D.E.:	$0		Total D.E.:	$0
		Interior Common Areas:			**Interior Common Areas:**	
		Community Center	$1,500		Community Center	$1,500
		Total ICAs:	$1,500		Total ICAs:	$1,500
		Site-Wide Facilities:			**Site-Wide Facilities:**	
		None	$0		None	$0
		Total SWFs:	$0		Total SWFs:	$0
		Nondwelling Equipment:			**Nondwelling Equipment:**	
		None	$0		None	$0
		Total NDE:	$0		Total NDE:	$0
	Subtotal of Estimated Cost		$128,000	**Subtotal of Estimated Cost**		$256,362

Actual Modernization Cost Certificate

U.S. Dep
and Urba
Office of P

Comprehensive Improvement Assistance Program (CIAP)
Comprehensive Grant Program (CGP)

Public Reporting burden for this collection of information is estimated to average 2
data sources, gathering and maintaining the data needed, and completing and revie
or any other aspect of this collection of information, including suggestions for redu
(2577-0044), Office of Information Technology, U.S. Department of Housing and Urb
or sponsor, and a person is not required to respond to, a collection of information u
Do not send this form to the above address.
This collection of information requires that each Housing Authority (HA) submit info
will be used by HUD to determine whether the modernization grant is ready to be au
fiscal close out. Responses to the collection are required by regulation. The inform

HA Name:

Anytown Housing Authority

The HA hereby certifies to the Department of Housing and Urban Developme

1. That the total amount of Modernization Cost (herein called the "Actual Mod

A. Original Funds Approved

B. Funds Disbursed

C. Funds Expended (Actual Modernization Cost)

D. Amount to be Recaptured (A-C)

E. Excess of Funds Disbursed (B-C)

2. That all modernization work in connection with the Modernization Grant ha

3. That the entire Actual Modernization Cost or liabilities therefor incurred by

4. That there are no undischarged mechanics', laborers', contractors', or mat
work on file in any public office where the same should be filed in order to

5. That the time in which such liens could be filed has expired.

I hereby certify that all the information stated herein, as well as any infor
Warning: HUD will prosecute false claims and statements. Conviction may result in crim

Signature of Executive Director & Date:

X

For HUD Use Only

The Cost Certificate is approved for audit:

Approved for Audit (Director, Office of Public Housing / ONAP Administrator)

X

The audited costs agree with the costs shown above:

Verified: (Designated HUD Official)

X

Approved: (Director, Office of Public Housing / ONAP Administrator)

X

artment of Housing
an Development
Public and Indian Housing

OMB No. 2577-0044 (exp. 4/30/2004)
OMB No. 2577-0157 (exp. 12/31/99)

hours per response, including the time for reviewing instructions, searching e
wing the collection of information. Send comments regarding this burden est
cing this burden, to the Reports Management Officer, Paperwork Reduction Pr
an Development, Washington, D.C. 20410-3600. This agency may not conduct
unless that collection displays a currently valid OMB control number.

ormation to enable HUD to initiate the fiscal closeout process. The information
udited and closed out. The information is essential for audit verification and
nation requested does not lend itself to confidentiality.

	Modernization Project Number: **US001P0019XX**

ent as follows:

dernization Cost") of the Modernization Grant, is as shown below:

	$0.00
	$0.00
	$0.00
	$0.00

	$0.00

ıs been completed;

the HA have been fully paid;

erial-mens' liens against such modernization
be valid against such modernization work; and

rmation provided in the accompaniment herewith, is true and accura
ıinal and/or civil penalties. (18 U.S.C. 1001, 1010, 1012; 31 U.S.C. 3729, 3802)

	Date:
	Date:
	Date:

facsimile **form HUD-53001 (10/96)**
ref. Handbooks 7475.1 & .3

xisting
imate
oject
t

n

ate.

Year 2		Year 3		Year 4		Year 5	
PC Replacement	15,000	PC Replacement	15,000	PC Replacement	15,000	PC Replacement	0
Network & Server Upgrades	11,000	Network & Server Upgrades	0	Network & Server Upgrades	11,000	Network & Server Upgrade	0
Laser Printers	5,000	Laser Printers	5,000	Laser Printers	5,000	Laser Printers	0
Maintenance Vehicles	41,681	Maintenance Vehicles	82,385	Maintenance Vehicles	52,478	Maintenance Vehicles	27,643
Maintenance Equip	20,000	Maintenance Equip	9,052	Maintenance Equip	9,052	Maintenance Equip	20,000
Furniture / Equipment	32,371	Furniture / Equipment	3,615	Furniture / Equipment	32,522	Furniture	3,000
	125,052		115,052		125,052		50,643

Annual Statement /Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFP/CFPRHF) Part I: Summary

PHA Name:	Grant Type and Number	Federal FY of Grant:
The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston	Capital Fund Program Grant No. SC16P00150103 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:	2003

☐ Original Annual Statement ☐ Reserve for Disasters/Emergencies ☐ Revised Annual Statement (revision no:)

☒ Performance and Evaluation Report for Period Ending:6/30/05 ☐ Budget Revision (Revision No: 1) ☐ Final Performance and Evaluation Report

Line No.	Summary by Development Account		Total Estimated Cost		Total Actual Cost	
			Original	Revised	Obligated	Expended
1	Total Non-CFP Funds					
2	1406	Operations	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00
3	1408	Management Improvements	$339,967.00	$323,466.51	$323,466.51	$323,466.51
4	1410	Administration	$171,207.00	$171,980.28	$171,980.28	$171,980.28
5	1411	Audit	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00
6	1415	Liquidated Damages	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00
7	1430	Fees and Costs	$28,544.00	$22,287.00	$22,287.00	$18,000.00
8	1440	Site Acquisition	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00
9	1450	Site Improvement	$128,600.00	$25,212.24	$25,212.24	$25,212.24
10	1460	Dwelling Structures	$897,852.00	$1,074,024.27	$1,074,024.27	$1,048,595.58
11	1465.1	Dwelling Equipment-Nonexpendable	$76,942.00	$37,928.82	$37,928.82	$37,928.82
12	1470	Nondwelling Structures	$9,000.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00
13	1475	Nondwelling Equipment	$54,671.00	$57,171.88	$57,171.88	$35,647.00
14	1485	Demolition	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00
15	1490	Replacement Reserve	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00
16	1492	Moving to Work Demonstration	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00
17	1495.1	Relocation Cost	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00
18	1499	Development Activities	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00
19	1501	Collateralization or Debt Service	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00
20	1502	Contingency	$5,288.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00
21	**Amount of Annual Grant: (sum of lines 2-20)**		$1,712,071.00	$1,712,071.00	$1,712,071.00	$1,660,830.43
22	Amount of line 21 Related to LBP Activities		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00
23	Amount of line 21 Related to Section 504 Compliance		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00
24	Amount of line 21 Related to Security -- Soft Costs		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00
25	Amount of line 21 Related to Security -- Hard Costs		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00
26	Amount of line 21 Related to Energy Conservation Measures		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00

Annual Statement /Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFRC/FPRHF)
Part II: Supporting Pages

PHA Name:	Grant Type and Number:	Federal FY of Grant:
The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston	Capital Fund Program Grant No: SC16P001S015 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:	2015

Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Development Account Number	Quantity	Total Estimated Cost Original	Total Estimated Cost Revised	Total Actual Cost Obligated	Total Actual Cost Expended	Status of Work
HA-Wide Vigoro Improvements	Kitchen Replacement	1480		$35,000.00	$24,600.00	$24,600.00	$24,600.00	
	Resident Programs	-		$6,000.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	ROI Manager Salary	-		$65,280.00	$43,960.40	$43,960.40	$43,960.40	
	Professional Development	-						
	Administration	-		$11,000.00	$10,353.20	$10,353.20	$10,353.20	
	Fringe	-		$21,000.00	$19,000.00	$19,000.00	$19,000.00	
	Maintenance	1465.1		$5,000.00	$3,616.00	$3,616.00	$3,616.00	
	Heating Service (Admin Area)	-		$36,400.00	$37,990.20	$37,990.20	$37,990.20	
	Network Administrator	-		$55,980.00	$39,102.00	$39,102.00	$39,102.00	
	Video Forensic Specialist	-		$39,500.00	$39,397.00	$39,397.00	$39,397.00	
	Occupancy Specialist	-		$39,100.00	$39,399.70	$39,399.70	$39,399.70	
	Management Aide	-		$56,000.00	$42,000.98	$42,000.98	$42,000.98	
	Telephone & TDD Costs	-		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Software Upgrades	-		$0.00	$11,654.00	$11,654.00	$11,654.00	
	Software Licenses	-		$22,000.00	$22,000.00	$22,000.00	$22,000.00	
			Total 1430	$350,760.00	$303,073.48	$303,073.48	$303,073.48	
HA-Wide Admin	Accountant (50%)	1410		$27,500.00	$27,502.00	$27,502.00	$27,502.00	
	Asset Coordinator	-		$66,700.00	$62,900.00	$62,900.00	$62,900.00	
	Assistant Asset Coordinator	-		$32,000.00	$28,054.20	$28,054.20	$28,054.20	
	Central Operation Mgmt	-		$33,000.00	$33,006.70	$33,006.70	$33,006.70	
	CFG Training	-		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Office Expenses	-		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Advertising Costs	-		$2,500.00	$2,750.00	$2,750.00	$2,750.00	
	Professional Assistance	-		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total 1410	$161,700.00	$154,212.90	$154,212.90	$154,212.90	

Annual Statement /Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFRC/FPRHF)
Part II: Supporting Pages

PHA Name:	Grant Type and Number:	Federal FY of Grant:
The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston	Capital Fund Program Grant No: SC16P001S015 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:	2015

Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Development Account Number	Quantity	Total Estimated Cost Original	Total Estimated Cost Revised	Total Actual Cost Obligated	Total Actual Cost Expended	Status of Work
HA-Wide Costs	Fees & Costs	1430		$28,500.00	$27,207.00	$27,207.00	$27,207.00	
			Total 1430	$28,500.00	$27,207.00	$27,207.00	$27,207.00	
HA-Wide	Sidewalks	1450		$1,000.00	$5,727.00	$5,727.00	$5,727.00	
-	Replace Iron Rail Fence Perimeter	1450		$25,000.00	$8,000.00	$8,000.00	$8,000.00	
				$26,000.00	$13,727.00	$13,727.00	$13,727.00	
-	Roof Repairs	1460		$70,000.00	$64,026.73	$64,026.73	$46,132.00	
-	Roof Repairs (All copies Original Bidhouse Volume)	1460		$35,000.00	$35,000.00	$35,000.00	$35,000.00	
-	Exterior Cycle Painting	1460		$90,000.00	$90,000.00	$90,000.00	$90,000.00	
-	Porch	1460		$500,000.00	$700,000.00	$700,000.00	$272,000.00	
				$695,000.00	$889,026.73	$889,026.73	$443,132.00	
-	Appliances	1465		$70,000.00	$37,500.00	$37,500.00	$37,500.00	
HA - Wide	Nonbuilding Equipment	1475						
-	PC Replacement	-		$10,000.00	$10,000.00	$10,000.00	$2,742.00	
-	Laser Printers	-		$5,000.00	$5,000.00	$5,000.00	$2,370.00	
-	Network Server Upgrades	-		$15,000.00	$15,000.00	$15,000.00	$6,568.00	
-	Furniture	-		$0.00	$2,000.00	$2,000.00	$2,000.00	
-	Maintenance Equipment	-		$10,000.00	$10,000.00	$10,000.00	$10,000.00	
-	ROI Equipment/Tools etc	-		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
-	Vehicle Replacement - Maint	-		$16,000.00	$13,500.00	$13,500.00	$13,500.00	
-	Furniture (Desk)	-		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total 1475	$56,000.00	$55,500.00	$55,500.00	$37,180.00	
HA - Wide	Nonbuilding Structures	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
-	Demolition (specify location(s))	1485		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
-	Relocation expenses	1495.1		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	

Annual Statement /Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFRC/FPRHF)
Part II: Supporting Pages

PHA Name:	Grant Type and Number:	Federal FY of Grant:
The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston	Capital Fund Program Grant No: SC16P001S015 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:	2015

Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Development Account Number	Quantity	Total Estimated Cost Original	Total Estimated Cost Revised	Total Actual Cost Obligated	Total Actual Cost Expended	Status of Work
SC 16-01 Gadsden Green Manor	Site							
	Landscaping	1450		$1,500.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Fence Wrought Iron Playground			$5,000.00	$0.00	$5,500.00	$5,500.00	
				$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total Site	$6,500.00	$0.00	$5,500.00	$5,500.00	
	Mechanical and Electrical: HVAC	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
				$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total M&E	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Building Exterior: Painting & Glazing Windows	1460		$75,000.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total B.E.	$75,000.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Units: Stove	1480		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total DUs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Equipment: Stove	1465.1		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total D.E.	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Interior Common Areas: Stove	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total ICAs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Site/Wide Facilities: Community Center Renovations	1470		$1,500.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total SWFs	$1,500.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Nonbuilding Equipment: Stove	1475		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total NDE	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
Total	Gadsden Green		Grand Total	$83,000.00	$0.00	$5,500.00	$5,500.00	

Annual Statement /Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFRC/FPRHF)
Part II: Supporting Pages

PHA Name:	Grant Type and Number:	Federal FY of Grant:
The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston	Capital Fund Program Grant No: SC16P001S015 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:	2015

Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Development Account Number	Quantity	Total Estimated Cost Original	Total Estimated Cost Revised	Total Actual Cost Obligated	Total Actual Cost Expended	Status of Work
SC 16-05 Wagner/Wainright Homes	Site							
	Landscaping	1450		$1,500.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total Site	$1,500.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Mechanical and Electrical: Power units	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	HVAC			$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total M&E	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Building Exterior: Exterior Lighting	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total B.E.	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Units: Stove	1480		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total DUs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Equipment: Stove	1465.1		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total D.E.	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Interior Common Areas: Stove	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total ICAs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Site/Wide Facilities: Community Center Improvements	1470		$1,500.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total SWFs	$1,500.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Nonbuilding Equipment: Stove	1475		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total NDE	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
Total	Wagner/Wainright		Grand Total	$3,000.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	

Annual Statement /Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFRC/FPRHF)
Part II: Supporting Pages

PHA Name:	Grant Type and Number:	Federal FY of Grant:
The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston	Capital Fund Program Grant No: SC16P001S015 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:	2015

Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Development Account Number	Quantity	Total Estimated Cost Original	Total Estimated Cost Revised	Total Actual Cost Obligated	Total Actual Cost Expended	Status of Work
SC 16-06 Cashmere Court Homes	Site							
	Landscaping	1450		$1,500.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total Site	$1,500.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Mechanical and Electrical: HVAC	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total M&E	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Building Exterior: Exterior repair/paint	1460		$48,000.00	$1,314.00	$1,314.00	$1,314.00	
			Total B.E.	$48,000.00	$1,314.00	$1,314.00	$1,314.00	
	Dwelling Units: Stove	1480		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total DUs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Equipment: Stove	1465.1		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	

			Total O.E.	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Interior Common Areas: Vaise	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total COs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Site-Wide Facilities: Community Center Improvements	1470		$1,500.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total SWFs	$1,500.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Nondwelling Equipment: Vaise	1475		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total NDE	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
Total:	Scattered Sites		Grand Total	$96,500.00	$47,541.00	$47,541.00	$47,541.00	

Annual Statement /Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFP/CFPRHF)
Part II: Supporting Pages

Print Name:	Grant Type and Number:	Federal FY of Grant:
The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston	Capital Fund Program Grant No: SC42P001501-15 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:	2015

Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Development Account Number	Quantity	Total Estimated Cost		Total Actual Cost		Status of Work
				Original	Revised	Obligated	Expended	
SC 30-02 Robert Mills Manor Exterior	Site: Landscaping: Fencing: Sidewalks	1450		$1,500.00 $0.00 $0.00	$0.00 $0.00 $0.00	$0.00 $0.00 $0.00	$0.00 $0.00 $0.00	
			Total Site	$1,500.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Mechanical and Electrical: HVAC	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total M&E	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Building Exterior: Framing	1480		$95,000.00	$47,541.00	$47,541.00	$47,541.00	
			Total B.E.	$95,000.00	$47,541.00	$47,541.00	$47,541.00	
	Dwelling Units: Vaise	1480		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total DUs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Equipment: Vaise	1485.1		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total D.E.	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Interior Common Areas: Vaise	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total COs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Site-Wide Facilities: Community Center Improvements			$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total SWFs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Nondwelling Equipment:	1475		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total NDE	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
Total: Robert Mills			Grand Total	$96,500.00	$47,541.00	$47,541.00	$47,541.00	

Annual Statement /Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFP/CFPRHF)
Part II: Supporting Pages

Print Name:	Grant Type and Number:	Federal FY of Grant:
The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston	Capital Fund Program Grant No: SC42P001501-15 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:	2015

Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Development Account Number	Quantity	Total Estimated Cost		Total Actual Cost		Status of Work
				Original	Revised	Obligated	Expended	
SC 30-08 Cooper River	Site: Landscaping: Erosion Control	1450		$1,500.00 $20,000.00	$0.00 $9,075.00	$0.00 $9,075.00	$0.00 $9,075.00	
			Total Site	$21,500.00	$9,075.00	$9,075.00	$9,075.00	
	Mechanical and Electrical: HVAC	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total M&E	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Building Exterior: Fire Screen Doors: Exterior Lighting	1480		$0.00 $0.00	$0.00 $0.00	$0.00 $0.00	$0.00 $0.00	
			Total B.E.	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Units: Vaise	1480		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total DUs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Equipment: Vaise	1485.1		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total D.E.	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Interior Common Areas: Vaise	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total COs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Site-Wide Facilities: Vaise	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total SWFs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Nondwelling Equipment: Vaise	1475		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total NDE	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
Total: Cooper River			Grand Total	$96,500.00	$47,541.00	$47,541.00	$47,541.00	

Annual Statement /Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFP/CFPRHF)
Part II: Supporting Pages

Print Name:	Grant Type and Number:	Federal FY of Grant:
The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston	Capital Fund Program Grant No: SC42P001501-15 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:	2015

Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Development Account Number	Quantity	Total Estimated Cost		Total Actual Cost		Status of Work
				Original	Revised	Obligated	Expended	
SC 30-10 Kahwiyah Homes	Site: Landscaping	1450		$1,500.00 $0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total Site	$1,500.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Mechanical and Electrical: HVAC	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total M&E	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Building Exterior: Vaise	1480		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total B.E.	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Units: Vaise	1480		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total DUs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Equipment: Vaise	1485.1		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total D.E.	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Interior Common Areas: Vaise	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total COs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Site-Wide Facilities: Vaise	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total SWFs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Nondwelling Equipment: Vaise	1475		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total NDE	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
Total: Kahwiyah Homes			Grand Total	$96,500.00	$47,541.00	$47,541.00	$47,541.00	

Annual Statement /Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFP/CFPRHF)
Part II: Supporting Pages

Print Name:	Grant Type and Number:	Federal FY of Grant:
The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston	Capital Fund Program Grant No: SC42P001501-15 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:	2015

Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Development Account Number	Quantity	Total Estimated Cost		Total Actual Cost		Status of Work
				Original	Revised	Obligated	Expended	
SC 30-12 Meeting Street Manor	Site: Landscaping	1450		$1,500.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total Site	$1,500.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Mechanical and Electrical: HVAC	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total M&E	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Building Exterior: Vaise	1480		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total B.E.	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Units: Vaise	1480		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total DUs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Equipment: Vaise	1485.1		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total D.E.	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Interior Common Areas: Vaise	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total COs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Site-Wide Facilities: Vaise: Gindal	1470		$1,500.00 $0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total SWFs	$1,500.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Nondwelling Equipment: Vaise	1475		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total NDE	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
Total: Meeting Street			Grand Total	$96,500.00	$47,541.00	$47,541.00	$47,541.00	

Annual Statement /Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFP/CFPRHF)
Part II: Supporting Pages

Print Name:	Grant Type and Number:	Federal FY of Grant:
The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston	Capital Fund Program Grant No: SC42P001501-15 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:	2015

Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Development Account Number	Quantity	Total Estimated Cost		Total Actual Cost		Status of Work
				Original	Revised	Obligated	Expended	

SC 36-12 Kiawah Homes	Site: Landscaping	1450		$1,500.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00		
			Total Site:	$1,500.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00		
	Mechanical and Electrical: Sewer	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00		
			Total M&E:	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00		
	Building Exterior: Framing & Repairs	1460		$100,000.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00		
			Total B.E.:	$100,000.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00		
	Dwelling Units: Interior Renovations	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00		
			Total DUs:	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00		
	Dwelling Equipment: Stove	1465.1		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00		
			Total D.E.:	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00		
	Interior Common Areas: Stove	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00		
			Total ICAs:	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00		
	Site-Wide Facilities: Community Center Improvements	1470		$1,000.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00		
			Total SWFs:	$1,000.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00		
	Nonexpending Equipment: Stove	1475		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00		
			Total NDE:	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00		
Total:	Kiawah		Grand Total:	$102,500.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00		

Annual Statement /Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFRP/CFPRHF)
Part II: Supporting Pages

Print Date:	Grant Type and Number:	Federal Fiscal Grant:
The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston	Capital Fund Program Grant No: SC16P001S015 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:	2003

Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Development Account Number	Quantity	Total Estimated Cost		Total Actual Cost		Status of Work
				Original	Revised	Obligated	Expended	
SC 36-12 Belmiston Gardens Seeking Green Manor Waggoneer Homes	Site: Landscaping Erosion Control	1450		$1,500.00 $67,000.00	$0.00 $0.00	$0.00 $0.00	$0.00 $0.00	
			Total Site:	$68,500.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Mechanical and Electrical: Stove	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total M&E:	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Building Exterior: Painting	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total B.E.:	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Units: Painting	1460		$0.00	$29,000.00	$29,000.00	$24,000.00	
			Total DUs:	$0.00	$29,000.00	$29,000.00	$24,000.00	
	Dwelling Equipment: Stove	1465.1		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total D.E.:	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Interior Common Areas: Stove	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total ICAs:	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Site-Wide Facilities: Community Center	1470		$1,000.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total SWFs:	$1,000.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Nonexpending Equipment: Stove	1475		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total NDE:	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
Total:	Belmiston		Grand Total:	$69,500.00	$29,000.00	$29,000.00	$24,000.00	

Annual Statement /Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFRP/CFPRHF)
Part II: Supporting Pages

Print Date:	Grant Type and Number:	Federal Fiscal Grant:
The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston	Capital Fund Program Grant No: SC16P001S015 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:	2003

Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Development Account Number	Quantity	Total Estimated Cost		Total Actual Cost		Status of Work
				Original	Revised	Obligated	Expended	
SC 36-12 Scattered Sites	Site: Landscaping	1450		$2,000.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total Site:	$2,000.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Mechanical and Electrical: Stove	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total M&E:	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Building Exterior: Painting	1460		$90,000.00	$46,300.00	$46,300.00	$46,300.00	
			Total B.E.:	$90,000.00	$46,300.00	$46,300.00	$46,300.00	
	Dwelling Units: Stove	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total DUs:	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Equipment: Stove	1465.1		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total D.E.:	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Interior Common Areas: Stove	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total ICAs:	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Site-Wide Facilities: Stove	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total SWFs:	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Nonexpending Equipment: Stove	1475		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total NDE:	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
Total:	Scattered		Grand Total:	$92,000.00	$46,300.00	$46,300.00	$46,300.00	

Annual Statement /Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFRP/CFPRHF)
Part II: Supporting Pages

Print Date:	Grant Type and Number:	Federal Fiscal Grant:
The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston	Capital Fund Program Grant No: SC16P001S015 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:	2003

Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Development Account Number	Quantity	Total Estimated Cost		Total Actual Cost		Status of Work
				Original	Revised	Obligated	Expended	
SC 36-12 Scattered Sites	Site: Landscaping	1450		$2,000.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total Site:	$2,000.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Mechanical and Electrical: Stove	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total M&E:	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Building Exterior: Painting	1460		$20,000.00	$23,720.00	$23,720.00	$23,720.00	
			Total B.E.:	$20,000.00	$23,720.00	$23,720.00	$23,720.00	
	Dwelling Units: Stove-Key System	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total DUs:	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Equipment: Stove	1465.1		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total D.E.:	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Interior Common Areas: Stove	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total ICAs:	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Site-Wide Facilities: Stove	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total SWFs:	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Nonexpending Equipment: Stove	1475		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total NDE:	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
Total:	Scattered		Grand Total:	$22,000.00	$23,720.00	$23,720.00	$23,720.00	

Annual Statement /Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFRP/CFPRHF)
Part II: Supporting Pages

Print Date:	Grant Type and Number:	Federal Fiscal Grant:
The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston	Capital Fund Program Grant No: SC16P001S015 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:	2003

Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Development Account Number	Quantity	Total Estimated Cost		Total Actual Cost		Status of Work
				Original	Revised	Obligated	Expended	
SC 36-12 Scattered Sites	Site: Landscaping	1450		$1,500.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total Site:	$1,500.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Mechanical and Electrical: Stove	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total M&E:	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Building Exterior: Stove	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total B.E.:	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Units: Stove	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total DUs:	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Equipment: Stove	1465.1		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total D.E.:	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Interior Common Areas: Stove	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total ICAs:	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Site-Wide Facilities: Stove	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total SWFs:	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Nonexpending Equipment: Stove	1475		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	

Total	Expenses		Total NDI	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total Cost	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	

Annual Statement /Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFRC/FPRHF)
Part II: Supporting Pages

Print Name:	Grant Type and Number:	Federal Fiscal Year:
The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston	Capital Fund Program Grant No: SC16P003G015 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:	2001

Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Development Account Number	Quantity	Total Estimated Cost		Total Actual Cost		Status of Work
				Original	Revised	Obligated	Expended	
AX 1-10 Jerry Lane Homes	Site Work	1450		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total Site	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Mechanical and Electrical: Work	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total M&E	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Building Exterior: Work	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total B.E.	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Units: Work	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total DUs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Equipment: Work	1465.1		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total D.E.	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Interior Common Areas: Work	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total ICAs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Site-Wide Facilities: Work	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total SWFs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Nondwelling Equipment: Work	1475		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total NDE	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
Total	Expenses		Total Cost	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	

Annual Statement /Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFRC/FPRHF)
Part II: Supporting Pages

Print Name:	Grant Type and Number:	Federal Fiscal Year:
The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston	Capital Fund Program Grant No: SC16P003G015 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:	2001

Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Development Account Number	Quantity	Total Estimated Cost		Total Actual Cost		Status of Work
				Original	Revised	Obligated	Expended	
AX 1-10 Jerry Lane Homes	Site Work	1450		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total Site	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Mechanical and Electrical: Work	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total M&E	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Building Exterior: Work	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total B.E.	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Units: Work	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total DUs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Equipment: Work	1465.1		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total D.E.	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Interior Common Areas: Work	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total ICAs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Site-Wide Facilities: Work	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total SWFs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Nondwelling Equipment: Work	1475		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total NDE	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
Total	Expenses		Total Cost	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	

Annual Statement /Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFRC/FPRHF)
Part II: Supporting Pages

Print Name:	Grant Type and Number:	Federal Fiscal Year:
The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston	Capital Fund Program Grant No: SC16P003G015 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:	2001

Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Development Account Number	Quantity	Total Estimated Cost		Total Actual Cost		Status of Work
				Original	Revised	Obligated	Expended	
AX 1-10 Jerry Lane Homes	Site Work	1450		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total Site	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Mechanical and Electrical: Work	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total M&E	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Building Exterior: Work	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total B.E.	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Units: Work	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total DUs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Equipment: Work	1465.1		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total D.E.	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Interior Common Areas: Work	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total ICAs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Site-Wide Facilities: Work	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total SWFs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Nondwelling Equipment: Work	1475		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total NDE	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
Total	Expenses		Total Cost	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	

Annual Statement /Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFRC/FPRHF)
Part II: Supporting Pages

Print Name:	Grant Type and Number:	Federal Fiscal Year:
The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston	Capital Fund Program Grant No: SC16P003G015 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:	2001

Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Development Account Number	Quantity	Total Estimated Cost		Total Actual Cost		Status of Work
				Original	Revised	Obligated	Expended	
AX 1-10 Jerry Lane Homes	Site Work	1450		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total Site	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Mechanical and Electrical: Work	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total M&E	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Building Exterior: Work	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total B.E.	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Units: Work	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total DUs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Equipment: Work	1465.1		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total D.E.	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Interior Common Areas: Work	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total ICAs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Site-Wide Facilities: Work	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total SWFs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Nondwelling Equipment: Work	1475		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total NDE	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
Total	Expenses		Total Cost	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	

Annual Statement /Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFRC/FPRHF)
Part II: Supporting Pages

Print Name:	Grant Type and Number:	Federal Fiscal Year:
The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston	Capital Fund Program Grant No: SC16P003G015 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:	2001

Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Development Account Number	Quantity	Total Estimated Cost		Total Actual Cost		Status of Work
				Original	Revised	Obligated	Expended	
AX 1-27 Jerry Lane Homes	Site Work	1450		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total Site	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Mechanical and Electrical: Work	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total M&E	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Building Exterior: Work	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total B.E.	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Units: Work	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total DUs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	

	Dwelling Equipment: None	1465.1		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total O.E.	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Interior Common Area: None	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total ICAs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Site-Wide Facilities: None	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total SWFs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Nondwelling Equipment: None	1475		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total NDE	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
Total:	Expenses		Origin Total	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	

Annual Statement /Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFP/CFPRHF)
Part II: Supporting Pages

Grant Type and Number: Capital Fund Program Grant No: SC16P010S103; Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:	Federal Fiscal Year: 2021

Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Development Account Number	Quantity	Total Estimated Cost Original	Total Estimated Cost Revised	Total Actual Cost Obligated	Total Actual Cost Expended	Status of Work
AX V-18 Jeffersonville Homes	Site: None	1450		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total Site	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Mechanical and Electrical: None	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total M&E	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Building Exterior: None	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total B.E.	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Units: None	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
			Total DUs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	

	Mechanical and Electrical: New	1460	Total Site	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00		
				$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00		
			Total M&E	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00		
	Building Exterior: New	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00		
			Total B.E.	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00		
	Dwelling Units: New	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00		
			Total DUs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00		
	Dwelling Equipment: New	1465.1		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00		
			Total D.E.	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00		
	Interior Common Area: New	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00		
			Total ICAs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00		
	Site-Wide Facilities: New	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00		
			Total SWFs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00		
	Nondwelling Equipment: New	1475		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00		
			Total NDE	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00		
Total	Expense		Project Total	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00		

Annual Statement /Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFRC/FPRHF)
Part II: Supporting Pages

Grant Type and Number: Capital Fund Program Grant No: SC43P001R025 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:	Federal FY of Grant: 2021

Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Development Account Number	Quantity	Total Estimated Cost Original	Revised	Total Actual Cost Obligated	Expended	Status of Work
AR 1-15 Jeffersonville Homes	Site: New	1450	Total Site	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
				$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Mechanical and Electrical: New	1460	Total M&E	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
				$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Building Exterior: New	1460	Total B.E.	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
				$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Units: New	1460	Total DUs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
				$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Equipment: New	1465.1	Total D.E.	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
				$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Interior Common Area: New	1470	Total ICAs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
				$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Site-Wide Facilities: New	1470	Total SWFs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
				$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Nondwelling Equipment: New	1475	Total NDE	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
				$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
Total	Expense		Project Total	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	

Annual Statement /Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFRC/FPRHF)
Part II: Supporting Pages

Grant Type and Number: Capital Fund Program Grant No: SC43P001R025 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:	Federal FY of Grant: 2021

Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Development Account Number	Quantity	Total Estimated Cost Original	Revised	Total Actual Cost Obligated	Expended	Status of Work
AR 1-15 Jeffersonville Homes	Site: New	1450	Total Site	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
				$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Mechanical and Electrical: New	1460	Total M&E	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
				$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Building Exterior: New	1460	Total B.E.	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
				$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Units: New	1460	Total DUs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
				$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Equipment: New	1465.1	Total D.E.	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
				$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Interior Common Area: New	1470	Total ICAs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
				$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Site-Wide Facilities: New	1470	Total SWFs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
				$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Nondwelling Equipment: New	1475	Total NDE	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
				$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
Total	Expense		Project Total	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	

Grant Type and Number: Capital Fund Program Grant No: SC43P001R025 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:	Federal FY of Grant: 2021

Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Development Account Number	Quantity	Total Estimated Cost Original	Revised	Total Actual Cost Obligated	Expended	Status of Work
AR 1-15 Jeffersonville Homes	Site: New	1450	Total Site	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
				$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Mechanical and Electrical: New	1460	Total M&E	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
				$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Building Exterior: New	1460	Total B.E.	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
				$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Units: New	1460	Total DUs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
				$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Equipment: New	1465.1	Total D.E.	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
				$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Interior Common Area: New	1470	Total ICAs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
				$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Site-Wide Facilities: New	1470	Total SWFs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
				$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Nondwelling Equipment: New	1475	Total NDE	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
				$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
Total	Expense		Project Total	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	

Grant Type and Number: Capital Fund Program Grant No: SC43P001R025 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:	Federal FY of Grant: 2021

Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Development Account Number	Quantity	Total Estimated Cost Original	Revised	Total Actual Cost Obligated	Expended	Status of Work
AR 1-15 Jeffersonville Homes	Site: New	1450	Total Site	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
				$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Mechanical and Electrical: New	1460	Total M&E	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
				$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Building Exterior: New	1460	Total B.E.	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
				$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Units: New	1460	Total DUs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
				$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Equipment: New	1465.1	Total D.E.	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
				$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Interior Common Area: New	1470	Total ICAs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
				$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Site-Wide Facilities: New	1470	Total SWFs	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
				$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Nondwelling Equipment: New	1475	Total NDE	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
				$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
Total	Expense		Project Total	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	

Annual Statement /Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFRC/FPRHF)

Part II: Supporting Pages

Grant Name: The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston	Grant Type and Number: Capital Fund Program Grant No: SC16P003G015 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:	Federal FY of Grant: 2001

Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Development Account Number	Quantity	Total Estimated Cost		Total Actual Cost		Status of Work
				Original	Revised	Obligated	Expended	
AX 1-2F Jerusalem Homes	Site: Total Site	1450		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Mechanical and Electrical: Total M&E	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Building Exterior: Total B.E.	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Units: Total DUs	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Equipment: Total D.E.	1465.1		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Interior Common Area: Total ICAs	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Site-Wide Facilities: Total SWFs	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Nondwelling Equipment: Total NDE	1475		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
Total:	Properties		Project Total	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	

Annual Statement /Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFP/CFPRHF)
Part II: Supporting Pages

Grant Name: The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston	Grant Type and Number: Capital Fund Program Grant No: SC16P003G015 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:	Federal FY of Grant: 2001

Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Development Account Number	Quantity	Total Estimated Cost		Total Actual Cost		Status of Work
				Original	Revised	Obligated	Expended	
AX 1-2E Jerusalem Homes	Site: Total Site	1450		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Mechanical and Electrical: Total M&E	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Building Exterior: Total B.E.	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Units: Total DUs	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Equipment: Total D.E.	1465.1		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Interior Common Area: Total ICAs	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Site-Wide Facilities: Total SWFs	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Nondwelling Equipment: Total NDE	1475		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
Total:	Properties		Project Total	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	

Annual Statement /Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFP/CFPRHF)
Part II: Supporting Pages

Grant Name: The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston	Grant Type and Number: Capital Fund Program Grant No: SC16P003G015 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:	Federal FY of Grant: 2001

Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Development Account Number	Quantity	Total Estimated Cost		Total Actual Cost		Status of Work
				Original	Revised	Obligated	Expended	
AX 1-2D Jerusalem Homes	Site: Total Site	1450		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Mechanical and Electrical: Total M&E	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Building Exterior: Total B.E.	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Units: Total DUs	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Equipment: Total D.E.	1465.1		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Interior Common Area: Total ICAs	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Site-Wide Facilities: Total SWFs	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Nondwelling Equipment: Total NDE	1475		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
Total:	Properties		Project Total	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	

Annual Statement /Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFP/CFPRHF)
Part II: Supporting Pages

Grant Name: The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston	Grant Type and Number: Capital Fund Program Grant No: SC16P003G015 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:	Federal FY of Grant: 2001

Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Development Account Number	Quantity	Total Estimated Cost		Total Actual Cost		Status of Work
				Original	Revised	Obligated	Expended	
AX 1-2C Jerusalem Homes	Site: Total Site	1450		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Mechanical and Electrical: Total M&E	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Building Exterior: Total B.E.	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Units: Total DUs	1460		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Dwelling Equipment: Total D.E.	1465.1		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Interior Common Area: Total ICAs	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Site-Wide Facilities: Total SWFs	1470		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
	Nondwelling Equipment: Total NDE	1475		$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	
Total:	Properties		Project Total	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	$0.00	

Annual Statement /Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFP/CFPRHF)
Part III: Implementation Schedule (Continuation)

PHA Name:	Grant Type and Number	Federal FY of Grant:
The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston	Capital Fund Program Grant No.: SC16P00150103 Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:	2003

Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities		All Funds Obligated (Quarter Ending Date)			All Funds Expended (Quarter Ending Date)			Reasons for Revised Target Dates
		Original	Revised	Actual	Original	Revised	Actual	
XX Y-19	Anywhere							
XX Y-20	Anywhere							
XX Y-21	Anywhere							
XX Y-22	Anywhere							
XX Y-23	Anywhere							
XX Y-24	Anywhere							
XX Y-25	Anywhere							
XX Y-26	Anywhere							
XX Y-27	Anywhere							
XX Y-28	Anywhere							
XX Y-29	Anywhere							
XX Y-30	Anywhere							

Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan
Part I: Summary

PHA Name:
The Housing Authority of the City of Charleston

[X] **Original 5-Year Plan**
[ ] **Revision No:** ___

Development Number/Name/HA-Wide	Year 1 **2003**	Work Statement for Year 2 FFY Grant: **2004** PHA FY:	Work Statement for Year 3 FFY Grant: **2005** PHA FY:	Work Statement for Year 4 FFY Grant: **2006** PHA FY:	Work Statement for Year 5 FFY Grant: **2007** PHA FY:
SC 16-01 Robert Mills Manor		$128,000	$256,362	$271,362	$141,852
SC 16-04 Wraggsborough Homes		$78,000	$113,000	$171,500	$47,000
SC 16-05 Gadsden Green Homes		$53,500	$59,000	$28,500	$72,500
SC 16-06 Robert Mills Manor Ext.		$1,500	$51,500	$51,500	$92,000
SC 16-08 Cooper River Court	**Annual**	$1,500	$1,500	$1,500	$88,500
SC 16-09 Edmund Jenkins Homes		$131,500	$31,500	$1,500	$111,000
SC 16-10 Meeting Street Manor	**Statement**	$20,000	$5,000	$40,000	$86,000
SC 16-12 Kaiwah Homes		$357,000	$385,900	$357,000	$75,000
SC 16-13 Extentions		$109,000	$109,000	$109,000	$81,291
SC 16-15 Scatter Sites		$106,200	$107,150	$77,150	$79,650
SC 16-16 Scattered Sites		$21,500	$21,500	$21,500	$81,500
SC 16-23, Scatter Sites		$0	$0	$0	$1,500
HA-Wide Physical Activities		$412,469	$309,409	$285,461	$302,643
HA-Wide Non-Physical Activities		$615,131	$584,479	$619,327	$747,794
HA-Wide Contingency @ X%		$0	$0	$0	$27,070
CFP Funds Listed for 5-year planning		$2,035,300	$2,035,300	$2,035,300	$2,035,300
Replacement Housing Factor Funds		$0	$0	$0	$0

Capital Fund Program Five-Year Action Plan
Part II: Supporting Pages---Work Activities

Activities for Year 1 2003	Activities for Year 2 FFY Grant: 2004 PHA FY:			Activities for Year 3 FFY Grant: 2005 PHA FY:		
	Development Name/Number	Major Work Categories	Estimated Cost	Development Name/Number	Major Work Categories	Estimated Cost
	SC 16-01 Robert Mills Manor			SC 16-01 Robert Mills Manor		
		Site:			**Site:**	
		Site Improvements	$1,500		Site Improvements	$50,000
		Total Site:	$1,500		Total Site:	$50,000
		Mechanical and Electrical:			**Mechanical and Electrical:**	
		None	$0		None	$0
		Total M&E:	$0		Total M&E:	$0
		Building Exterior:			**Building Exterior:**	
		None	$0		Exterior Maintenance & Renovations	$54,862
		Total B.E.:	$0		Total B.E.:	$54,862
		Dwelling Units:			**Dwelling Units:**	
		Interior repairs	$125,000		Interior repairs	$150,000
		Total DUs:	$125,000		Total DUs:	$150,000
		Dwelling Equipment:			**Dwelling Equipment:**	
		None	$0		None	$0
		Total D.E.:	$0		Total D.E.:	$0
		Interior Common Areas:			**Interior Common Areas:**	
		Community Center	$1,500		Community Center	$1,500
		Total ICAs:	$1,500		Total ICAs:	$1,500
		Site-Wide Facilities:			**Site-Wide Facilities:**	
		None	$0		None	$0
		Total SWFs:	$0		Total SWFs:	$0
		Nondwelling Equipment:			**Nondwelling Equipment:**	
		None	$0		None	$0
		Total NDE:	$0		Total NDE:	$0
	Subtotal of Estimated Cost		$128,000	**Subtotal of Estimated Cost**		$256,362

Actual Modernization Cost Certificate

U.S. Dep
and Urba
Office of P

Comprehensive Improvement Assistance Program (CIAP)
Comprehensive Grant Program (CGP)

Public Reporting burden for this collection of information is estimated to average 2
data sources, gathering and maintaining the data needed, and completing and revie
or any other aspect of this collection of information, including suggestions for redu
(2577-0044), Office of Information Technology, U.S. Department of Housing and Urb
or sponsor, and a person is not required to respond to, a collection of information u
Do not send this form to the above address.
This collection of information requires that each Housing Authority (HA) submit info
will be used by HUD to determine whether the modernization grant is ready to be au
fiscal close out. Responses to the collection are required by regulation. The inform

HA Name:

Anytown Housing Authority

The HA hereby certifies to the Department of Housing and Urban Developme

1. That the total amount of Modernization Cost (herein called the "Actual Mod

A. Original Funds Approved

B. Funds Disbursed

C. Funds Expended (Actual Modernization Cost)

D. Amount to be Recaptured (A-C)

E. Excess of Funds Disbursed (B-C)

2. That all modernization work in connection with the Modernization Grant ha

3. That the entire Actual Modernization Cost or liabilities therefor incurred by

4. That there are no undischarged mechanics', laborers', contractors', or mat
work on file in any public office where the same should be filed in order to

5. That the time in which such liens could be filed has expired.

I hereby certify that all the information stated herein, as well as any infor
Warning: HUD will prosecute false claims and statements. Conviction may result in crim

Signature of Executive Director & Date:

X

For HUD Use Only

The Cost Certificate is approved for audit:

Approved for Audit (Director, Office of Public Housing / ONAP Administrator)

X

The audited costs agree with the costs shown above:

Verified: (Designated HUD Official)

X

Approved: (Director, Office of Public Housing / ONAP Administrator)

X

artment of Housing
an Development
Public and Indian Housing

OMB No. 2577-0044 (exp. 4/30/2004)
OMB No. 2577-0157 (exp. 12/31/99)

hours per response, including the time for reviewing instructions, searching e
wing the collection of information. Send comments regarding this burden est
cing this burden, to the Reports Management Officer, Paperwork Reduction Pr
an Development, Washington, D.C. 20410-3600. This agency may not conduct
unless that collection displays a currently valid OMB control number.

ormation to enable HUD to initiate the fiscal closeout process. The information
udited and closed out. The information is essential for audit verification and
nation requested does not lend itself to confidentiality.

	Modernization Project Number: **US001P0019XX**

ent as follows:

dernization Cost") of the Modernization Grant, is as shown below:

	$0.00
	$0.00
	$0.00
	$0.00

	$0.00

ıs been completed;

the HA have been fully paid;

erial-mens' liens against such modernization
be valid against such modernization work; and

rmation provided in the accompaniment herewith, is true and accura
ıinal and/or civil penalties. (18 U.S.C. 1001, 1010, 1012; 31 U.S.C. 3729, 3802)

	Date:
	Date:
	Date:

facsimile **form HUD-53001 (10/96)**
ref. Handbooks 7475.1 & .3

xisting
imate
oject
t

n

ate.

Year 2		Year 3		Year 4		Year 5	
PC Replacement	15,000	PC Replacement	15,000	PC Replacement	15,000	PC Replacement	0
Network & Server Upgrades	11,000	Network & Server Upgrades	0	Network & Server Upgrades	11,000	Network & Server Upgrade	0
Laser Printers	5,000	Laser Printers	5,000	Laser Printers	5,000	Laser Printers	0
Maintenance Vehicles	41,681	Maintenance Vehicles	82,385	Maintenance Vehicles	52,478	Maintenance Vehicles	27,643
Maintenance Equip	20,000	Maintenance Equip	9,052	Maintenance Equip	9,052	Maintenance Equip	20,000
Furniture / Equipment	32,371	Furniture / Equipment	3,615	Furniture / Equipment	32,522	Furniture	3,000
	125,052		115,052		125,052		50,643

Detailed Borrowing Analysis

Capital Fund Grant Leveraging

Completed for	**SC001 Charleston Housing Authority**	
Assumed Interest Rate		4.65%
Origination Fee		0.35%
FA and Bond Counsel		1.20%
Mgt. Assessment, Fairness Opinion, Lender Legal & Closing Costs	$	15,000
DSR Initial Deposit		100%
Term of This Borrowing		20
Months of Cap Interest		3
P&I per Year		12
Computation of Base Capital Fund for Borrowing		
Assumed Base Year Capital Funds Allocation		2,019,104
Planned Demolition - Confirmed No Demolition		
Housing Brought Back On Line		
Other Adjustments #1		
Other Adjustments #2		0
Net Capital Fund		2,019,104
Annual Debt Service Pledge		666,304
Annual Debt Service Pledge as % of Base Cap Funds		33.0%
Proceeds Analysis		
Gross Borrowing		8,665,346
Less Fees		149,313
Reserve Deposit		666,304
Less Cap Interest		100,735
Net Proceeds to PHA Project Fund		7,748,994
PHA Fiscal Year Begins		10/1/2004

All interest rates and expenses are assumptions and subject to revision. This is to be used for planning purposes only.

Annual Statement/Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFP/CFPRHF) Part I: Summary

PHA Name:	Grant Type and Number	Federal FY of Grant:
SC001 Charleston Housing Authority	Capital Fund Program Grant No: Replacement Housing Factor	Cap Fund Borrowing

☐ Original Annual Statement ☐ Reserve for Disasters / Emergencies ☐ Revised Annual Statement
Revision Number
☐ Performance and Evaluation Report for Period Ending ☐ Final Performance and Evaluation Report

Performance and Evaluation Report for Period Ending: Final Performance and Evaluation Report

Line No.	Summary by Development Account	Total Estimated Cost		Total Actual Cost	
		Original	Revised	Obligated	Expended
1	Total non-CFP Funds				
2	1406 Operations				
3	1408 Management Improvements				
4	1410 Administration				
5	1411 Audit				
6	1415 Liquidated Damages				
7	1430 Fees and Costs	149,313			
8	1440 Site Acquisition				
9	1450 Site Improvement				
10	1460 Dwelling Structures	7,493,846			
11	1465.1 Dwelling Equipment—Nonexpendable				
12	1470 Nondwelling Structures				
13	1475 Nondwelling Equipment				
14	1485 Demolition				
15	1490 Replacement Reserve				
16	1492 Moving to Work Demonstration				
17	1495.1 Relocation Costs				
18	1499 Development Activities				
19	1501 Collaterization or Debt Service Funding subject to approval of bond financing application	767,039			
20	1502 Contingency	255,148			
21	Amount of Proposed Project: (sum of lines 2 – 20)	8,665,346			
22	Amount of line 21 Related to LBP Activities				
23	Amount of line 21 Related to Section 504 compliance				
24	Amount of line 21 Related to Security – Soft Costs				
25	Amount of Line 21 Related to Security – Hard Costs				
26	Amount of line 21 Related to Energy Conservation Measures				

Annual Statement/Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFP/CFPRHF)

Part II: Supporting Pages

PHA Name: SC001 Charleston Housing Authority	Grant Type and Number: Capital Fund Program Grant No: Replacement Housing Factor Grant No:	Federal FY of Grant: Capital Fund Borrowing

Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	General Description of Major Work Categories	Dev. Acct No.		Quantity	Total Estimated Cost		Total Actual Cost		Status of Work
					Original	Revised	Funds Obligated	Funds Expended	
	Fees and Costs		**1430**						
PHA Wide	Loan Costs of Issuance				149,313				
	Subtotal 1430				**149,313**				
	Dwelling Structures		**1460**						
SC001-01 Robert Mills Manor	HVAC			132	1,055,347				
SC001-05 Gadsden Green Homes	HVAC			172	1,286,880				
SC001-08 Cooper River Court	HVAC			216	1,659,483				
SC001-09 Edmund Jenkins Homes	HVAC			28	313,729				
SC001-10 Meeting Street Manor	HVAC			201	1,602,120				
SC001-13 Gadsden Green Homes Extension	HVAC			92	677,973				
SC001-13 Meeting Street Manor Extension	HVAC			44	319,306				
SC001-15 Scattered Sites	HVAC			57	314,387				
SC001-16 Scattered Sites	HVAC			46	264,621				
	Subtotal 1460				**7,493,846**				
	Collaterization		**1501**						
PHA Wide	Debt Service Reserve				666,304				
PHA Wide	Capitalized Interest				100,735				
	Subtotal 1501				**767,039**				
	Contingency		**1502**						
PHA Wide	Contingency hvac project 988 units				255,148				
	Subtotal 1502				**255,148**				
	Total				**8,665,346**				

Annual Statement/Performance and Evaluation Report
Capital Fund Program and Capital Fund Program Replacement Housing Factor (CFP/CFPRHF)
Part III: Implementation Schedule

PHA Name:	Grant Type and Number	Federal FY of Grant:
SC001 Charleston Housing Authority	Capital Fund Program No: Replacement Housing Factor No:	**Capital Fund Borrowing**

Development Number Name/HA-Wide Activities	All Fund Obligated (Quarter Ending Date)			All Funds Expended (Quarter Ending Date)			Reasons for Revised Target Dates
	Original	Revised	Actual	Original	Revised	Actual	
1430 fees and costs pha wide	9/30/2005			0930/2008			
1460 hvac project:							
01 Robert Mills Manor	9/30/2005			9/30/2008			
05 Gadsden Green Homes	9/30/2005			9/30/2007			
08 Cooper River Court	9/30/2005			9/30/2007			
09 Edmund Jenkins Homes	9/30/2005			6/30/2006			
10 Meeting Street Manor	9/30/2005			6/30/2007			
13 Meeting Street Manor Extension	9/30/2005			6/30/2007			
13 Gadsden Green Homes Extension	9/30/2005			6/30/2008			
15 Scattered Site	9/30/2005			6/30/2006			
16 Scattered Site	9/30/2005			6/30/2006			
1502 contingency pha wide	9/30/2007			9/30/2008			